

FRONT

FRONT

THE
L A W
OF
Shipping and Navigation,

FROM THE TIME OF EDWARD III. TO THE END OF THE
YEAR 1806.

SECOND EDITION, WITH ADDITIONS.

By JOHN REEVES, Esq.

LONDON:

PRINTED FOR W. CLARKE AND SONS, PORTUGAL-STREET,
LINCOLN'S-INN; AND J. ASPERNE, CORNHILL.

1807.

EAL

COMM

TRADE

I

BY

Jan. 1807.

Brooke, Printer, Paternoster Row.

TO THE
EARL OF LIVERPOOL,
THIS BOOK,
COMPOSED FOR THE USE
OF THE
COMMITTEE OF PRIVY COUNCIL
APPOINTED FOR THE
CONSIDERATION OF ALL MATTERS
RELATING TO
TRADE AND FOREIGN PLANTATIONS,
WHILE HIS LORDSHIP WAS
PRESIDENT,
IS, IN THIS NEW EDITION,
RESPECTFULLY INSCRIBED
BY HIS LORDSHIP'S MOST OBEDIENT
AND FAITHFUL SERVANT,
JOHN REEVES,

Jan. 1807.

1992

THE J
lished in
this new L
passed in
and Order
the end of

ADVERTISEMENT.

THE first Edition of this Book was published in June 1792. The Additions made in this new Edition comprize Acts of Parliament passed in the 46th year of the present King, and Orders of Council and other matters to the end of the year 1806.

First A
the C
Ships
Coast
vigati

Import
—Eu
Bond
dispen
relaxe
Stat.
Free

CONTENTS.

INTRODUCTION,

Page

1

PART I.

First Act of Navigation—Petition of the Commons on the Carrying Trade—An Easement in Duty for English Ships—Stat. 5. Eliz.—The Fisheries encouraged—The Coasting Trade—The Plantation Trade—Act of Navigation 1651, - - - - - 9

PART II.

INTRODUCTION,

24

CHAPTER I.

Import and Export in English Ships—Enumerated Goods—European Goods sent to the Plantations—Plantation Bonds—Acts of Navigation enforced—Relaxed and dispensed with—Stat. 7. & 8. Will. 3.—Navigation Act relaxed—Irish Linens—Rice—Sugar—American Acts Stat. 4. Geo. 3. Stat. 5. Geo. 3. and Stat. 6. Geo. 3.—Free Ports established—The Export Trade from Ireland

CONTENTS.

land—Import and Export Trade granted more fully—
The Restraining and Prohibitory Acts—Newfoundland
—Honduras—Surat, - - - - - 45

CHAPTER II.

THE TRADE WITH ASIA, AFRICA, AND AMERICA.

To be carried on in English Shipping—and directly with
those Countries—Exceptions thereto—Persian Goods
through Russia—Coarse Calicoes—the East India Com-
pany—South Sea Company—Hudson's Bay Company
—African Company—Fourth Section of the Naviga-
tion Act—What is a Manufacturing—Of direct Import-
ation—Of the usual Ports for first Shipping—Of re-
turned Goods, - - - - - 106

CHAPTER III.

THE EUROPEAN TRADE.

The Eighth Section—Complaints against the Act—Prohi-
bition of Goods from the Netherlands and Germany—
Provision in the Treaty of Breda—The Prohibition re-
laxed—The Eastland Company—The Russia Company
—The Turkey Company—Usages contrary to the Pro-
hibition—Of Shipping in the European Trade—Fo-
reign Prize Ships—Of English Ships sold to Fo-
reigners.—Of the Country where foreign Ships built—
Stat. 22. Geo. 3. c. 78.—Of the Country of the
Master and Mariners—Of Prize Goods—What is an
Importation—Act of Navigation dispensed with in War-
Time, - - - - - 150

CHAPTER

Certain S
Duty—
eries en
Fisherie
caught i
Fishery-
Allowan
Bountie
Newfou
Laurenc
Fishery-
stituted,

How Eng
Ships, E
to be Ex
7. & 8.
When fo
Letters
sioners o
Mariner

CONTENTS.

CHAPTER IV.

THE COASTING TRADE,

Page
214

CHAPTER V.

THE FISHERIES.

Certain Sorts of Fish foreign-caught to pay double Alien's Duty—The Herring, North-Sea, and Westmomy Fisheries encouraged—The Greenland and Newfoundland Fisheries free of Duty—Importation of Fish foreign-caught in foreign Ships prohibited—The Newfoundland Fishery—All Fish bought of Foreigners prohibited—Allowances on salted Fish British-caught and cured—Bounties in the Greenland Fishery—Bounties in the Newfoundland Fishery—and in that of the Gulf of St. Laurence and Labrador—Bounties in the Southern Whale Fishery—The Society of the Free British Fishery instituted, - - - - - 216

CHAPTER VI.

OF BRITISH SHIPS.

How English-built Shipping to be understood—Foreign Ships, English-owned, to be registered—English Ships to be English-built—The Plantation Register Act, Stat. 7. & 8. Will. 3. c. 22.—Of Registers lost or mislaid—When foreign Seamen employed—Ships made free by Letters Patent—By Private Acts—By the Commissioners of the Customs—Of Prize Ships—Of Master and Mariners naturalized, - - - - - 232

PART

CONTENTS.

PART III.

INTRODUCTION,

Page

262

CHAPTER I.

THE PLANTATION TRADE.

The American Intercourse Bill, Stat. 23. Geo. 3. c. 39 →	
The Newfoundland Supply Bill—Stat. 28. Geo. 3. c. 6.	
—Intercourse with the West-Indies—With the American Colonies—The American Orders in Council—The American Treaty—Free Port Act—The Indemnity Act	
—Decisions and Law Opinions, - - -	265

CHAPTER II.

TRADE WITH ASIA, AFRICA, AND AMERICA.

African Goods from Gibraltar—Foreign Goods from Ireland—Foreign Ships in the East-India Trade—The War Acts 1793—The African Company.—The Sierra Leone Company—British Shipping—The War Acts 1803—Decisions and Law Opinions, - - -	313
--	-----

CHAPTER III.

THE EUROPEAN TRADE.

Of European Shipping—The French Commercial Treaty—The War Acts 1793—The Dutch Property Acts—The Neutral Ship Act—The War Acts 1803—Orders of Council, Licences, and Instructions—Law Opinions, - - -	338
--	-----

CHAPTER IV.

THE COASTING TRADE,

370

CHAPTER

The Newfour
The South
The Herri
Opinion

Frauds in Re
gistering La
submitted to
Report ther
The Opinio
Stat. 26. Ge
gistering—T
Bill of Sa
mislaide—P
Geo. 3. c. 6
Remedies p
ment in Dut
The War A
Opinions

CONTENTS.

CHAPTER V.

THE FISHERIES.

The Newfoundland Fishery—The Greenland Fishery— The Southern Whale Fishery—The British Fisheries— The Herring Fishery—The Deep-Sea Fishery—Law Opinion	371
---	-----

CHAPTER VI.

OF BRITISH SHIPS.

Frauds in Registering—Smuggling—Defects in the Re- gistering Laws—Intended Amendments therein—Points submitted to the Commissioners of the Customs—Their Report thereupon—Proposals for amending the Laws— The Opinion of the Committee of Trade thereupon— Stat. 26. Geo. 3. c. 60.—Of British-built Ships—Of Re- gistering—The Bond—Indorsement on the Certificate— Bill of Sale—Change of Name—Certificate lost or mislaid—Prize Ships—Amendments made in Stat. 26. Geo. 3. c. 60.—Of Shipping in the Eastland Trade— Remedies proposed in Aid of British Shipping—Ease- ment in Duties for British Ships Stat. 34. Geo. 3. c. 68— The War Acts 1793 and 1803—Decisions and Law Opinions	396
--	-----

SUMMARY,	489
----------	-----

CONCLUSION,	519
-------------	-----

APPENDIX.	525
-----------	-----

W A I

Shipp

IT is prop
law of
Navigation.
improvement
frequently
and various
to time, by
as much as
country, the
conveyance

THE
LAW .

OF

Shipping and Navigation.

INTRODUCTION.

IT is proposed to take an historical view of the law of England with regard to Shipping and Navigation. The increase of shipping, and the improvement of navigation, are objects that have frequently engaged the attention of the Legislature; and various provisions have been made from time to time, by which it was endeavoured to confine, as much as possible, the trade to and from this country, the employment of the fisheries, and the conveyance coastwise, to the shipping and mariners

B

of

INTRODUCTION.

of this country alone. The History, therefore, of Shipping and Navigation includes in it the history of the different branches of foreign and domestic trade, and of the fisheries carried on either upon our coasts or abroad; and we shall accordingly, in pursuing this enquiry, be led to consider the laws that have been made for better regulating those various objects of commercial policy.

BUT this, understood in its largest extent, opens to us a field of more space and greater variety than is necessary for our present purpose; some limit must therefore be set to our research: in so doing it is meant to confine ourselves merely to such matters as belong to *shipping* and *navigation* in the stricter sense of those words, or at least in the parliamentary sense which they have acquired from the use and application of them in different acts of parliament. Thus, whatever relates to a *ship*, and its qualifications of *ownership*, or *built*, the master who commands, and the seamen who *navigate* it, the *goods* and *commodities*, and the *places* from which it may import by virtue of such qualifications; all these are peculiarly subjects of the present History, and will of themselves bring before us the trade and commerce of the whole world. But any incidents and circumstances relating to that trade and commerce, and not originating from, or belonging to, the precise nature of such qualifications of the *ship* and its *navigation*, are extraneous and foreign. Thus the whole concern of customs and duties being merely regulations of revenue; the detail for collecting and securing

securing
visions about
matters by
house, are
In short, it
and those of
Navigatio
the Second
words in the
understood
Increasing

SUCH is
design; wh
usually term
history may
riods: the
earliest app
cluding the
ring the tim
will comme
passed in the
tain all the
the peace i
after the pe
have been n

AFTER w
come curiou
ceived, and
it. It is in
information
that has obt
ferent Acts

securing such revenue, including the numerous provisions about smuggling; with an infinitude of other matters lying within the department of the custom-house, are all excluded, as no part of this work. In short, it is intended to touch upon those topics, and those only, which compose the famous *Act of Navigation* made in the 12th year of king Charles the Second, and which has in its title the same words in the same sense in which they are here to be understood: *An Act for the Encouraging and Increasing of SHIPPING and NAVIGATION.*

SUCH is the nature and extent of the proposed design; which will comprize a history of what are usually termed *The Acts of Navigation*. This history may properly be divided into Three Periods: the First containing the laws made from the earliest appearance of any such, down to and including the Act of Navigation made in 1651, during the time of the Commonwealth. The Second will commence with the famous Act of Navigation passed in the 12th year of Charles II. and will contain all the laws passed down to the time of making the peace in 1783. The Third will commence after the peace, and contain all the laws which have been made down to the present year 1806.

AFTER we possess the text of the law, we become curious to learn what construction it has received, and what practice has been founded upon it. It is intended, therefore, to intersperse such information relative to the construction and usage, that has obtained in consequence of passing the different Acts of Navigation, as the best search has

INTRODUCTION.

been able to discover. The place where a lawyer would naturally look for materials of this sort, is the books of reports, containing decisions and opinions of the courts. This search has been made, but it has not answered the expectations that might be entertained either from the importance of the subject or the lapse of time, which promised many occasions for judicial discussion on these laws. All the cases to be found in the printed books, from the time of passing the Act of Navigation to the present moment, do not exceed ten (a); nor has repeated inquiry been able to draw forth any information of this kind from manuscripts. One great source therefore of illustration, and that which principally commands the attention of the professors of the law, is extremely deficient in this branch of jurisprudence.

THIS dearth of recorded judgments must surely be ascribed to no other cause than that there were very few worth recording: for it is not to be believed that, among the variety of matter collected from term to term in Westminster-hall, *that* furnished by the laws of navigation should have es-

(a) That is, in June 1792, when this book was first published; a greater number are to be found in the books, during the short period which has since elapsed. These, however, are not in Exchequer causes, instituted by the Crown, for enforcing the regulations of the Navigation System; but in causes between party and party for adjusting private rights; many of these questions have been on the Register Act, Stat. 26. Geo. 3. upon the transfer of property in ships; some have arisen incidentally in Insurance causes, where objections have been raised on the illegality of the voyage insured.

escaped

escaped with
tion: and
considera
tion of a
by a board
ducted by
circumstan
very specia
established
progress
makes it
that can b
tion; and
worth rem
the genera
the use of
not supply
rest satisfie
source.

It is in
officially b
thirty year
been argue
the Acts of
of this per
ment of th
lieve, that
our own,
these statu
without any

INTRODUCTION.

escaped without receiving its due portion of attention: and this appears the less likely, when it is considered that such causes belong to the jurisdiction of a particular court, that they are instituted by a board of revenue, and are advised and conducted by the law officers of the crown. The circumstances attending these suits give them a very special appearance. There are officers of an established board, promoting and watching the progress of them in every stage, whose situation makes it their interest to pick up every suggestion that can be added to the stock of official information; and it is not very likely, that any decision, worth remembering, should have escaped both the general reporters, and those who collect for the use of the custom-house: if the latter will not supply the deficiency of the former, we may rest satisfied that it can be supplied from no other source.

It is in the memory of many persons, who are officially bound to know it, that for twenty or thirty years back, very few points of law have been argued in the court of exchequer upon any of the Acts of Navigation (a). From the experience of this period we are enabled to form some judgment of the preceding; and we may readily believe, that in former times, as we know it is in our own, the generality of suits grounded upon these statutes, turned upon some point of fact, without any dispute about the meaning of the law;

(a) See the preceding Note.

and from such suits no legal materials were to be derived for the information of posterity. It might be inferred from this, that the laws of navigation are penned with great clearness, and are happily exempt from those ambiguities, which have been seen to cloud the construction of other laws, framed by persons of the best learning and experience. But in truth a want of clearness is not the only nor the most common cause of doubt and difficulty in the interpretation of laws; they originate from other defects than those in the laws themselves; from the conceit of the parties interested, and the weak judgments of their first advisers; such dispositions and such intellects will easily persuade themselves, that the law speaks the language they wish it should speak; and at any rate they will think it worth trying, whether they cannot prevail with a court to confirm their opinion. These considerations have generally had their full effect to plunge the parties into a suit, before the matter comes into the hands of those, who are best able to distinguish, but who are then obliged to exercise their ingenuity instead of their judgment, and to torture and confound every thing, in order to support what in their closets they would pronounce untenable. Yet it is to such occasions as this, that we are indebted for two-thirds of the legal argument to be found in the Report-books; and out of such attempts to mislead and misrepresent, grow the true exposition and the real learning of the law.

BUT the king's suits are brought into court in a dif-

a differen
well con
customs
form a
they are
attorney
discretion
These off
profession
and prom
that the o
they need
ment. In
consult li
rights sho
tion with
While suc
points of
really and
cultry.

If few
on this su
is not wan
is from th
been taken
of Charle
for the di
in points
this can b
supply th
pounding
Legislatur

different manner: they are, in the first instance, well considered by the solicitor of the board of customs, who is qualified by his daily practice to form a sufficient opinion upon the point of law; they are usually submitted to the opinion of the attorney and solicitor general, whose judgment and discretion are looked to for advice and direction. These officers feel themselves responsible in their professional character for that which they advise and promote; and they will always have in view, that the opinion given in their chambers in such as they need not scruple to support in public argument. In addition to their own reputation, they consult likewise the honour of the crown, whose rights should never be brought judicially in question without a reasonable confidence of success. While such considerations have their influence, no points of law will be hazarded, that do not appear really and substantially to contain doubt and difficulty.

If few determinations of courts are to be found on this subject of Shipping and Navigation, there is not wanting information of another kind. This is from the opinions of law-officers, which have been taken from time to time ever since the reign of Charles the Second, by the board of customs, for the direction of themselves and their officers in points of practice as they arose. Wherever this can be obtained, I shall endeavour to make it supply the deficiency of judicial matter, in expounding and illustrating the laws made by the Legislature.

INTRODUCTION.

I AM aware that the scrupulous dignity of the law of England has not been accustomed to receive, as authorities, any thing less than the opinions delivered by judges upon the bench; the arguments of counsel in court, and their opinions at chambers, are placed among those extrajudicial and private matters that are wanting in the essential quality which should constitute a juridical authority. But it may be said, with due deference to the oracles which speak in our courts, that the opinions of lawyers have an advantage which *those* have not: they come down to us in the writing of the author—his own meaning conveyed in his own words; the opinions of courts, on the other hand, are usually conveyed by some auditor; and the clearest judgment may, in after-time, be brought in question from the inaccuracy of contradictory reports. Indeed I can entertain no doubt but an opinion ascertained to be really given by a person filling the office of king's attorney or solicitor, upon points of revenue and rights of the crown, will be received by lawyers as a very high authority; and I shall think myself very fortunate in having had an opportunity to bring together a considerable degree of information from materials of that sort.

WITH these helps from the decisions of courts, and the opinions of law-officers of the crown, it is hoped some light may be thrown on the acts of parliament, which are the subject of this History.

PART

*First Act
mans o
in Dut
The F
Trade-
vigation*

THE f
can l
*Navigati
enacted, t
which ca
freighted
other. B
enjoyed in
who were
English; a
by another
to buy win
the Gasco
considered
ping to b
tion.*

PART I.

First Act of Navigation—Petition of the Commons on the Carrying Trade—An Easement in Duty for English Ships—Stat. 5. Eliz.—The Fisheries encouraged—The Coasting Trade—The Plantation Trade—Act of Navigation 1651.

THE first provision made by parliament that can be classed under the denomination of a *Navigation-Act*, is stat. 42. Ed. 3. c. 8. which enacted, that all ships of England and Gascoigne which came into Gascoigne, should be first freighted to bring wines into England before all other. But this preference (such as it is) being enjoyed in common with the people of Gascony, who were then the king's subjects equally with the English; and the English being actually restrained by another part of the act from going to Gascony to buy wines, which were to be brought only by the Gascons and other Aliens, this has not been considered sufficiently favourable to English shipping to be ranked among the Acts of Navigation.

PART I.

42 ED. III. TO
A. D. 1651.

THAT

PART I

TO
1691.
First Act of Na-
vigation.

THAT which has usually been deemed the first Act of Navigation, is stat. 5. *Rich. 2.* st. 1. c. 3. which is expressed in the beginning of it to be made for the increase of the navy of England, which was then greatly diminished.

It was thereby ordained, that none of the king's liege people should from thenceforth ship any merchandize in going out, or coming within the realm of England in any port, but only in ships of the king's liegeance, under the penalty of forfeiting all the merchandize shipped in other vessels, or the value thereof; a third part to go to the informer; or, as it is expressed, "the person who duly espieth and duly proveth any offence against that statute."

BUT this attempt to encourage English shipping seems to have been made before the actual state of our navigation would quite warrant it; for in the very next session of parliament it was enacted, by stat. 6. *Rich. 2.* c. 8. that the said law should only take place "as long as ships of the said liegeance were to be found able and sufficient in the parts where the merchants happened to dwell." Again, in the 14th year of that king, the same regulation was repeated by parliament; but it was on that occasion accompanied with a qualification which suggests an important observation upon these laws of navigation; for when it was enacted by stat. 14. *Rich. 2.* c. 6. "that merchants of the realm of England should freight in the said realm the ships of the said realm, and not strange ships," this proviso was added, so that the owners of the said ships take reasonable

reasonable

If, theref

if the ow

foreign sh

FROM

seen how

ficial regu

tained in

a monop

of the co

poling its

and restr

wording a

subject, th

tions mor

and that t

fronts was

land. W

that the o

not of com

made freq

THERE

subject fro

of Edwar

Edw. 4.

the trade

the realm

strangers,

realm any

stranger

the realm

could hav

of denizen

reasonable gains for the freight of the same.

If, therefore, English ships could not be got, or if the owners demanded an unreasonable freight, foreign ships might still by law be employed.

PART I.

42 ED. III. TO
A. D. 1351.

FROM these concessions and qualifications it is seen how early our ancestors felt, that these beneficial regulations, with all their advantages, contained in them the inconveniences and mischiefs of a monopoly; and that the navigation and shipping of the country could not be favoured without exposing its trade to some degree of burden and restraint. Indeed it will be found, from the wording and tenor of various statutes made on this subject, that the Acts of Navigation were regulations more of a political than commercial nature; and that the whole advantage to be derived therefrom was intended to center in the navy of England. We shall find, in all subsequent regulations, that the object in view is the increase of ships and not of commerce, and that the interest of the latter is made frequently to give way to that of the former.

THERE appears to have been no statute on this subject from the reign of Richard II. till the reign of Edward IV. when it was enacted by stat. 3. *Edw.* 4. c. 1. among other regulations respecting the trade of wool, that no person inhabiting within the realm of England, other than merchant strangers, should freight nor charge within the realm any ship or other vessel of any alien or stranger with merchandize to be carried out of the realm, nor should bring any into it, if he could have sufficient freight in the ships or vessels of denizens, on pain of forfeiting the merchandize,

half

PART I.

42 ED. III. TO
A. D. 1351.

Petition of the
Commons on
the Carrying
Trade.

half to the king and half to the person seizing. But this provision in Favour of English shipping was to last no more than three years; and we find no other statute on this subject till the reign Henry VII.

BUT in the mean time a petition made by the commons in parliament in the 18th year of *Henry* 6. is well worthy of notice. It was there prayed, that thenceforward no Italian, or other merchant of the countries beyond the Straits of Morocco, should sell in this realm any other merchandize than that of the countries beyond the Straits, on pain of forfeiture thereof. And the reason there alledged for such a regulation is, that since the Italian merchants had become carriers of the commodities of Spain, Portugal, and other countries without the Straits, in addition to the productions of the countries within the Straits, those articles were not brought in such abundance, nor were they sold so cheap as when they were brought by the merchants of those countries respectively, or were fetched by the merchants of this country in their own ships; the consequence of which was, not only the decrease of the king's customs, and the depreciation of the merchandize of this realm, but also a great hurt to all the navy of the realm.

SUCH are the mischiefs which were meant to be remedied; and the benefits the commons proposed by the regulation thus prayed were stated to be, that the countries without the Straits would be more desirous of peace and friendship with England, in order that their merchants might have safe-conduct to bring their goods hither; and that

our

our merch
themselves
so make
pass into
not assent
ment we c
begin to
foreign sh
country to

It is a
to give s
merchand
An experi
peafance i
VII.; and
ciple, car
by prohib
scription,
enacted by
buy or sel
lais, or t
manner of
Guienne o
ventured
Welshmar
English, M
or men of
on forfeitu
the forfeit

(a) Rolls
lian merchan
straining the

our merchants carrying the goods of this country themselves might sell them at the first hand, and so make greater profits. They prayed this might pass into a law for ten years; but the king did not assent to it (a). In this parliamentary document we discover a branch of the navigation-system begin to disclose itself; namely, the confining of foreign ships to carrying the productions of the country to which they belong.

It is another branch of the navigation-system to give some favour or preference to articles of merchandize, if imported in ships of this kingdom. An experiment of this sort likewise made its appearance in the beginning of the reign of Henry VII.; and the parliament, in adopting this principle, carried it at once to the extremest length by prohibiting all commodities of a certain description, that were not so imported; for it was enacted by stat. 1. *Hen.* 7. c. 8. that no one should buy or sell within this realm, Ireland, Wales, Calais, or the Marches thereof, or Berwick, any manner of wine of the growth of the Duchy of Guienne or Gascony, but such as should be adventured and brought in an English, Irish, or Welshman's ship, the mariners of which were English, Irish, or Welshmen, for the most part, or men of Calais, or of the Marches of the same, on forfeiture of such wine; half to the finder of the forfeiture, the other half to the king.

(a) Rolls Parl. 18. *Hen.* 6. 59. The great increase of Italian merchants at this time led to stat. 1 *Rich.* 3. c. 9. for restraining them and their trade.

THIS

PART I.

42 ED. III. TO
A.D. 1351.

THIS statute is introduced by a preamble expressing the decay of the navy and *the idleness of the mariners*, and that if the same were not reformed, the realm would not be of ability and power to defend itself. Conformably with the solicitude there expressed concerning the employment of mariners, this act required, for the first time, that *the mariners*, as well as the ship, *should be of this country*.

THIS statute, which deserves remembrance for having brought forward two principles of our navigation-system that have been applied, with some variation; on numberless occasions in later times, was an experimental regulation, and to endure only to the next parliament. In the next parliament it was revived by stat. 4. Hen. 7. c. 10. with some alterations; namely, it was extended to the article of *wood* called *Thoulouse wood*. The forfeiture was laid not only on the article when bought and sold, but when conveyed or brought in. The ship was to belong to the king, or some of his subjects of England, Ireland, Wales, *Calais*, or Berwick, as owners, possessors, or proprietaries; and instead of requiring the *mariners* for the most part, it requires the *master* (a) and mariners, for the most part, to be men of those places.

THIS statute contains a provision of the same nature with the statutes of Richard II. and the

(a) The expression in the statute is, "The master *under God*, "and the mariners," &c. Bills of lading usually begin, "Shipped by the grace of God."

temporary

temporary

"inhabiti

"chant st

"this rea

"of any

"be carri

"Wales,

"of deniz

"freight,

"to the k

"same."

brought in

of weather

feiture, fo

otherwise

the ship.

THE sta

saving of t

vation was

withstandi

tained, bo

of Henry

and Guien

statute; an

void by sta

ever, in fa

fore a certa

THE de

again made

in stat. 23

parliament

themselves

PART I.
42 ED. III. TO
A. D. 1351.

temporary act stat. 3. *Edw.* 4. c. 1. "No person inhabiting within this realm, other than merchant strangers, shall freight or charge within this realm, or Wales, any ship or other vessel of any alien or stranger with merchandize, to be carried out of, or brought into, this realm or Wales, if he may have sufficient freight in ships of denizens at the port where he makes his freight, on forfeiture of the merchandize, half to the king, and half to the person seizing the same." There was a *proviso* that merchandize brought in contrary to this act, in cases of stress of weather, or enemies, should not be liable to forfeiture, so as the owners made no sale thereof, otherwise than for victuals and necessary repairs of the ship.

THE stat. 1. *Hen.* 7. had, at the close of it, a saving of the king's prerogative. No such reservation was made in stat. 4. *Hen.* 7. But, notwithstanding, we find that many licences were obtained, both by aliens and denizens, in the reign of Henry VIII. for bringing in wine of Gascony and Guienne, and Thoulouse woad, contrary to statute; and these licences were expressly declared void by stat. 7. *Hen.* 8. c. 2.; with a saving, however, in favour of such as should be executed before a certain short day then to come.

THE decrease of shipping and mariners was again made a subject of complaint by parliament in stat. 23. *Hen.* 8. c. 7.; by which statute the parliament made no new regulation, but contented themselves with reciting stat. 5. *Rich.* 2. stat. 6.

Rich.

PART I.

48 ED. III. TO
A. D. 1351.An easement in
duty for Eng-
lish ships.

Rich. 1. and stat. 4. Hen. 7. which they declared should stand in full force and effect. This act being made to continue only to the last day of the next parliament, it was thought proper by *stat. 32. Hen. 8. c. 14.* intituled, "*An Act for the Maintenance of the Navy of England, and for certain Rates of Freight,*" again to confirm the said statutes, in the same manner as had been done by *stat. 23. Hen. 8. c. 7.* In order better to insure the employment of English shipping, this act further ordains a certain price of freight between London and the principal trading towns of Europe; which price was not to be exceeded, except in times of war.

It seems, a proclamation had been obtained from the Crown, granting to merchant strangers, for a certain time, the privilege of importing and exporting merchandize, on paying the same custom and subsidy as natural-born subjects. This liberality of the Crown was qualified by the present statute, which confined it to such articles as were imported or exported in any *ship, bottom, or vessel of this reulm of England, commonly called an English ship, bottom, or vessel*; which is the first instance of an easement in duty made in favour of English ships. But to this was subjoined a proviso, That should no such English ship be at the port, and the merchant gave notice thereof to the Lord Admiral, or his deputy, or if none such were resident at the port, then to the customer or comptroller, and obtained from him a certificate, under his seal, of such lack of English ships,

ships, he
the port,
tion.

To facil
of English
some publi
of seven d
voyage th
made for t
tody of go
due perform
plaint and
admiral, hi

SUCH w
ment to re
English shi
commerce a
we shall fee
to the form
5. & 6. *Ed.*
Hen. 7. wa
tenance of
articles th
cheaper; b
fold dearen
the better
cordingly p
day of *Feb*
any person
amity with
wines, or
or *Thoulou*

ships, he might then freight any foreign ship in the port, and have the benefit of the proclamation.

To facilitate the execution of this act, owners of English ships were directed to affix a notice in some public place in Lombard-street, for the space of seven days, of their intention to sail, and the voyage they meant to make. Provisions were made for the speedy departure of ships, safe custody of goods committed to their care, and the due performance of their engagement, by a complaint and hearing, in a summary way, before the admiral, his lieutenant, or deputy.

SUCH were the endeavours used by this parliament to recommend, and gain a preference for English shipping. But the competition between commerce and navigation had various success; and we shall see in the next reign that a turn was given to the former in prejudice of the latter. In stat. 5. & 6. *Edw. 6. c. 18.* we are told, that stat. 4. *Hen. 7.* was supposed to be made for the maintenance of the navy, and in good hope that the articles there mentioned would be obtained cheaper; but, on the contrary, those articles daily sold dearer, "and the navy was thereby never the better maintained." The present statute accordingly provides, that in future, between the first day of *February* and the first day of *October*, any person, being of the parts or countries in amity with our sovereign, might bring in those wines, or wines of any other parts of *France*, or *Thoulouse woad*, in whatsoever ships, crayers,

PART I.

2^d ED. III. TO
A. D. 1651.

or boats, whoever might be owner (being of par in amity with our sovereign), and whoever might be the master or mariners (a).

THE expectation expressed in this statute to obtain foreign goods cheaper when the carrying of them was granted as a monopoly in favour of English shipping, was rather such as would be held out by interested persons who seek a privilege, than entertained by wise men who look on, unless in times when the nature of commerce is very little understood.

THE cause of commerce was backed by the jealousy of foreign states, who retaliated our prohibitions to freight foreign ships, by making penal laws against such as should ship goods out of their countries in any other than the vessels of the country. This point was taken into consideration by the parliament at the beginning of the reign of queen Elizabeth, and by stat. 1. *Eliz.* c. 13. a formal repeal was made of stat. 5. *Rich.* 2. and stat. 4. *Hen.* 7.; and thereby it was hoped to conciliate the friendship of our neighbours, who were running the same race with us in navigation and commerce. But that the interest of navigation might not be wholly abandoned, another

(a) By stat. 23. *Hen.* 8. c. 7. sect. 2. no wines of *Gascony* or *Guienne*, or any manner of *French* wines, were to be landed between the Feast of *St. Michael* the Archangel and the Purification of Our Lady. This act was expired when the stat. 5. & 6. *Edw.* 6. was passed, otherwise the time here limited for importing would in effect have been no limitation at all, but an entire permission. *Quere*, If that prohibition of stat. 23. *Hen.* 8. was continued by any other statute?

another intended, equity, to fraudulent subjects and own names aliens' duties which, unless nothing in the Navigation clause. In chandize, was no reason to embark, for chandize, pitch, tar, any ship, the queen, were not permitted and the of the queen for the same

THUS, it required to be by the preference exported in aliens' duties forced by force a less sanction whose occurrence to the common profits. T

another mode was attempted, by which it was intended, with less envy and more appearance of equity, to accomplish a like end. To prevent a fraudulent practice, which then had obtained, of subjects entering the goods of strangers in their own names, and so defrauding the Crown of the aliens' duties, the following regulation was made; which, under the mask of revenue, seems to have nothing in view but re-establishing the spirit of the Navigation-Acts repealed in the foregoing clause. It was enacted, that all owners of merchandize, who in time of peace, and when there was no restraint made of English ships, should embark, ship, lade, or discharge, by way of merchandize, any wares or merchandize (mast, raffe, pitch, tar, and corn only excepted) out of, or into any ship, bark, hoy, vessel, or bottom, whereof the queen, or some of her subjects of this realm, were not possessors and proprietors, and the masters and the mariners for the most part subjects of the queen, should pay the subsidy and custom for the same, as strangers and aliens born.

Thus, by the laws repealed, all subjects were required to import and export in English ships; by the present law, all subjects, who imported or exported in foreign ships, were liable to pay the aliens' duties. It is true, the former acts were enforced by forfeiture; but the aliens' duties, though a less sanction, were motives sufficient with men, whose occupation in commerce habituated them to the comparison of every rise or fall in their profits. The design and expectation of the par-

PART I.

22 ED. III. TO
A. D. 1351.

liament was fairly discovered in the title they gave to this act, *An Act for the Shipping in English Bottoms.*

THE act goes on to ordain, that no hoy or plate owned by an English subject should carry merchandize from this kingdom to parts beyond the seas, on pain of forfeiting such hoy or plate, with all the munition, tackling, and other necessities pertaining thereto; a provision, that probably was designed to promote the building of larger ships.

AN exception, similar to what we have before seen, was made to the regulation in favour of English ships; namely, that the merchants adventurers, and merchants of the staple, might, at the time of their shipping cloth and wool, twice in one year at the most, from and out of the river Thames, ship merchandize in a ship belonging to a stranger, or alien, at such times as ships belonging to subjects were not to be had, sufficient in number and goodness for the safe conveyance of goods to Flanders, Holland, Zealand, or Brabant. The merchants of Bristol also, who had suffered greatly in their shipping by enemies at sea, were allowed to ship, within forty miles of their city, merchandize on board strangers' bottoms, without paying other customs than for merchandize in English bottoms.

THE whole of this act was only of temporary duration, namely, for five years; and so to the end of the parliament next following. But, before it expired, the regulation about hoys was repealed by

by the
ordained,
the seas a
as far as
taken aw
act being
parliamen
sion of st

THE s
touching
nance of
forward t
tion, that
different m
encouragin
creasing o
was, the co
shipping.

MANY p
made resp
them had t
to shipping
towards the
the inland f
as stat. We
Edw. 3. p
market of
was then, a
were follow
reigns; in a
light of vi
corn, butter

by the Navigation-Act passed in 5. *Eliz.* which ordained, that English hoys and plates might cross the seas as far as Caen in Normandy, and eastward as far as Norway. This partial indulgence was taken away by stat. 13. *Eliz.* c. 15.; but this last act being to continue only to the end of the next parliament, when that period arrived, the provision of stat. 5. *Eliz.* again revived.

THE stat. 5. *Eliz.* c. 5. is intituled *An Act touching politic Constitutions for the Maintenance of the Navy*. In this act were brought forward two principles of our system of navigation, that have been steadily adhered to, under different modifications, ever since. One was the encouraging of the fisheries, as the means of increasing our shipping and navigation; the other was, the confining the coasting trade to English shipping.

MANY provisions had, before this statute, been made respecting the fisheries; but in none of them had this subject been taken up with a view to shipping and navigation. The laws made till towards the latter end of Edward III. related to the inland fisheries of salmon and other river-fish; as stat. Westm. 2. 13. *Edw.* 1. c. 47. But in 31. *Edw.* 3. provisions were made about the sale in market of herrings, of which Great Yarmouth was then, as now, the principal market*. These were followed by several others in the subsequent reigns; in all of which fish was considered in the light of victual merely; was often joined with corn, butter, cheese, and the like; and the great

PART I.

4th ED. TO A.D. 1081.

The Fisheries encouraged.

* Stat. 31. *Ed.*
3. st. 2. c. 1.
Stat. 31. *Ed.* 3.
st. 3.

PART I.

42 ED. III. TO
A. D. 1651.

anxiety seemed to be, to obtain a regular supply, to prevent forestalling or regrating, either by buying it at sea, or taking any undue advantage of the fishermen when they came to shore, so as to prevent a fair and open sale in market, for the supply of the public on the best terms; such are stat. 31. *Ed.* 3. ft. 2. c. 2. stat. 31. *Ed.* 3. ft. 3. stat. 35. *Ed.* 3. ft. 1. stat. 6. *Rich.* 2. c. 11. stat. 25. *Hen.* 8. c. 4. among many others. To attain this object, encouragement was given by stat. 6. *Rich.* 2. c. 10. (which was enforced by several statutes passed in after-times, as stat. 1. *Hen.* 4. c. 17. stat. 14. *Hen.* 4. c. 6.) to aliens, being friends, to bring in fish and sell it in market, notwithstanding any privileges or charters granted to others.

IN the time of Henry VIII. the parliament, for the first time, expressed an opinion, that the fisheries had a connection with the state of our navigation and maritime force. In stat. 33. *Hen.* 8. c. 2. which was made for preventing the old practice of buying fish on the high sea, it is stated in the preamble, that many towns on the coast of Kent and Suffex had, in former times, possessed wealth and great population, owing to their fisheries; that there was in consequence a building of boats and ships in those parts, and mariners always to be found for the navy; lastly, that the markets were well supplied with fish, many grew rich, and the poor were employed. It then complains, that the fishermen of those parts had of late thought it more advantageous to go over to, the coasts of Picardy and Flanders, or to meet
the

the fisher
them with
if they d
seems to l
Picards a
caught fi
A penalty
bought su

ANOTH
a semblan
stat. 2. &
to be take
any merch
out on voy
or other pl

It rema
to make f
materially
vient to
This was
Eliz. c. 5.

By this
years to co
in ships an
sea fish ta
place out o
ing any cu
the same.
places, no
restraint,
by subjects
nor was al

PART I.

32 ED. III. RO
A. D. 1351.

the fishermen of those countries at sea and buy of them with the coin of the realm their fish; whereas if they did not so regrate these supplies (which seems to have been the principal grievance), these Picards and Flemings would bring their own caught fish, and sell it here at a *cheaper rate*. A penalty was, by this act, imposed on those who bought such fish, and brought it here to market.

ANOTHER statute may be mentioned as bearing a semblance of encouraging the fisheries. By stat. 2. & 3. *Edw. 6. c. 6.* no toll was any longer to be taken by the officers of the admiralty from any merchant or fisherman for a licence to pass out on voyages to Iceland, Newfoundland, Ireland, or other places commodious for fishing upon the seas.

It remained for the reign of queen Elizabeth to make some regulations that would plainly and materially contribute to render the fisheries subservient to the end of shipping and navigation. This was done by the abovementioned stat. 5. *Eliz. c. 5.*

By this statute it was enacted, that, for four years to come, the queen's subjects might export, in ships and vessels of subjects, herrings and other sea fish taken upon the seas by subjects to any place out of the queen's dominions, without paying any custom, subsidy, or poundage-money for the same. In ports, cities, markets, and other places, none were to set a price on, or make any restraint, or take a toll or tax of sea fish taken by subjects in ships or vessels of the same subjects; nor was any purveyor to take the same but on

PART I.

42 ED. III. TO
A. D. 1351.

* Sect. 1, 2, 4

† Sect. 6, 7.

‡ Sect. 14, 15,
91, to 23.

§ Sect. 4.

agreement with the owner or seller*. None were to buy of any stranger, or out of a stranger's bottom, any herring not being sufficiently salted, packed, and casked, on pain of forfeiture, except such herrings came in by shipwreck†. To promote the consumption of fish, various regulations were made concerning the due keeping of fish-days‡, with other matters conducing to encourage and recommend the great object of the fishery.

In the course of this reign several other regulations were made upon this head. In stat. 13, *Eliz. c. 11.* which also is intituled, *An Act for the Maintenance of Navigation*, it was enacted, that no fish taken or brought into the realm by a stranger, nor fish commonly called Scottish fish, or Flemish fish, should be dried within England, to be sold, on pain of forfeiture thereof§. Again, in stat. 23, *Eliz. c. 7.* intituled, *An Act for the Increase of Mariners, and for Maintenance of the Navigation*, provision was made against the merchants and fishmongers sending into foreign parts, and ingrossing salted fish, and salted herrings, instead of employing our own fishermen; owing to which, the preamble of the act says, two hundred sail and more of good and serviceable ships, which used to trade yearly to Iceland, had now decayed; and also a great number of mariners and seamen fit for her majesty's service: however, salted fish might, by this act, be brought by aliens, being the real owners thereof. This provision

provision
to allow
subjects.
of Engl
of the a
other fis
Suffolk,
encourag
5. *Eliz.*
was sent
up the St
of this k
The act
pealed b
given is,
not bette
creased b
of foreign
the natura
tenth par
own takin
merchants
act of p
considerin
carry out
them also
branch of
By stat.
c. 12. pro
fishery of
Somerset,
be confide

provision was relaxed by stat. 27. *Eliz.* c. 15. so as to allow such salted fish to be imported by English subjects, for the use of some of the northern ports of England, which, it seems from the preamble of the act, used to be supplied with herrings and other fish from the coast towns of Norfolk and Suffolk, till the exportation of them had been encouraged by taking off the export duty by stat. 5. *Eliz.*; since which, so much of that article was sent to Zealand, France, and Portugal, and up the Streights for Italy, that the northern parts of this kingdom suffered greatly from scarcity. The act of 23. *Eliz.* was afterwards wholly repealed by stat. 39. *Eliz.* c. 10.; and the reason given is, that the navigation of this kingdom was not bettered, nor the number of mariners increased by the prohibition on the importation of foreign salt fish by our own merchants, and that the natural subjects were not able to furnish a tenth part of the realm with salted fish of their own taking; while, in the mean time, the foreign merchants only enhanced their prices since the late act of parliament. Further, it alledged, that considering the subjects of this country might carry out salted fish, it was unequal not to allow them also to bring it in, but rather to entrust this branch of trade wholly to foreigners.

By stat. 1. *Jac.* 1. c. 23. and stat. 3. *Jac.* 1. c. 12. provision was made for encouraging the fishery of pilchards and sea fish on the coasts of Somerset, Devon, and Cornwall. And this may be considered as the whole of what was done by parliament,

PART I.

42 ED. III. TO
A. D. 1351.The Coasting
Trade.

parliament, till the Act of Navigation, for promoting this branch of employment for ships and mariners, which has been deemed in later times so necessary for increasing and advancing both.

WITH regard to the second principle of the navigation-system brought forward by stat. 5. *Eliz.* it was enacted, that no person should cause to be laden or carried in any bottom whereof a stranger born was owner, ship-master, or part-owner, any kind of fish, victual, wares, or things of what kind or nature soever, from one port or creek of this realm to another port or creek of the same, on pain of forfeiting the goods so laden or carried*.

* Sect. 8.

IN addition to this, the antient regulation concerning French wines and Thoulouse woad, that had lately been repealed, was revived. No wine coming out of the dominions of France, nor Thoulouse woad, was to come into this realm of England, but in vessels of which some subject of the queen was only owner, or part owner, on pain of forfeiting such wine or woad †; with an exception in favour of Wales, the county of Monmouth, and the Isle of Man, where strangers might bring, in ships owned by strangers, any quantity of Rochelle wine, and not exceeding a certain quantity of other French wines, in one year ‡. A permission was given to all persons, being subjects, to export wheat, rye, barley, malt, peas, or beans, when they did not exceed certain prices, into any parts beyond sea in ships, crayers,

† Sect. 11.

‡ Sect. 11. 46,
47, 48.

or

or other
be the o

This
allowed
free of d
for six
the othe
on foot b
stat. 1. J
3. *Car.*

BEFOR
should b
prevailed
of the ve
ried by t
of only o
gard to o
the effect
English fl

IN ano
liament,
the encou
view. T
Tillage,
exportatio
ships; an
been befo
ticed.

It was
c. 5. that
try depen
the middl

or other vessels, whereof English subjects should be the only owners.

PART I.

42 ED. III. TO
A. D. 1651.

This act was temporary: the part of it that allowed the exportation of herrings and other fish free of duty, was continued by stat. 13. *Eliz.* c. 11. for six years, but was at length left to expire: the other provisions above-mentioned were kept on foot by the continuing acts, stat. 39. *Eliz.* c. 18. stat. 1. *Jac.* 1. c. 25. stat. 21. *Jac.* 1. c. 28. stat. 3. *Car.* 1. c. 4. stat. 16. *Car.* 1. c. 4.

BEFORE we leave this stat. 5. *Eliz.* c. 5. it should be remarked, that the description which prevailed in the former statutes of the ownership of the vessel, whether English or foreign, was varied by this act, which introduced the alternative of *only owner*, or *part owner*, as well with regard to one as the other; and in both cases it had the effect of rendering the regulation in favour of English ships more strict.

IN another act* made in the same sessions of parliament, for regulating the exportation of corn, the encouragement of shipping was still kept in view. The act is intituled, *For the Increase of Tillage, and Maintenance of the Navy*. The exportation of corn is required to be in English ships; and this is done in the same words as had been before used in stat. 5. *Eliz.* c. 5. before noticed.

It was upon the regulations of stat. 5. *Eliz.* c. 5. that the shipping and navigation of this country depended for support and encouragement till the middle of the last century; when a set of men
who

PART I.

42 ED. III. TO
A. D. 1651.

who had violated all scruples and rights to possess themselves of the government, manifested a more laudable courage in despising the delicacy hitherto observed towards the rival maritime powers, and resolved, by one legislative act, to advance the interest of English navigation, in opposition to all competition from foreigners of every description.

The Plantation
Trade.

THE first law made at this time for the advancement of navigation, was one for promoting the interest of our foreign plantations, which we shall from this time perceive to be intimately connected with the interests of navigation and of shipping.

THE plan of colonization, which had been begun in the reign of James I. had, all along, been conducted under the immediate administration of the crown. The adventurers engaged in the enterprise under the sanction of royal charters; and every thing relating to their settlement and trade had been ordered by the king and the privy council, without any participation of the Legislature. In these regulations we discover some traces of the policy then conceived, and since more particularly pursued, with regard to the trade of these distant possessions; the striking features of which were, to give encouragement to their productions, in preference to the like articles from other countries; and in return for that preference to require of them, that they should send all their productions to this country, and employ only English shipping.

JAMES

JAMES
cious dis
Virginia
settled.
clamation
to establish
the impo
the custo
bacco in
to come
and after
them and
was at l
James co
pound in
were to h
press con
colony sh
in 1624 t
importati
except fr
except in
prohibite
land, or
a competi
and other
to be re
price, an
the king
In the

(a) Chal

JAMES I. had unfortunately conceived a capricious dislike of tobacco, the only production of Virginia, which he himself was so proud of having settled. This novel plant was prohibited by proclamation, and the Virginia Company were driven to establish houses in Holland and Zealand, for the import and sale of their consignments. But the customs which used to be received upon tobacco in this kingdom failing, the king was willing to come to an understanding with the Company; and after this question had been agitated between them and the crown for some time, a compromise was at length agreed upon in 1623, by which James consented to receive a duty of 9d. *per* pound in lieu of all charges, and the Company were to have the sole importation, upon the express condition, that the whole production of the colony should be brought to England (*a*). Again, in 1624 the king prohibited by proclamation the importation of tobacco into England or Ireland, except from Virginia or the Somer Islands, and except in ships belonging to his subjects. He prohibited also the planting of it in England or Ireland, or in the isles to the same belonging. As a compensation for the loss of duties on Spanish and other foreign tobacco, the merchandize was to be received by royal agents, at a stipulated price, and to be sold by them for the benefit of the king (*b*).

In the following reign a like policy was maintained

(*a*) Chalmers Pol. Ann. pa. 52 to 57.

(*b*) Ibid. 67.

PART I.

42 ED. III. TO
A. D. 1651.

tained under the authority of royal proclamations. In 1639, in the instructions given to sir William Berkeley, then appointed governor of Virginia, we find it alledged, that many ships laden with tobacco and other merchandize had carried the same from thence directly to foreign countries, whereby the king lost the duties due thereon, as nothing was answered upon the exportation in Virginia; the governor is therefore directed to be very careful that no vessel depart thence, loaded with those commodities, before bond, with sufficient sureties, should be taken to his majesty's use, to bring the same into his majesty's dominions, and to carry a lading from thence, in order that the staple of these commodities might be made here; whereby his majesty, after so great an expence upon that plantation, and so many of his subjects transported thither, might not be defrauded of what was justly due for customs on the goods. The bonds were to be transmitted, so that delinquents might be proceeded against. It was at the same time given in charge to the governor, to forbid all trade with any foreign vessels, except upon necessity. The governor was also to take bonds of the owners of tobacco, that it should be brought to the port of London, there to pay such duties as were due (a). A custom-house regulation that we shall see was afterwards adopted by parliament, and carried into full execution.

THUS

(a) Chalm. Pol. Ann. pa. 132.

THUS
vice of his
trade betw
tions. S
which had
up this su
passed an
to severa

THIS
plantation
and othe
beneficial
navigatio
commodit
imported
persons
their bett
merchandi
plantation
for contin
acted, tha
for their u
of all cust
they were
to the exc
not to app
new-found

A CUST
a sort tha

(a) There
in this place
" from the

THUS far had the king proceeded, with the advice of his privy council, to settle and arrange the trade between the mother-country and the plantations. Some few years after, the parliament, which had then assumed the sovereign power, took up this subject; and on 23 January, 1646, they passed an ordinance, intituled, *Privileges granted to several foreign Plantations*.

THIS ordinance begins by reciting, *that the plantations in Virginia, Bermuda, Barbadoes, and other places of America, had been much beneficial to this kingdom, by the increase of navigation, and the customs arising from the commodities of the growth of those plantations imported into this kingdom*; and it recites, that persons trading there had been permitted, for their better encouragement, to transport thither merchandizes and necessaries for carrying on such plantations, without paying any custom for them: for continuing this encouragement it was now enacted, that all goods exported to such plantations, for their use and support, should be exported free of all custom or duty whatsoever, except, that they were, for the next three years, to be subject to the excise (*a*). This privilege, however, was not to apply to exports made to the plantations *in new-found lands*.

A CUSTOM-HOUSE regulation was subjoined, of a sort that will frequently be met with in other laws

(*a*) There is an ambiguity in the wording of the ordinance in this place; it might be read, "that they were to be exempt from the excise for the three years."

PART I.

42 ED. III. TO
A. D. 1651.

laws relating to the plantations. Security was to be given to the commissioners of the customs for really exporting such merchandize to the plantations, there to be used; and a certificate was to be returned from thence, within one year after the lading, of the ship's arrival and discharge in the plantations. Permission was given to entertain and transport to the plantations, persons, subjects of this kingdom, who were willing to serve and be employed in them, provided the names of such persons were registered in the custom-house; and no force were used to take up such servants, nor any apprentices were enticed to desert their masters, or children under age admitted without express consent of their parents; and provided a certificate, within one year of the arrival, should be returned from the governor, or other chief officer, that no fraud was used to carry such person to any other place.

AFTER these provisions another was added, which more particularly belongs to our subject, and which is added in the form of a *proviso*, and was meant as a condition to be performed on the part of the plantations, to intitle them to the benefits intended them by this ordinance. "Provided, That none of the said plantations do suffer or permit any ship, bark, or vessel, to take in any goods of the growth of the said plantations, from any of their ports, and carry them to any foreign parts and places, except in English bottoms. And in case any of the said plantations shall offend herein, then the plantation

" plantati
" the ben
" tom,
" Hollan

IN this
principle
confining
colonies
adopted
manent
established

BEFORE
foreign pla
the cause
displeasure
dom; and
ment, 3d
further inte
them in a
intituled, 7
BERMUDA
ordinance
to have bee
the people
that they w
and depend
the planting
to such laws
should be m
then alledge
had usurped
tates of ma
up in oppo

"plantation so offending shall be excluded from
 "the benefit of the ordinance, and shall pay cus-
 "tom, as other merchants do to France, Spain,
 "Holland, and other foreign parts."

PART I.

42 ED. 1. TO
A. D. 1651.

IN this manner was brought forward another principle of our system of navigation, that of confining to the mother-country the trade of its colonies and plantations; which we shall see adopted and completely secured in the more permanent and extensive policy that was soon to be established.

BEFORE we come to that, we find some of the foreign plantations, having attached themselves to the cause of the exiled family, had incurred the displeasure of the ruling authority in this kingdom; and an ordinance was passed by the parliament, 3d October, 1650, for discontinuing any further intercourse with them, and for declaring them in a state of rebellion. This ordinance is intituled, *Trade with the BARBADA, VIRGINIA, BERMUDA'S and ANTEGO, prohibited*. This ordinance declares those colonies and plantations to have been planted at the cost, and settled by the people and the authority, of this nation; and that they were, and ought to be, subordinate to, and dependent upon, England; and had ever since the planting thereof been, and ought to be, subject to such laws, orders, and regulations, as were and should be made by the parliament of England. It then alledges, that divers persons inhabiting therein had usurped a power of government, seized the estates of many, banished others, and set themselves up in opposition to, and distinct from, this state

D

and

PART I.

42 ED. III. TO
A. D. 1351.

and commonwealth; they were therefore declared robbers, rebels, and traitors; and the parliament forbade to all manner of persons, foreigners and others, all manner of commerce, traffic, and correspondence, whatsoever, to be held with those rebels. Power was accordingly thereby given to seize and take all ships and goods of persons trading, or going to trade, or coming from trading, with them, or holding correspondence with, or yielding them any assistance. Ships and goods were not to be embezzled, but to be proceeded against in the court of admiralty.

At the same time the parliament laid a restriction upon all the plantations in general, which has continued, in some degree, to the present time. "To prevent for the time to come, and to hinder the carrying over of any such persons as are enemies to this commonwealth, or that may prove dangerous to any of the English plantations in America, the parliament doth forbid and prohibit all ships of any foreign nation whatsoever to come to, or trade in, or traffic with, any of the English plantations in America, or any islands, ports, or places thereof, which are planted by, and in possession of, the people of this commonwealth, without licence first had and obtained from the parliament or council of state." And power was given to seize all foreign ships so circumstanced, and not having such licence; and they, with their goods, were declared to be prize.

With respect to the plantations in actual rebellion, power was delegated to the council of state

to grant
nation to
The coun
naval force
enforce obe
appoint go
means to
the parliam

SUCH w
passed on th
liamentary
forded to
was judged
for correctin

BUT the
shipping and
that had nev
forward in th

THIS was
by the parlia
we shall see
dually devel
been enforce
as different o
allowed, nov
extent, in o
sisted, witho
substance, to

THE grea
passing this
possessed by
is suited to th

to

to grant licence and leave to any ship of this nation to trade thither, notwithstanding this act. The council of state were also authorized to send a naval force thither, and to grant commissions to enforce obedience; and also to grant pardons, and appoint governors, and to do and use all lawful means to settle and preserve them in peace, till the parliament took further order therein.

SUCH was the nature of the prohibitory law passed on that occasion; and so early in the parliamentary history of our colonies was a model afforded to be followed in after-times, when it was judged that the like remedy should be applied for correcting disorders of a similar sort.

BUT the grand scheme for establishing English shipping and navigation on a footing of distinction that had never been before attempted, was brought forward in the following year.

THIS was the famous Act of Navigation passed by the parliament 9th October, 1651. In this act we shall see the principles, which had been gradually developing in former laws, and which had been enforced, repealed, or qualified, according as different opinions prevailed, and circumstances allowed, now adopted, and expanded to their full extent, in one system of regulation, that has subsisted, without any very material change in its substance, to the present day.

Act of Navigation,
1651

THE great object of jealousy at the time of passing this act was the immense carrying trade possessed by the Dutch; and the title of the act is suited to this leading idea, *Goods from foreign*

PART I.

42 ED. III. TO
A. D. 1651.

parts by whom to be imported (a). The portion of the carrying-trade with our colonies, which the Dutch had obtained, was the most serious grievance, and that which the nation bore with least patience. Notwithstanding the engagements, stipulations, and regulations, made for confining that branch of navigation to the mother-country, it is said, that in the West-India Islands there used, at this time, out of forty ships to be thirty-eight ships Dutch bottoms. The ordinance sets out with a regulation that was to strike at this abuse; it enacts, That no goods or commodities whatsoever, of the growth, production, or manufacture, of *Asia, Africa, or America*, or of any part thereof, or of any islands belonging to them, or any of them, or which are described or laid down in the usual charts or maps of those places, as well of the English plantations as others, shall be imported or brought into this commonwealth of England, or into Ireland, or any other lands, islands, plantations, or territories, to this commonwealth belonging, or in their possession, in any other ship or vessel whatsoever, but only in such as do truly, and without fraud, belong only to the people of this commonwealth, or the plantations thereof, as the proprietors or right owners thereof, and whereof the master and mariners are also, for the most part of them, of the people of this commonwealth, under the penalty of the forfeiture of the goods, as also of the ship (with all her tackle, guns, and apparel) in which the goods shall

(a) Vide Scob. Acts, ann. 1651. cap. 22.

shall be f
commonw
goods and

HAVIN
production
English sh
the growth
rope, or o
brought in
into Irelan
tions, or t
longing, o
fel whatfoe
out fraud,
monwealth,
thereof, an
ships and v
to the peop
the said goo
nufacture,
only be, o
transportat
former case
of foreign
and which a
wealth, in sh
shall be by
other place
growth, pro
ports where
only, or are
for transport

shall be so brought in and imported, half to the commonwealth, and half to the person seizing the goods and prosecuting them.

HAVING thus secured the whole import of the productions of three quarters of the globe to English ships, it goes on to enact, That no goods, the growth, production, or manufacture, of *Europe*, or of any part thereof, shall be imported or brought into this commonwealth of England, or into Ireland, or any other lands, islands, plantations, or territories, to this commonwealth belonging, or in their possession, in any ship or vessel whatsoever, but in such as do truly, and without fraud, belong only to the people of this commonwealth, as the true owners and proprietors thereof, and in no other, except only such foreign ships and vessels as do truly and properly belong to the people of that country or place of which the said goods are the growth, production, or manufacture, or to such ports where such goods can only be, or most usually are, first shipped for transportation, under the same penalty as in the former case; and no goods or commodities that are of foreign growth, production, or manufacture, and which are to be brought into this commonwealth, in shipping belonging to the people thereof, shall be by them shipped or brought from any other place or country, but only those of their growth, production or manufacture, or from those ports where the said goods and commodities can only, or are, or usually have been, first shipped for transportation, and from none other place or country,

PART I.

42 ED. III. 10
A. D. 1351.

country, under the like penalty of forfeiture. By these two prohibitions the Dutch were cut off from the carrying-trade of Europe, and our merchants were obliged to fetch the productions of the rest of the world from the place of their growth, instead of buying them in Holland. In the second of these three provisions we see that idea carried into execution which had been pressed on the parliament by the commons in 18. *Hen. 6. (a)*, and which was afterwards actually followed in the case of Thoulouse woad, and French wines.

To these great lines of this act were added the following provisos:

FIRST, This was not to restrain the importation of the commodities of the Straits, or Levant seas, laden in the shipping of this nation, at the usual ports, or places for lading them theretofore, within the Straits or Levant seas; nor East-India commodities laden in the shipping of this nation, at the usual place for lading in any part of those seas, to the southward and eastward of the Cape of Good Hope, although they were not of the growth of those places.

SECONDLY, The people of this commonwealth might bring, in vessels or ships to them belonging, and whereof the master and mariners were of this nation, from any of the ports of Spain, or Portugal, goods or commodities that came from, or anyway belonged to, the plantations or dominions of either of them respectively.

THIRDLY,

(a) Vid. ant. pa. 13.

THIRDLY, wares brought bought with fold for m this comm vessels from dleburgh, the owner of the custo quer, that count in Ita

FOURTH to goods tal commission

THUS fa was the fish cess of the tional loss a give an adv of our own fort of cod other kind caught by t made of a whale-fins into this co other lands thereto belo such as shou properly be proprietors to be cured

THIRDLY, It was not to apply to silk, or silk wares brought by land from Italy, and there bought with the proceeds of English commodities sold for money, or in barter; but the people of this commonwealth might ship them in English vessels from Ostend, Nieuport, Rotterdam, Middleburgh, Amsterdam, or any ports thereabouts, the owner making oath before the comptrollers of the customs, or one of the barons of the exchequer, that the goods were so bought for his account in Italy.

FOURTHLY, It was not to extend to bullion, nor to goods taken by way of reprisals, by ships having commission from the commonwealth.

THUS far of foreign trade. The next object was the *fisheries*, in which the rivalry and success of the Dutch had been long regarded as a national loss and disgrace. It was now resolved to give an advantage and preference to the exertions of our own fishermen; and it was enacted, that no sort of cod-fish, ling, herring, pilchard, or any other kind of salted fish usually fished for and caught by the people of this nation, nor any oil made of any kind of fish whatsoever, nor any whale-fins or whale-bones, should be imported into this commonwealth, or into Ireland, or any other lands, islands, plantations, or territories, thereto belonging, or in their possession, but only such as should be caught in vessels that truly and properly belonged to the people of this nation, as proprietors and right owners. And the fish was to be cured, and the oil made, by the people

PART I.

42 ED. III. 10
A.D. 1351.

of this commonwealth, under the penalty before-mentioned. Nor was such fish, when caught and cured by the people of this commonwealth, to be exported from any place belonging to this commonwealth in any other ship or vessel than such as truly and properly appertained to the people of this commonwealth, as right owners, and whereof the master and mariners were, for the most part of them, English, under the like forfeiture.

THE last object was *the coasting trade*, in which the act follows the very words of stat. 5. *Eliz.* It enacts, that no person whatever should load, or cause to be loaded, and carried, in any bottom, ship, or vessel, whereof any stranger born (unless such as were denizen or naturalized) were owner, part owner, or master, any fish, victual, wares, or things, of what kind or nature soever, from one port or creek of this commonwealth to another, under pain of forfeiting the goods and ship.

SUCH was the scheme of navigation, which the bold reformers of that day designed for increasing the naval strength and consideration of this country. It may be said to have originated in jealousy, and to have caused the decline and diminution of a neighbouring nation; but it was founded in a policy, which the necessities and the advantages of an insular situation suggested; and the nation having, from supineness or ignorance, permitted an active neighbour so long to take a share in the fisheries and foreign trade which belonged to us, thought itself justified in asserting, at length, its rights, and

and carry
tive act.
upon the
though th
unconstitu
and solid
formed it
with the
rived, its
adopted,
ration of
rose out o
of all tho
the increa

and carrying them into full effect by this legislative act. And although this measure brought upon the country an obstinate and bloody war; and though the authority on which it was founded was unconstitutional and usurped, yet a plan so wise and solid was strenuously maintained by those who formed it; and it was not suffered to pass away with the transient government from which it derived its origin: the great features of it were adopted, by the lawful government, at the restoration of Charles II. when a new Act of Navigation rose out of the ashes of this, and became the basis of all those laws that have since been made for the increase of shipping and navigation.

P A R T II.

INTRODUCTION.

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783.

* Stat. 12. Car.
2. c. 4.

THE second period in the history of shipping and navigation begins with the restoration of Charles II. In the statute for laying new duties of tonnage and poundage on the import and export of merchandize, provision was made, in certain cases to give an abatement in the duty, where shipping of English-built was employed *. But the great regulation in favour of English shipping was, *THE Act of Navigation*, as it is usually called, to distinguish it from others of the same policy and nature. This is stat. 12. Car. 2. c. 18. intituled, *An Act for the Encouraging and Increasing of Shipping and Navigation*.

THIS act pursues the policy and detail of the one made in 1651, using sometimes its very words. It has made however some alterations, and has added considerably to the scope of the former act. In order to present the regulations of this law in a clear view, it will be proper to class them under heads. The obvious way to promote the increase of shipping is to facilitate its employment. The laws of shipping become therefore the laws of trade;

trade; and
turally ar
which ship
quarters o
defining w
the produ
which mig
tion trade
trade. T
the Fisher
from port
be called t

THE new
vigation as
employmer
are it porta
ventured to
ently, when
and when
America, th
in the Eu
made as to
and certain
of trade in
principal al
lation conta
contains a
entered into
ing foreign
taining the
Other differ
this scheme

trade; and the heads under which they most naturally arrange themselves, are the *trades* in which ships are employed between the different quarters of the globe. The late act began by defining what ships should be employed in carrying the productions of Asia, Africa, and America; which might very properly be called *the Plantation trade*. It then proceeded to *the European trade*. Then it regulated ships as far as regarded *the Fisheries*; and concluded with the carrying from port to port in this kingdom, which might be called *the Coasting trade*.

THE new act has considered shipping and navigation as they relate to these same branches of employment. But it has made two divisions that are important. *The Plantation trade*, as I have ventured to call it, is considered somewhat differently, when carried on with our own plantations, and when with those parts of Asia, Africa, or America, that belong to other sovereigns. Again, in *the European trade* a great distinction is made as to the productions of Russia and Turkey, and certain enumerated articles, and as to articles of trade in the rest of Europe. These are the principal alterations made in the heads of regulation contained in the old act. The new act contains a head of regulation that had not been entered into by the old act; namely, for preventing foreign ships passing as English, and for ascertaining the ownership and built of English ships. Other differences in the detail and execution of this scheme will be discovered on a closer comparison

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783.

parison of these two acts; but the leading ones just mentioned are as much as need be noticed at present.

THIS Act of Navigation passed after the Restoration being looked back to as the origin and great charter of our navigation-system, upon which all subsequent laws may be considered as comments, it seems most natural to pursue our further enquiries in the course directed by this act, and to class the matter of our work under the heads into which this act is divided. These are, *the Plantation trade—the trade with Asia, Africa, and America—the European trade—the Coasting trade—the Fisheries*—and, lastly, *of British ships*.

MAKING these divisions of the enquiry, I shall begin each with stating the ground-work laid by the Act of Navigation, and then follow the changes and improvements made by subsequent laws (a).

(a) An act was passed in the Scotch parliament for a similar purpose in 1661, intitled, *An Act for Encouraging Shipping and Navigation*. By this act goods and commodities are to be imported by Scotch ships, or ships of the countries where the commodities are produced, with an exception of the commodities of *Asia, Africa, and America*, and those of *Musco and Italy*, until Scots merchants had actual trade to those places. A double custom was laid on goods imported in foreign ships, except ships of England or Ireland; but that exception was to endure no longer than while Scotch vessels enjoyed the like benefit of trade within England and Ireland. A scheme of registry and certificate for Scots ships is also sketched out in the act*. The policy and wording of this act plainly shew, that the parliament had our statute in view.

* C. 44.

CHAP.

Import an
merated
Plantat
Naviga
with—S
related
America
Geo. 3.
lished—
Import
fully—
Acts—N

THE fir
gation
trade. Fo
it was ord
shall be im
lands, island
majesty bel
may hereaft
of his maj
Africa, or
but in such
out fraud, b
or Ireland,

CHAPTER I.

Import and Export in English Ships—Enumerated Goods—European Goods sent to the Plantations—Plantation Bonds—Acts of Navigation enforced—Relaxed and dispensed with—Stat. 7. & 8. Will. 3.—Navigation Act relaxed—Irish Linens—Rice—Sugar—American Acts Stat. 4. Geo. 3. and Stat. 5. Geo. 3. Stat. 6. Geo. 3.—Free Ports established—The Export Trade from Ireland—Import and Export Trade granted more fully—The Restraining and Prohibitory Acts—Newfoundland—Honduras—Surat.

THE first and grand object in the Act of Navigation seems to have been *the Plantation trade*. For securing this to the Mother-country, it was ordained, that no goods or commodities shall be imported into, or exported out of any lands, islands, plantations, or territories, to his majesty belonging, or in his possession, or which may hereafter belong unto, or be in the possession of his majesty, his heirs, and successors, in Asia, Africa, or America, in any other ship or vessel but in such ships or vessels as do truly, and without fraud, belong only to the people of England or Ireland, the dominion of Wales, or town of Berwick-

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783.
*Plantation
Trade.*

Import and Ex-
port in English
ships.

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783.
*Plantation
Trade.*

Berwick-upon-Tweed, or are of the built of; and belonging to, any of the said lands, islands, plantations, or territories, as proprietors and right owners thereof, and whereof the master, and three-fourths of the mariners, at least, are English, under pain of forfeiting the goods, and also the ship or vessel, with all its guns, furniture, tackle, ammunition, and apparel, one third to the king, one third to the governor of the land, island, plantation, or territory, where the default was committed, in case the ship be there seized, or otherwise such third part to the king, and the other third part to the person seizing, informing, or suing for the same. Further, all admirals and commanders of king's ships are authorised to seize, and bring in as prize, ships so offending, and to deliver them to the court of admiralty. And in case of condemnation, one moiety of such forfeiture is to go to such admiral or commander, and his company, to be divided as prizes are; the other moiety to the king*.

* Sect. 1.

IN pursuance of the like policy, it was moreover ordained, that no alien, or person not born within the king's allegiance, or naturalized, or made a free denizen, shall exercise the trade or occupation of a merchant or factor in any of the said places, on pain of forfeiting all his goods and chattels; one third to the king, another third to the governor, and the other to the person informing and suing for the same. And to secure, as much as possible, the execution of these laws, it is required, that all governors, before they enter into their government, shall take a solemn oath

SH

oath to do the regulations observed; and negligent in his government.

HAVING should carry thought proper which are called *enumerated* mother-countries, them home, parts of Europe should center

THUS no ginger, sufficient growth, profitable plantation be shipped, or any of the territory, do other than belong to his land or Ireland of Berwick-upon-Tweed under pain thereof, and apparel, and to the king, suing for the

AND to fe for every shi

oath to do their utmost, that the before-mentioned regulations should be punctually and *bond fide* observed; and a governor wittingly or willingly negligent in doing this duty is to be removed from his government *.

PART II.

1^o CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783.
*Plantation
Trade.*

* Sect. 2.

HAVING provided that none but English ships should carry the plantation-commodities, it was thought proper, that the principal articles of them, which are named in the act, and are therefore called *enumerated*, should be carried only to the mother-country, that so the profit of bringing them home, and that of carrying them to other parts of Europe, if they were to be carried, should center in the mother-country.

Enumerated
Goods.

THUS no sugar, tobacco, cotton, wool, indigoes, ginger, fustick, or other dyeing wood, of the growth, production, or manufacture of any English plantations in America, Asia, or Africa, shall be shipped, carried, conveyed, or transported, from any of the said plantations, to any land, island, territory, dominion, port, or place, whatsoever, other than to such other English plantations as belong to his majesty, or to the kingdom of England or Ireland, or principality of Wales, or town of Berwick-upon-Tweed, there to be laid on shore, under pain of forfeiting the goods, or the value thereof, and also the ship, with all her guns, tackle, apparel, ammunition, and furniture; one moiety to the king, the other to the person seizing and suing for the same †.

† Sect. 18.

AND to secure the execution of this restriction, for every ship or vessel sailing from England, Ireland,

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783.
*Plantation
Trade.*

land, Wales, or town of Berwick-upon-Tweed, for any English plantation in America, Asia, or Africa, sufficient bond shall be given, with one surety, to the chief officer of the customs at the port from whence the ship shall sail, in a certain penalty, for bringing such commodities to some port of England, Ireland, Wales, or to the port of Berwick-upon-Tweed, and there unload and put on shore the same, the danger of the seas excepted. And in the case of all ships permitted to come to the plantations from any other place, the governor is, in like manner, to take a bond, that the ship shall carry her goods to some other of his majesty's English plantations, or to England, Ireland, Wales, or the town of Berwick-upon-Tweed. And if any of the enumerated goods are taken on board before such bond in the latter case is made to the governor, or before a certificate in the former case is produced from the officers of the customs that such bond has been duly given here, the ship is forfeited, with all her guns, tackle, apparel, and furniture, to be recovered as before-mentioned. The governors are twice a-year to return copies of such bonds to the chief officers of the customs in London*.

* Sect. 19.

THE parliament shewed how much they considered the trade of the nation as interested in preserving this policy with regard to the plantations, by soon after passing an act which still more confined their trade to the mother-country.

European
Goods sent to
the Plantations

By stat. 15. Car. 2. c. 7. which is intitled *An Act for the Encouraging of Trade*, the supplying

ing the
wholly
the pro
with a
and kin
try, an
ence up
seamen
manufac
both of
of othe
lastly, t
keep th
alledgin
modity
ture of
island, p
his maje
Africa, a
what sha
and ship
Berwick-
ping, or
certain o
thereof a
c. 11. (a
whereof
riners at
carried di
tions, col
other pla
such con

PART II.

3 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783.

Plantation
Trade.

ing the plantations with European goods was meant wholly to be confined to the mother-country. In the preamble to this regulation it is stated to be with a view of maintaining a greater correspondence and kindness between them and the mother-country, and keeping the former in a firmer dependence upon the latter; for increasing shipping and seamen, promoting the vent of English woollen manufactures, making this kingdom the staple both of the commodities of the plantations and of other countries, in order to supply them; and, lastly, that it was the usage of other nations to keep their plantation-trade to themselves. After alledging these motives, it ordains, that no commodity of the growth, production, or manufacture of Europe, shall be imported into any land, island, plantation, colony, territory, or place, to his majesty belonging, or in his possession in Asia, Africa, or America (Tangier only excepted), but what shall be, *bonâ fide*, and without fraud, laden and shipped in England, Wales, or the town of Berwick-upon-Tweed, and in English-built shipping, or which were, *bonâ fide*, bought before a certain day then past, and had such certificate thereof as is required by stat. 13. & 14. *Car.* 2. c. 11. (an act that will be noticed hereafter), and whereof the master and three-fourths of the mariners at least are English; and which shall be carried directly to the said lands, islands, plantations, colonies, territories, or places, and from no other place whatever, under pain of forfeiting such commodities as shall be imported from any

E. other

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1782.Plantation
Trade.

* Sect. 6.

other place whatever, by land (*a.*) or water; and if by water, of the ship importing them; one third to the king, another to the governor where seized, and another to the informer *.

THERE is a proviso allowing salt to be carried from any part of Europe for the fisheries of New England, and Newfoundland; and wines from the Madeiras, being the growth thereof; and from the western islands of Azores, wines of the growth thereof; and servants or horses from Scotland or Ireland; and from Scotland and Ireland all sorts of victual of the growth or production of those countries respectively †.

† Sect. 7.

To secure the due execution of this act, strict rules are laid down to be carried into execution by the governors in the plantations, both with regard to importations by land and by water. They are to take a solemn oath for the special performance of this duty; and if they offend therein, they are to be deprived of their government, and be incapable of that or any other, and moreover forfeit 1000*l.*; a moiety to the king, the other to the informer ‡.

‡ Sect. 8.

AGAIN, by the same act, a penalty of losing his place, and forfeiting the value of the goods in question, is imposed on any officer of the customs, who suffers any sugar, tobacco, ginger, cotton, wool, indigo, speckle wood, or Jamaica wood, fustic or other dyeing wood (being in effect the articles enumerated in stat. 12. Car. 2. c. 18.)

(*a.*) Importing by land, is an expression to be found in other acts of parliament.

c. 18.), of islands, coast to be carried soever, under *fide*, and England, at once carried indeed any selves in that does the act receive. BUT this the benefit without exp ing bonds t regarded as sons had ref only in Eng bonds, carrying went o made to set of the law. land shall b ship sailing f wick-upon-T Asia, Africa shall load an be brought t to the town and put on sh from any oth

PART II.

12. CAR. II. TO

A. D. 1783.

Plantation
Trade.

c. 18.), of the growth of any of the said lands, islands, colonies, plantations, territories, or places, to be carried into any other country or place whatsoever, until they have been first unladen, *bond fide*,¹⁸ and put on shore in some port or haven in England, Wales, or Berwick; a regulation which at once cut off the direct trade with Ireland, and indeed any intercourse between the colonies themselves in those articles *: though, as to the latter, * Sect. 9. that does not seem to have been the construction the act received, as will be seen presently.

BUT this indirect way of depriving Ireland of the benefit given her by stat. 12. *Car.* 2. c. 18. without expressly repealing the provision respecting bonds therein made, seems not to have been regarded as an express law would have been. Persons had refused to give bond for landing goods only in England; or had, notwithstanding such bonds, carried the goods to Ireland. This practice went on till stat. 22. & 23. *Car.* 2. c. 26. was made to set things right, by an express declaration of the law. This act directs, that the world *Ireland* shall be left out of all bonds taken for any ship sailing from England, Ireland, Wales, or Berwick-upon-Tweed, for any English plantation in Asia, Africa, or America; and in case such ship shall load any of those commodities, they are to be brought to some port in England or Wales, or to the town of Berwick, and be there unloaded and put on shore: and so of all other ships coming from any other port or place, and permitted by

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783.
*Plantation
Trade,*

Plantation
Bonds.

* Sect. 11.

† Sect. 12.

the Act of Navigation to trade thither; namely, ships of the plantations themselves. The reason given in the act for thus excluding Ireland, is, that it was England which suffered by numbers transporting themselves from hence to people the plantations.

THE governors of the plantations are directed, before any such goods are permitted to be loaden on board, to take bond to the value mentioned in the Act of Navigation, that the ship shall carry the goods to some other of his majesty's English plantations, or to England, Wales, or the town of Berwick-upon-Tweed; and the penalty of forfeiture of the ship is inflicted, if the goods are loaded without such bond, or without a certificate from England of such bond having there been given, or if the bond is not complied with*.

BECAUSE many ships belonging to the plantations used to carry goods to several parts of Europe, and there unload them, the act directs all governors to make a return once a year at least to the officers of the customs in London, or to some person that shall be appointed to receive the same, of a list of all ships lading such commodities, and also of all bonds so taken. And in case any ship belonging to his majesty's plantations having on board any sugars, tobacco, cotton, wool, indigo, ginger, fustic, or other dyeing-wood, shall be found to have unladen in any port or place of Europe, other than England, Wales, or town of Berwick, it is to be forfeited †.

THE territory of *Tangier*, which came to his majesty

majesty by
was declar
his majesty
meaning of

THE com
ships in det
subject of r
only carried
at sea to t
brought the
be a great
they enjoyed
other, ladin
without payi
those article
paying heav
ledged, that
and the great
tion, ought
this illicit tra
To preven
stat. 25. Car.
to take on b
was not first
bringing them
Berwick, and
ties should, b
to certain du
and if the par
might take a
thereof †. T

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO

A. D. 1763.

Plantation

Trade.

* Sect. 14.

majesty by marriage with a daughter of Portugal, was declared not to be a plantation belonging to his majesty in Asia, Africa, or America, within the meaning of this and the former acts *.

THE contraband trade carried on by plantation-ships in defiance of the Act of Navigation, was a subject of repeated complaint: it seems, they not only carried goods to Europe, but vended them at sea to the shipping of other nations, which brought them to Europe. The act states this to be a great grievance, considering the free trade they enjoyed at home from one plantation to another, lading and unlading these commodities without paying any custom; while in this kingdom those articles could not be consumed, but after paying heavy customs, and impositions: it was alleged, that the ease of supplying themselves, and the great increase of their trade and navigation, ought to content them, without engaging in this illicit traffick with Europe.

To prevent this in future, it was ordained, by stat. 25. Car. 2. c. 7. that if any ship should come to take on board those commodities, and bond was not first given, with one sufficient surety, for bringing them to England, Wales, or the town of Berwick, and to no other place, those commodities should, before the lading of them, be subject to certain duties of custom therein mentioned; and if the party had not ready money, the officer might take a portion of the commodities in lieu thereof †. Thus was the parliament of England

† Sect. 2.

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783.Plantation
Trade.

induced to lay duties on the export-trade from one plantation to another, in order to prevent an unlawful export to Europe of the enumerated articles

As the plantations were combined with the interests of shipping and navigation, so was that grand article of produce, tobacco; and in the same manner as they had been coupled in the proclamations of king James, and king Charles, they were now united in several provisions made by the Legislature (*a*). In the same sessions in which the Act of Navigation was passed, it was enacted by stat. 12. *Car.* 2. c. 34. that no one should plant tobacco in England, Wales, Guernsey, Jersey, Berwick, or in Ireland, on pain of forfeiting it, or 40s. for every rod of ground so planted. This penalty was increased to 10l. by stat. 15. *Car.* 2. c. 7. s. 18. And because this was not found sufficient to restrain the cultivation, it was further provided by stat. 22. & 23. *Car.* 2. c. 26. sect. 2. that constables should search out and make presentment at the sessions, of all persons who had planted tobacco, or were the immediate tenants of lands so planted: such presentment was, after filing, to be considered as a conviction, unless upon notice thereof the party traversed it at the next sessions. Constables are authorised, by warrant from a justice, to pluck up and destroy all tobacco; and there is a penalty on constables neglecting to do this duty *. This act is continued by

* Sect. 3, 4.

(*a*) For the many proclamations about tobacco, whether importing or planting it, see Chalmers's Political Annals, p. 129.

by stat. 5.
act of tonn
is continue

In such
plantations
clusive ben
which mad
ordinate to
of three th
cute them
find many
upon for car

THE gov
those whose

IMMEDI
gation, the
charge to a
specially to
occasions ca
upon the re
been sugges
badoes were
common for
port of Lo
hibited by
ordered, the
council, that
commissioner
care to see t
which is to

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO

A. D. 1733.

Plantation

Trade.

by stat. 5. *Geo.* 1. c. 11. during such time as the act of tonnage and poundage, stat. 12. *Car.* 2. c. 4. is continued, and no longer.

IN such manner was the trade to and from the plantations tied up, almost for the sole and exclusive benefit of the mother-country. But laws which made the interest of a whole people subordinate to that of another residing at the distance of three thousand miles, were not likely to execute themselves very readily; nor was it easy to find many upon the spot, who could be depended upon for carrying them into execution.

THE government was not slack in employing those whose service they could readily command.

IMMEDIATELY after passing the Act of Navigation, the lord admiral was ordered to give in charge to all the commanders of the king's ships specially to attend to the execution of this act. As occasions called for it, similar orders were made upon the rest of the king's officers. It having been suggested, that divers ships laden at Barbadoes were gone to Holland, and that it was common for the ships of Holland to bring to the port of London, and other ports, goods *prohibited by the act in Holland-vessels*, it was ordered, the 15th August 1662 (*a*), by the privy council, that the lord treasurer should direct the commissioners and farmers of the customs to take care to see the execution of that part of the act which is to prevent ships loading in the planta-

Acts of Navigation enforced.

E 4

tions

(*a*) Council Register.

from
prevent
erated

the in-
s that
in the
e pro-
s, they
ade by
which
enacted
d plant
Jersey.
ing it,

This
Car. 2.
nd suf-
further
fect. 2.
ke pre-
ho had
nants of
, after
unless
at the
by war-
stroy all
les neg-
nued
by

whether im-
p. 129.

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO

A. D. 1783.

Plantation
Trade.

tions going to foreign parts without first touching in England.

WE find the lords of the committee of council for the plantations wrote a circular letter on the 24th of June 1663 to the governors of the plantations, calling upon them in very strong terms to do their part in enforcing the regulations of this law. It is there alledged, that persons traded from *Virginia, Maryland*, and other plantations, both by sea and land, as well into the *Monadoes* (so *New-York* was then called) and other plantations of the *Hollanders*, as into *Spain, Venice*, and *Holland*; which was occasioned by the neglects of governors, in not taking a view of foreign-built ships coming in, to see if they had a certificate of their being made free; as also in not duly taking bond for carrying goods to England or Ireland, or to another English plantation. These bonds had not been regularly taken and transmitted; and the governors were now commanded to transmit twice a-year a perfect account of all ships that loaded, and copies of all such bonds, on pain of the penalties inflicted by the act being enforced against them; "it being," as the letter concludes, "his majesty's pleasure, that this said law be very strictly observed, in regard it much concerneth the trade of his kingdom (a)."

BUT the laws of navigation were nowhere disobeyed and contemned so openly as in *New England*. The people of *Massachusetts Bay* were from

(a) Chalmers Pol. An. 360.

from the
the moth
magistrate
cult to
the Engl
colonial
were sent
Charles's
temporisi
thing to
the Bosto
lish the
Car, 2.
ferent pro
of trade;
king's cu
the genera
for what
they denie
position o
the same
jects. T
by the ge
in pursuan
for enforc
the pream
they had
jesty's ple
they had
jesty's ple
1663, the
knowledge

PART II

12 CAR. 13. TO

A. D. 1783.

*Plantation**Trade.*

from the first disposed to act, as if independent of the mother-country; and having a governor and magistrates of their own choice, it was very difficult to enforce any regulations which came from the English parliament, and were adverse to their colonial interests. Their agents however, who were sent over to negotiate their affairs with king Charles's ministers, knew too well the necessity of temporising, not to submit themselves in every thing to the order of the privy council. When the Bostoners were charged with refusing to publish the statute of frauds of the stat. 13. & 14. *Car.* 2. and stat. 25. *Car.* 2. and the king's different proclamations for better observing the acts of trade; and with imprisoning the officers of the king's customs, and not suffering them to plead the general issue in actions brought against them, for what was done in the execution of their duty; they denied the charges, and maintained the disposition of their principals to obey the laws, in the same manner as the rest of his majesty's subjects. They alledged as an instance, an act passed by the general court of Boston in the year 1676, in pursuance of one of his majesty's proclamations for enforcing these very Acts of Navigation; in the preamble of which act it was declared, that they had not before been advertised of his majesty's pleasure. But to this it was replied, that they had long before been advertised of his majesty's pleasure herein from the circular letter of 1663, the receipt of which circular letter was acknowledged in an act passed by the general court in

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783.Plantation
Trade.

in 1663, and printed in 1672, and publicly known, and in every one's hands at the time of the declaration made in the act of 1676. In minds so tempered, obedience and disobedience were much the same thing, as to the interests of the mother-country (*a.*)

BUT the regulations of these laws were received even by those colonists who were attached to the sovereignty of the mother-country, with grudging and discontent. The complaint made by Sir William Berkeley, the governor of Virginia, in a letter of the 20th of June, 1671, is conveyed in words very expressive, and significant: "Mighty
" and destructive have been the obstructions to
" our trade and navigation by that severe act of
" parliament, which excludes us from having any
" commerce with any nation in Europe but our
" own, so that we cannot add to our plantation
" any commodity that grows out of it, as olive-
" trees, cotton, or vines: besides this, we can-
" not procure any skilful men for our own hopeful
" commodity of silk; and it is not lawful for us
" to carry a pipe stove, or a bushel of corn, to
" any place in Europe out of the king's domi-
" nions. If this were for his majesty's service,
" or the good of the subject, we should not re-
" pine, whatever were our sufferings; but, on my
" soul, it is the contrary for both; and this is the
" cause, why no small or great vessels are built
" here. For we are most obedient to all laws,
whilst

(*a.*) Journal of the Committee for Trade.

" whilst
" them, a
" leads the
" can be
" transpor
" other pla
AGAIN,
plained to
of trade
trade is ne
this was de
to the mo
laws having
island, the
on a subse
given was,
being the s
In some i
vailed upon
laws. In t
Act of Nav
the mercha
plaining tha
custom-hou
land all co
that the com
boards, pipe
the like gro
where, and e

" whilst the New-England-men break through
 " them, and trade to any place that their interest
 " leads them to. I know of no improvement that
 " can be made in trade, unless we had liberty to
 " transport our pipe staves, timber, and corn, to
 " other places besides the king's dominions (*a*)."

AGAIN, in 1676 the island of Barbadoes complained to the committee of plantations of the acts of trade as grievances, inasmuch " as a free trade is necessary for settling new colonies." But this was deemed a dangerous notion with regard to the mother-country. A relaxation of those laws having been urged by the agents for that island, the proposal was debated at the committee on a subsequent day, but rejected: the reason given was, " that they ought to be supported, as being the settled laws of the land (*b*)."

In some instances, however, the crown was prevailed upon to dispense with the execution of these laws. In the year immediately after passing the Act of Navigation, a representation was made by the merchants trading to New-England, complaining that bond was required of them at the custom-house, for bringing to England or Ireland *all* commodities laden in New-England; that the commodities of that plantation were usually boards, pipe staves, and other timber, fish, and the like gross articles; all which sold better elsewhere, and enabled them to bring home the proceeds

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO
 A. D. 1783.
*Plantation
 Trade.*

Acts of Navigation relaxed and dispensed with.

(*a*) Chalm. Pol. An. 327.

(*b*) Chalm. Pol. An. 324.

PART II.

1900 A. H. TO
A. D. 1789.
Plantation
Trade.

ceeds of such sales, which were of great value, from Spain and other parts; they therefore requested they might be permitted to continue this traffic. This request seemed so reasonable to the committee of privy council for the affairs of the plantations, that they ordered, on the 13th of Feb. 1661 (*a*), the lord treasurer to authorize the commissioners and officers of the customs to take bond only for returning the proceeds of commodities laden in New-England, and not to bind them up to return the goods in specie, notwithstanding the clause in the Act of Navigation; and letters were to be written to the governors of that plantation to the like effect.

In this proceeding we may remark two instances of impropriety: in the first place, the custom-house officers seem to have had no right to require such a bond, as is here complained of; the clause in the Act of Navigation about plantation bonds applying only to the articles *enumerated* in the preceding section: in the next place, by permitting, as was here done, the bond to be taken for bringing the proceeds only of *all* goods there laden, instead of confining it to boards and the articles particularly mentioned by the merchants, the whole colony-system was at once broken; for after this, not only the New-Englanders might send the enumerated commodities (if they produced any) to any part of Europe, but the other plantations

(*a*) Counc. R.

plantation
land, and
of this
In point
plaint, t
through
tempted
to the
England
appear h
tinued in

THE
to be co
producti
lumber
till it w
be shewn
lumber
pered wi
Perhaps
the enun
was so g
for not i
gence ev
be made
other art
for such
authority
posed to

THE a
sufficient

plantations might by law send them to New-England, and the New-Englanders might, by virtue of this order, send them to any part of Europe. In point of fact, it became a great cause of complaint, that the West-India islands did carry on, through New-England, this sort of traffic; either tempted to it by this special licence, or trusting to the superior courage and skill of the New-Englanders in the contraband trade. It does not appear how long the abovementioned order continued in force.

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783.Plantation
Trade.

THE articles meant by the Act of Navigation to be confined to the market of England, were all productions of the southern colonies; but the lumber trade was left open, and so it continued till it was confined by a statute of *Geo. 1.* as will be shewn hereafter. We have just seen, that the lumber trade of Virginia continued to be hampered with the same bonds as low down as 1671. Perhaps the principal produce of that colony being the enumerated article of tobacco (which, too, was so great an object of revenue), was a reason for not imparting to that plantation a similar indulgence even in the article of lumber, lest it might be made a cover to a contraband trade in the other article; but we are still at a loss to account for such bonds being insisted upon, without any authority from the act on which they were supposed to be founded.

THE advantages of a lucrative trade were judged sufficient reasons for relaxing the colony-system.

On

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1789.*Plantation
Trade.*

On the 2d April 1685 (a), a circular letter was sent to the governors in the plantations, enjoining them not to permit foreign vessels belonging to strangers, or not made free, to trade there; but out of this proscription were excepted ships employed by Spaniards, and coming to Jamaica or Barbadoes to buy negroes; and these were to be treated civilly and encouraged: such ships were also to be permitted to bring money, or goods the produce of the Spanish dominions in America.

BUT where such commercial advantages did not offer, the system was preserved with jealous attention. In the year 1686 the Irish government applied to obtain a dispensation from stat. 22. & 23. *Car. 2.* in order that the Irish might once more be let into the plantation-trade. This was discussed at the committee of council for trade, and the commissioners of the customs were heard upon it; but it was resolved, that it would be highly disadvantageous to this country, to consent to any such measure. The customs paid here on the import of tobacco, and on its export to Ireland, and the dependence and correspondence which was kept up between the commissioners of the customs here, and the governors abroad, which would be broken and incomplete, if this alteration were to be made, were prevailing reasons with the committee in coming to this determination (b).

THE

(a) Counc. Regist.

(b) Journ. Comm. for Trade.

THE p
considerati
William;
gation, an
15. *Car. 2.*
and stat. 2
make furth
ing it on.
intituled,
Regulatin
the greater
tation-trade
ships.

THIS ac
to ships of
before was
Ireland, or
No goods c
or exported
his majesty
ing, or in
from any p
plantations,
the kingdo
Berwick, in
built of Eng
plantations,
of, or any c
and three fo
only, under
one third to
nor of such

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO

A. D. 1783.

*Plantation
Trade.*

THE plantation-trade was again brought under consideration of parliament in the reign of king William; when, having in view the Act of Navigation, and the acts just mentioned, namely, stat. 15. *Car. 2. c. 7.* stat. 22. and 23. *Car. 2. c. 26.* and stat. 25. *Car. 2. c. 7.* they thought proper to make further improvement in the mode of carrying it on. This was by stat. 7. & 8. *Will. 3. c. 22.* intituled, *An Act for Preventing Frauds, and Regulating Abuses in the Plantation Trade*; the greater part of which act relates to the plantation-trade, the remainder to the registering of ships.

THIS act sets out by confining that privilege to ships of the *built* of England or Ireland, which before was allowed to ships *owned* in England or Ireland, or *built and owned* in the plantations. No goods or merchandize are to be imported into or exported out of any colony or plantation to his majesty in Asia, Africa, or America, belonging, or in his possession, or laden in or carried from any port or place in the said colonies or plantations, to any other port or place in the same, the kingdom of England, Wales, or town of Berwick, in any ship or bottom but what is the built of England, Ireland, or the said colonies or plantations, and wholly owned by the people thereof, or any of them, and navigated with the master and three fourths of the mariners of the said places only, under pain of forfeiting the ship and goods, one third to the king, another third to the governor of such colony or plantation, and the other to the

PART II.

17 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783.Plantation
Trade.

* Sect. 1, 2, 3.

the informer. An exception is made in favour of prize ships condemned in England, Ireland, or the colonies or plantations, which must be navigated by the master and three fourths of the master to be English, or of the plantations, and whereof the property doth belong to Englishmen. There was another exception, which was to last only for three years, in favour of foreign-built ships employed by the commissioners of the navy, or upon contract with them, in bringing only masts, timber, or other naval stores, for the king's service, from the colonies to this kingdom, to be navigated in the manner before mentioned: and for such purposes prize and foreign-built ships might be respectively employed*.

FURTHER, it begun to be noticed, that the oath required in the Act of Navigation to be taken by governors, was only for the due execution and observance of the clauses therein before mentioned; so that they were not strictly obliged by that oath to see the subsequent clauses of that act carried into execution, much less the different regulations that had been made by subsequent acts: this act therefore requires, that all governors shall, before their entrance into their government, take a solemn oath to do their utmost, that all the clauses, matters, and things contained in the before-mentioned acts, and then in force relating to the colonies, and all the clauses in the present act, should be punctually and *bond fide* observed. This oath is to be taken before such persons as the king shall appoint to administer it; and on complaint and

and proof by him appearing credible witness to take such oaths negligently neglected is to be remitted £1000.

VARIOUS guarding against export to and content ourselves.

THE office colonies, under c. 7. was of the naval persons in this service. These persons the commission faithful perform so do, the go their neglects with respect laid down by kingdom, are Officers are to and searching securing; and wharfs, lighters and other persons, or rescuing penalties. On and to be liable, connivance

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO

A. D. 1783,

Plantation
Trade.

and proof before the king, or such as shall be by him appointed, on the oath of two or more credible witnesses, that a governor has neglected to take such oath, or has been wittingly or willingly negligent in doing his duty accordingly, he is to be removed from his government, and forfeit £1000*.

* Sect. 4.

VARIOUS other regulations were made for better guarding against fraud in the detail of import and export to and from the colonies, which we may content ourselves with stating shortly.

THE officer appointed by the governors in the colonies, under the authority of stat. 15. *Car.* 2. c. 7†. was commonly known there by the name of *the naval officer*. By the connivance of persons in this situation many frauds were committed. These persons are now required to give security to the commissioners of the customs for the true and faithful performance of their duty; and until they so do, the governor is to be answerable for any of their neglects or misdemeanors‡. All the rules with respect to entering, lading, and discharging, laid down by stat. 13. & 14. *Car.* 2. c. 11. for this kingdom, are to take place in the plantations. Officers are to have the same powers for visiting and searching ships, taking entries, seizing and securing; and all wharfingers, owners of keys and wharfs, lightermen, bargemen, watermen, porters, and other persons assisting in conveying, concealing, or rescuing goods, are made liable to the same penalties. Officers are to have the like assistance, and to be liable to the same penalties for corruption, connivance or concealment§.

† Sect. 5.

‡ Sect. 5.

§ Sect. 6.

F

To

PART II.

IN CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783.Plantation
Trade.

To explain a misconception of the meaning of the duty laid by stat. 25. *Car. 2. c. 7.* on commodities carried from one plantation to another, which the colonists (ever eager to catch a pretence for freeing themselves from the restraint of the Navigation Act) had construed to amount to a permission to carry such goods to any foreign market in Europe, it was declared, that such commodities should not be laid on board, till such security was given, as is required by stat. 12. *Car. 2. c. 18.* and stat. 22. & 23. *Car. 2. c. 26.* to carry them to England, or some of his majesty's plantations; and so *toties quoties*, under the penalty mentioned in those acts*: which was in effect no more than a declaration of that, which the law-officers had pronounced to be the construction of the act (a).

* Sect. 8.

It further declares, that all laws, bye-laws, usages, or customs, in practice in the plantations, contrary or in anywise repugnant to any law made, or to be made, relating to, and mentioning the plantations, shall be null and void †.

Sect. 9.

To prevent obtruding false and counterfeit certificates, whether of having given security to bring home ladings of plantation goods, or of having discharged such ladings in this kingdom, and also cocquets and certificates of having taken in ladings of European goods in England; the governors and custom-house officers, having reasonable suspicion, may require sufficient security for discharging

(a) Sir William Jones's Opinion.

charging
may suspe
given, till
the matter
of £500 i
raising, or
turn, or p
according t
c. 26. are
of known
and the co
eighteen m
the goods t

THE CO
rised to ap
plantations,
ful. Upon
tion or expo
of-England
plantations;
they were a
admiralty †
law, or in
islands, are
jects of Eng
Persons havi
tracts of lan
patent, shall
other than
Wales, or
licence of h
council, first

PART II.

19 CAR. II. TO

A. D. 1733.

Plantation
Trade.

charging the plantation lading in England, and may suspend the vacating of the security there given, till they are informed from England, that the matter of the certificate is true: and a penalty of £500 is imposed on any person counterfeiting, raising, or falsifying any cocquet, certificate, return, or permit*. Bonds taken in the plantations according to the directions of stat. 22. & 23. *Car. 2.* c. 26. are to have sufficient sureties named therein of known residence and ability in the plantations; and the condition is to be, for producing within eighteen months the certificate of having landed the goods †.

* Sect. 10.

† Sect. 10.

THE commissioners of the treasury are authorised to appoint officers of the customs in the plantations, as often as to them shall seem needful. Upon juries in causes of unlawful importation or exportation, there shall be none but natives of England or Ireland, or persons born in the plantations; a corrective of so little force, that they were at length obliged to institute courts of admiralty ‡. All places of trust in the courts of

‡ Sect. 11.

law, or in what relates to the treasury of the islands, are to be in the hands of native-born subjects of England or Ireland, or of the said islands §. Persons having right to property in any islands, or tracts of land in America, by charter, or letters patent, shall not alien, or dispose of the same, other than to natural-born subjects of England, Wales, or the town of Berwick, without the licence of his majesty, signified by an order in council, first had. And better to secure the exe-

§ Sect. 12.

PART II.

12 CAR. II. CH.

A. D. 1783.

*Plantation
Trade.*

cution of the Acts of Navigation, which had been particularly lax in the proprietary governments, all governors nominated by persons having a right to make such nominations are to be approved by his majesty, and shall take the oaths enjoined by this and any other act to be taken by governors or commanders in chief in the plantations, before entering upon their governments, under the penalties in such case provided *.

* Sect. 16.

THUS far with respect to the plantations, and the regulating of the trade while in those parts. When it arrived in Europe, it was left on the provisions of former laws; except only, that the enumerated commodities having, sometimes, been landed in Scotland and Ireland, in consequence of real or pretended stress of weather, it was thought proper to declare, that such commodities should, on no pretence whatsoever, be landed in Scotland or Ireland †; but that in cases where a ship was stranded by stress of weather, or should be driven by reason of leakiness, or other disability, into any port of Ireland, and not be able to proceed on her voyage, in such cases only the merchandize might be permitted to be put on shore, but should be delivered into the custody of the collector of the customs, to remain there till they should, at the charge of the owner, be put on board some other ship, to be carried to some port in England or Wales, or to the town of Berwick; the officer first taking good and sufficient security for the delivery of them according to the directions of this act ‡. No provision of the like sort was made as to Scotland.

† Sect. 14.

‡ Sect. 15.

SUCH

SUCH
and upon
acts, the
this day;
subsequent
and respect
were partic
stantial alter

THIS act
the house
a special in
to attend m
plantation-la
of the king
enter into sec
obeying the
the colonies
in Providence
their own go
receptacles f
on several ille
king should
in those plan
serving such
from the king
sideration at
pursued for ca
WITH the
of this and th
tion, the Gov

SHIPPING AND NAVIGATION.

69

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783.

*Plantation
Trade.*

SUCH are the regulations made by this act; and upon the footing of this and the preceding acts, the plantation-trade may be said to stand at this day; the variations that were made therein by subsequent acts being exceptions in a few cases, and respecting certain articles of commerce that were particularly circumstanced, and not any substantial alteration of the system.

THIS act was followed up by an address from the house of lords to the throne, recommending a special instruction to be given to the governors, to attend more strictly to the observance of the plantation-laws; that where there was no governor of the king's appointment, the proprietors should enter into security for their deputy-governors duly obeying the king's instructions; and because in the colonies of Connecticut, Rhode Island, and in Providence Plantations, they annually chose their own governors, and those places had become receptacles for pirates, and for persons carrying on several illegal trades, recommending, that the king should take special care that the governors in those plantations should give security for observing such instructions as they should receive from the king. This address was taken into consideration at the board of trade, and measures were pursued for carrying it into effect (a).

WITH the same view of securing the execution of this and the other Acts of Trade and Navigation, the Government soon after proceeded to in-

F 3

stitute

(a) May 26, 1697.

SUCH

PART II.

12 CAR. II. c. 10.

A. D. 1783.

Plantation
Trade.

stitute courts of admiralty, and to appoint persons to the office of attorney-general in those plantations, where such courts and such officers had never before been known; and from this time there seems to have been a more general obedience to the Acts of Trade and Navigation.

SOON after this a grand event took place in the plantation-trade: this was the letting-in the kingdom of Scotland to a participation in this, as well as in every other branch of English trade. By the fourth article of the Act of Union stat. 5. *Ann.* c. 8. all the subjects of the united kingdom of Great Britain are to have full freedom and intercourse of trade and navigation to and from any port or place within the united kingdom and the dominions and plantations thereunto belonging.

THE following are the small alterations which, from time to time, were made in the colony-system. By stat. 3. & 4. *Ann.* c. 5. rice and molasses, that had grown to be a considerable article of export to Europe, were put on the same footing as the articles enumerated in the Act of Navigation, and in stat. 25. *Car.* 2. c. 7. and were thenceforward to be brought to this kingdom under the like securities as in such case are required by the former acts*. The same was done with copper ore by stat. 8. *Geo.* 1. c. 18. sect. 22.

ON the other hand, in stat. 3. and 4. *Ann.* c. 8. the plantation-law was relaxed in favour of linens, the manufacture of Ireland. These, as an European manufacture, could not, since stat. 15.

Car.

* Sect. 12.

Navigation Act
relaxed.

Car. 2. from
but by
may be
built sh
of the
transport
traffic w
manufac
wearing
excepted
nor of
the ship
ship is l
same ma

AGAIN
great ob
lina, it
that any
Great Br
subjects
according
Great Br
load rice
any port
terre; t
Great Br
hands of
that purp
certifying
tain other
nufacture

Car. 2. c. 7. be carried to the plantations but from England, Wales, or the town of Berwick; but by this act any native of England or Ireland may lade them in any port of Ireland, in English-built shipping, whereof the master and three-fourths of the mariners at least are English or Irish, and transport them to the plantations, and there freely traffic with them*. But if any goods of woollen manufacture not laden in England (the necessary wearing-apparel of the commander and mariners excepted), or linen goods not laden in England, nor of the manufacture of Ireland, are found in the ship, the goods and ship are forfeited. Such ship is liable to be visited in the plantations in the same manner as ships from England †.

AGAIN, the article of rice having become a great object of export in the province of Carolina, it was enacted, by *stat. 3. Geo. 2. c. 28.* that any subject of his majesty, in a ship built in Great Britain, or belonging to any of his majesty's subjects residing in Great Britain, and navigated according to law, clearing outwards in any port in Great Britain for the province of Carolina, might load rice in that province, and carry it directly to any port of Europe southward of *Cape Finisterre*; the master, before he cleared out from Great Britain, first taking a licence, under the hands of the commissioners of the customs, for that purpose, on the collector and comptroller certifying that bond was given not to carry certain other articles the growth, production, or manufacture of any British plantation, and that the

PART II.

12 CAR. II. T.
A. D. 1783.
Plantation
Trade.

Irish Linen.

* Sect. 1.

† Sect. 2, 3.

Rice.

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1789.Plantation
Trade.

* Sect. 2.

ship should proceed directly with the rice to some port of Europe southward of *Cape Finisterre*, and there land the same*.

THE liberty which had been given to export salt directly from Europe to New England and Newfoundland by stat. 15. *Car.* 2. c. 7. s. 7. was extended to Pennsylvania by stat. 13. *Geo.* 1. c. 5. and to New York by stat. 3. *Geo.* 2. c. 12. These importations were to be in British ships manned and navigated according to law. All the northern parts of America had originally been comprehended under the name of New England; but since new provinces and colonies had been formed with distinct names, these acts had become necessary. Again, by stat. 2. *Geo.* 3. c. 24. the same privilege was extended to the colony of Nova Scotia, and by stat. 4. *Geo.* 3. c. 19. (a) to Quebec.

IN the next session of parliament, an opening was given to communicate to Ireland part of the *import* trade from the colonies. This was done by stat. 4. *Geo.* 2. c. 15. which recites, that certain enumerated goods could not by law be carried but to some other plantation, or to Great Britain; and that by stat. 7. and 8. *Will.* 3. c. 22. no goods of the produce of the plantations could be put on shore in Ireland, unless they had been first landed in England, Wales, or Berwick; which law had been construed to prohibit the import into that kingdom of goods *not* enumerated, to the great prejudice of the plantation-trade; and then it enacts,

(a) A temporary act, last continued by stat. 43. *Geo.* 3. c. 29. sect. 7. to 24 June 1808.

enacts, that
rated ma
the said ac
this shou
from the

As the
formed in
Georgia,
thereof c
statute per
any part o
declared,
have that
was perm
nies to an
colonies*.
this privile
America to
Georgia, v
Carolina.

THE pri
provinces i
merited by
sugars, the
merce. A
similar rela
in their fa
the preamb
portation o
increased,
and the col
of his maje

SHIPPING AND NAVIGATION.

enacts, that goods of the plantations not enumerated may be landed in Ireland, notwithstanding the said act. By stat. 5. *Geo. 2. c. 9.* it was declared, this should give no permission to import hops from the plantations.

As the lower part of South Carolina had been formed into a separate province by the name of Georgia, it was doubted, Whether the inhabitants thereof continued to enjoy the benefits of the statute permitting the carrying of rice directly to any part of Europe? To remove this doubt it was declared, by stat. 8. *Geo. 2. c. 19.* that they should have that privilege. By stat. 4. *Geo. 3. c. 27.* it was permitted also to carry rice from these colonies to any part of America southward of these colonies*. And by stat. 5. *Geo. 3. c. 45. sect. 19.* * Sect. 1. this privilege of carrying rice from any place in America to the southward of South Carolina and Georgia, was extended to the colony of North Carolina.

THE privilege which had been granted to these ^{Sugar.} provinces in the article of rice, was thought to be merited by the West India islands with regard to sugars, their grand article of culture and of commerce. Accordingly, by stat. 12. *Geo. 2. c. 30.* a similar relaxation of the plantation-laws was made in their favour, in a reasonable expectation, says the preamble of the act, that the produce and exportation of this article would be thereby greatly increased, for the mutual benefit of this kingdom and the colonies. It is enacted, that any subject of his majesty, in any ship or vessel built in Great Britain

73
H. T. H.
PART II.
12 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783.
Plantations
Trade.

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783.
*Plantation
Trade.*

Britain, and navigated according to law, and belonging to any of his majesty's subjects, of which the major part shall be residing in Great Britain, and the residue either in Great Britain or in some of his majesty's sugar colonies in America (which property is to be verified on oath), that shall clear outwards in any port of Great Britain for any of the said colonies, may load there any sugar of the growth, produce, or manufacture of those colonies, and carry it from thence to any foreign part in Europe, provided a licence be first taken out for that purpose under the hands of the commissioners of the customs at London or Edinburgh:

THE act contains a long detail of regulations for preventing this liberty of trading being converted to any illicit purpose. The master is to enter into bond, conditioned, among other things, that the ship shall proceed from Great Britain to the sugar colonies, there deliver the licence to the collector, comptroller, and naval officer; and that, if he makes use of the liberty granted, no tobacco, molasses, ginger, cotton, wool, indigo, fustic, or other dyeing-wood, tar, pitch, turpentine, hemp, masts, yards, bow-sprits, copper ore, beaver skins, or other furs, of the growth, production, or manufacture of any British plantation in America, be taken on board, unless for the necessary provisions of the voyage; and that when the ship has delivered her lading in Europe, she shall return to Great Britain within eight months after such delivery, and before she returns to any of the plantations*. Ships so licenced are to

* Sect. 25.

touch

touch a
cence b
in writ
to load
the sout
he may
parts of
present
house de
against t

THIS
sect. 5.
Britain,
privilege
promisin
was soug
in disapp
has been
pose, an
to Ham
mother-c
they no

By sta
teen mor
tation bo
landed a
tioned.
taken in
stat. 15.
taken in
landed in

(a) The a

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TG.

A. D. 1763.

Plantation
Trade.

touch at some port in Great Britain, or their licence becomes void; unless the master declares in writing in the colony, that the sugars he intends to load are to be carried to some port or place to the southward of *Cape Finisterre*; in which case he may proceed thither directly. These are the parts of the act that are sufficient to answer our present purpose, the rest being a series of custom-house detail for securing the execution of the act against fraud.

THIS permission was by stat. 15. *Geo.* 2. c. 33. sect. 5. extended to all ships *belonging* to Great Britain, and navigated according to law. But this privilege, which was represented at the time as promising great advantage to the colonies, and was fought by them with great earnestness, ended in disappointment. It appears that only one licence has been granted at the custom-house for this purpose, and that cargo, it is believed, was carried to *Hamburg*. The merchants found that the mother-country was the best market for sugar, and they no longer desired any other (a).

By stat. 7. & 8. *Will.* 3. c. 22. the time of eighteen months was limited in the condition of plantation bonds for producing a certificate of having landed and discharged the goods therein mentioned. This regarded only such bonds as were taken in the plantations. It was enacted, by stat. 15. *Geo.* 2. c. 31. that in plantation bonds taken in England, with respect to goods to be landed in Great Britain, there shall be a condition

to

(a) The acts were repealed by stat. 34. *Geo.* 3. ch. 42. f. 7.

PART II.

13 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783.
*Plantation
Trade.*

to produce a certificate within eighteen months from the date thereof. This was not to extend to bonds given for ships lading rice at Carolina or Georgia, to be carried to Europe to the south of *Cape Finisterre*, pursuant to stat. 3. *Geo.* 2. c. 28.; nor for ships lading sugars in his majesty's sugar colonies, to be carried directly to any foreign part of Europe, except Ireland, pursuant to stat. 12. *Geo.* 2. c. 30*.

* Sect. 4.

AFTER the peace of 1763, the plantations in America, which had been the cause and the great stake in the war, naturally drew the attention of parliament. By stat. 4. *Geo.* 3. c. 15. many regulations were made for better ordering the plantation-trade, as well with regard to duties as to the import and export, which comes within the scope of our enquiry.

American Acts,
Stat. 4. *Geo.* 3.
and 5. *Geo.* 3.

ONE of the grievances in the American trade was, that great quantities of foreign molasses and syrups were clandestinely run on shore in the British colonies. To prevent this, it was ordained, that bond should be given in the like penalty as that respecting enumerated goods required by stat. 12. *Car.* 2. c. 13. at any port of the British American colonies or plantations, with one surety, besides the master of the ship taking on board goods not particularly enumerated in any of the foregoing acts, being the product or manufacture of the said colonies or plantations; with condition, that if any molasses or syrups, the produce of any plantations not under the dominion of his majesty, shall be laden on board, the same shall be brought without

without
some of
America,
that the
true repo
goods lac
are to be
master is
toms a c
be delive
charges h

THE ne
to those e
to be bro
coffee, pi
hides and
production
or plantat
rectly from
other Briti
securities a
Car. 2. c.

AGAIN,
monly calle
c. 12 §. th
of any Bri
shall be loa
in double t
shall not b
except Gre

It was fo
foreign par

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783.Plantation
Trade.

without fraud or wilful diminution by that ship to some of his majesty's colonies or plantations in America, or to some port in Great Britain, and that the master on his arrival shall make a just and true report of all the goods laden on board. All goods laden on board before such bond given, are to be forfeited, together with the ship*. The master is also to take from the officer of the customs a certificate of having given such bond, to be delivered by him at the port where he discharges his lading†.

* Sect. 23.

† Sect. 24.

THE next regulation was to add certain articles to those enumerated by former acts, and required to be brought only to the mother-country. Thus coffee, pimento, cocoa-nuts, whale-fins, raw silk, hides and skins, pot and pearl ashes, of the growth, production, or manufacture of any British colony or plantation in America, are to be imported directly from thence into this kingdom, or some other British colony or plantation, under the like securities and penalties as those provided by stat. 12. Car. 2. c. 18. and stat. 25. Car. 2. c. 7 ‡.

‡ Sect. 27.

AGAIN, no iron, nor any sort of wood, commonly called lumber, as specified in stat. 8. Geo. 1. c. 12 §. the growth, production, or manufacture of any British colony or plantation in America, shall be laden before bond given, with one surety, in double the value of the goods, that such goods shall not be landed in any other part of Europe except Great Britain ||.

§ Vide Sect. 2.

|| Sect. 29.

It was found that British vessels, arriving from foreign parts at the out-ports of this kingdom, fully

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO

A. D. 1783.

Plantation
Trade.

fully or in part laden abroad with goods that were pretended to be destined to some foreign plantation, frequently took on board some small parcels of goods which were entered outwards, and a cocquet and clearance were thereupon granted for such goods; but under cover of such clearance the whole cargoes were landed in the British American dominions, contrary to the laws in force. To prevent this practice it was enacted, that no vessel should clear outwards for any of the dominions belonging to his majesty in America, unless the whole and entire cargo was, *bonâ fide*, and without fraud, laden and shipped in this kingdom*.

* Sect. 30.

AN exception was made in favour of such articles as were permitted by former acts to be carried without landing in Great Britain; namely, salt laden in Europe for the fisheries in New England, Newfoundland, Pennsylvania, New York, and Nova Scotia, or any other place to which salt was allowed by law to be carried; wines laden in the Madeiras of the growth thereof; and wines of the growth of the western isles, or Azores, and laden there; and horses, victuals, or linen cloth, of and from Ireland†.

† Sect. 31.

MANY provisions were made in this act to prevent illicit trade with the American colonies. Amongst others, it was thought advisable, for better securing the due execution of stat. 12. *Car.* 2. c. 18. and stat. 7. et 8. *Will.* 3. to subject vessels to seizure that were found hovering within two leagues of the shore, in a similar manner as had been

been ordered by
acts respecting
Ireland*.

THE provisions
in this act
stat. 5. *Geo.*
Ireland, and
Madeiras,
or to any
nisterre,
be landed
Europe, ex-
on produce
landed†.

IN order
through the
stat. 5. *Geo.*
should be
in America
be landed in
rities and p
Car. 2. c. 1

ANOTHER
was made b
effectually
being priva
reign parts
with non-en
the clandest
goods into
the colonies
the ship tha

been ordained by stat. 9. *Geo.* 2. c. 35. and other acts respecting the coasts of this kingdom, and of Ireland *:

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO

A. D. 1783.

Plantation
Trade.

* Sect. 33.

THE provision made respecting iron and lumber in this act, was altered in the next session. By stat. 5. *Geo.* 3. c. 45. such iron may be carried to Ireland, and such lumber may be carried to the Madeiras, or the western isles, or to any part of Europe southward of Cape Finisterre, upon bond being given, shall be landed there, and not in any other part of Europe, except Great Britain, to be recharged, on producing certificates of their being so landed †.

† Sect. 32.

IN order to stop the illicit trade carried on through the Isle of Man, it was provided by stat. 5. *Geo.* 3. c. 39. that no rum or other spirits should be shipped in any British plantation in America, but on condition that they should not be landed in the Isle of Man, under the like securities and penalties as those provided in stat. 12. *Car.* 2. c. 18. and stat. 25. *Car.* 2. c. 7 ‡.

‡ Sect. 5.

ANOTHER regulation about plantation bonds was made by stat. 6. *Geo.* 3. c. 52. in order more effectually to prevent the enumerated goods being privately carried from the colonies into foreign parts of Europe, in vessels that clear out with non-enumerated goods, as well as to prevent the clandestine importation of foreign European goods into the colonies. Bond is to be given in the colonies, with one surety besides the master of the ship that shall take on board non-enumerated goods



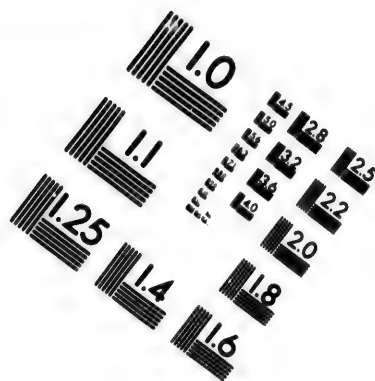
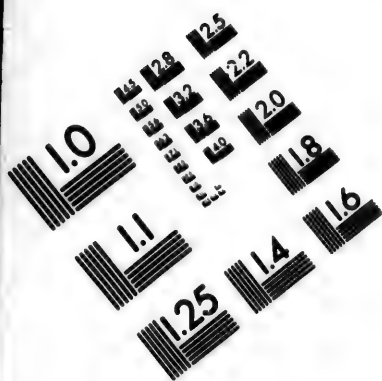
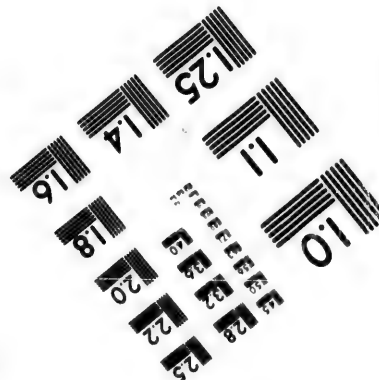
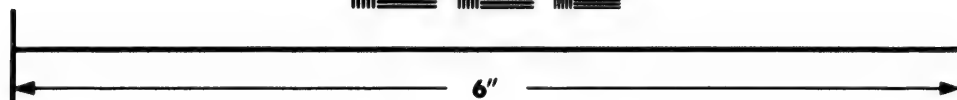
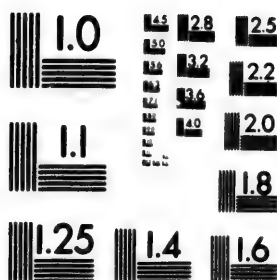


IMAGE EVALUATION TEST TARGET (MT-3)



Photographic
Sciences
Corporation

23 WEST MAIN STREET
WEBSTER, N.Y. 14580
(716) 872-4503

0
12
18
20
22
25
28
32
36
40
45
50
55
60
65
70
75
80
85
90
95
100

10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42
43
44
45
46
47
48
49
50
51
52
53
54
55
56
57
58
59
60
61
62
63
64
65
66
67
68
69
70
71
72
73
74
75
76
77
78
79
80
81
82
83
84
85
86
87
88
89
90
91
92
93
94
95
96
97
98
99
100

PART II.

OF TRADE

1793-1794

A. D. 1793.

Plantation

Trade

goods, with condition, that such goods shall not be landed at any part of Europe to the northward of *Cape Finisterre*, except in Great Britain, and to produce a certificate of landing goods in Great Britain within eighteen months, and in any British colony in America within six months, under the hands and seals of the collector and comptroller, or other principal officer of the customs; and in any other place where the same may be legally landed, the like certificate, within twelve months, under the common seal of the chief magistrate, or under the hands and seals of two known British merchants residing there. The bond may also be discharged on proof, upon oath, that the goods were taken by enemies, or perished in the sea. If any non-enumerated goods are laden on board without such bond first given, the goods and ship are forfeited. These provisions are not to extend to vessels *bonâ fide* bound to some of the ports of Spain within the Bay of Biscay*.

*Sect. 30, 31.

It was soon found, that the condition of this bond not to land such non-enumerated goods in any part of Europe to the north of *Cape Finisterre*, except in Great Britain, would throw Ireland out of the import trade that had been given by stat. 4. *Geo. 2. c. 15.* It was therefore enacted, by stat. 7. *Geo. 3. c. 2.* that such bonds might be discharged by the certificate of the principal officer of the customs at any port in Ireland, testifying the landing of such goods there, in the same manner as if they had been landed in Great Britain.

A CON-

A CON-
had always
between the
was contrary
far as it
served at;
that the goods
expressly
with particular

It was
fine traffic,
under certain
rying this
ing particular
exportation
led to the
By this act
and commerce
the growth
tion in America
majesty, most
Prince Rupert
Dominica,
ginger, molasses
Kingston, St.
Santa Lucia,
foreign colonies
foreign stores
having more
several provisions
port of various

A CONTRABAND trade of a very lucrative kind had always been carried on in the West Indies between the Spanish and English colonists. This was contrary to the laws of both nations; but, as far as it related to ourselves, it had been connived at; and we have seen, in Charles II.'s reign, that the governors were, by an order in council, expressly directed to permit Spanish ships to come with particular articles of commerce (a).

It was now resolved to legitimate this clandestine traffic, and to put it upon a footing of law, under certain regulations. The best way of carrying this into execution seemed to be, by opening particular ports for the free importation and exportation of certain specified articles; and this led to the *Free-Port Act*, stat. 6. *Geo.* 3. c. 49. By this act live cattle, and all manner of goods and commodities whatsoever (except tobacco), the growth or produce of any colony or plantation in America, not under the dominion of his majesty, might be imported into the ports of Prince Rupert's Bay, and Roseau in the island of *Dominica*, and (except sugars, coffee, pimento, ginger, molasses, and tobacco) into the ports of Kingston, Savannah la Mar, Montego Bay, and Santa Lucia, in the island of *Jamaica*, from any foreign colony or plantation in America, in any foreign sloop, schooner, or other vessel, not having more than one deck *. The act contained several provisions concerning the import and export of various articles, all calculated to guard

PART II.

12 CAR. II. 10

A. D. 1783.

Plantation

Trade.

Free Ports established.

* Sect. 1, 2.

G

this

(a) Vid. ant. p. 62.

A CON-

PART II

12 CAR. II. TO
1781

A. D. 1783.

**Plantation
Track.**

Tracks

this anomalous trade from being made a means of infringing the rest of the plantation-system, and injuring the revenue. This act was temporary, but was continued by stat. 14. *Geo.* 3. c. 41. and afterwards, by stat. 21. *Geo.* 3. c. 29. it was continued so far only as related to the free ports in Jamaica, those of Dominica being intended to be shut. Upon this footing remained the free ports till the stat. 27. *Geo.* 3. was passed, which repealed this act, and made other regulations that contain nearly the whole of the present law on that subject.

THE fishery carried on from Guernsey and Jersey to Newfoundland contributed to make a sort of direct commerce between those islands and the American plantations, which was contrary to stat. 15. *Car.* 2. but which it was thought proper now to authorize in certain particulars. For this purpose it was enacted by stat. 9. *Geor.* 3. c. 28. that any sort of craft, cloathing, or other goods, the growth or manufacture of Great Britain, or of those islands, and food or fuel being the growth or produce of Great Britain, Ireland, or those islands, may be transported from those islands to Newfoundland, or any other British colony where the fishery is carried on, the same being necessary for the fishery, or the mariners, or persons employed therein, notwithstanding stat. 15. *Car.* 2. c. 7. Such articles are to be properly certificated *.

* Sect. 1, 2.

AGAIN, the exemption from the bond required by stat. 6. Geo. 3. which had been conceded to Ireland

Ireland by
these island
merated go
Guernsey &
Geo. 3. c.
and security
Guernsey a
be discharg
feals of the
sey or Guern
customs *.

THE last during this in a very ex land, by alle export of ce the British p ments belong Africa. Th ordains, that kingdom of British plant or into any c Britain on t that may law any goods, produce or n den manufactu factures of a hops, gunpo also all good

PART II.

13 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1763.Plantation
Trade.

Ireland by stat. 7. *Geo. 3.* was now conceded to these islands; it was enacted, that any non-enumerated goods (except rum) may be landed in Guernsey or Jersey. It provides, that stat. 6. *Geo. 3. c. 52.* as far as it relates to the bond and security for landing goods, shall extend to Guernsey and Jersey, and that such bonds may be discharged by certificate under the hands and seals of the magistrates of the royal courts of Jersey or Guernsey, and the principal officer of the customs*.

* Sect. 3.

THE last alteration made in the plantation-trade during this period was the measure of opening it, in a very extensive manner, to the people of Ireland, by allowing, contrary to stat. 15. *Car. 2.* the export of certain goods from thence directly to the British plantations in America, and the settlements belonging to Great Britain on the coast of Africa. This was by stat. 18. *Geo. 3. c. 55.* which ordains, that it shall be lawful to export from the kingdom of Ireland, directly, into any of the British plantations in America or the West-Indies, or into any of the settlements belonging to Great Britain on the coast of Africa, in ships or vessels that may lawfully trade to and from those places, any goods, wares, and merchandize, being the produce or manufacture of Ireland (wool and woollen manufacture, in all its branches, cotton manufactures of all sorts, mixed or unmixed, hats, glass, hops, gunpowder, and coals, only excepted); and also all goods and commodities of the growth, pro-

The export
trade from
Ireland.

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO

A. D. 1701.

Plantation

Trade.

* Sect. 1.

† Sect. 2.

‡ Sect. 3.

§ Sect. 4.

|| Sect. 5.

¶ Sect. 6.

duce, or manufacture of Great Britain, which have been, or which may be, legally imported from thence into the kingdom of Ireland, woollen manufacture in all its branches and glass excepted. Proper custom-house provisions are made, by requiring certificates and invoices to ascertain the exportation to be conformable to the act †.

THIS permission was not to allow the export from Ireland of foreign linens, whether they were white or brown, or painted, stained, or dyed, in Ireland ‡; nor to allow the export of bar-iron, slit-iron, rolled, plated, or tinned, nor of any sort of manufactured iron-wares, until a duty of 2l. 10s. *per* ton on such bar-iron, of 3l. 3s. 11d. Irish *per* ton on such slit, rolled, plated, or tinned iron, and manufactured iron-wares exported from Ireland, to such colonies or plantations and settlements, should be imposed by some act of parliament to be made in Ireland §; nor to allow the export of such iron, or iron-wares, during the continuance of any bounty or premium granted in Ireland on such exportation ||. No cotton manufactures, mixed or unmixed, are to be exported from Ireland to the plantations or settlements, unless the exporter produce a certificate from the custom-house of some port in Great Britain, particularizing the quantities, kinds, and marks thereof, and specifying that they have been legally exported from Great Britain, under pain of forfeiting the same ¶.

IN addition to the restriction on iron and iron-wares, another of a general nature was made, to guard all British manufactures from being under-
fold,

fold, and
two coun
liberty g
merchand
take place
able, and
amount,
denominat
Britain to
of passing
such charg
rials of v
made, or
inland exci
by bountie
BUT the
given by t
satisfy the
vileges, an
limited int
port and e
them by sta
goods, ware
duct, or m
plantations
any of the
on the coas
parliament a
into Great B
having been
colonies, pl
gally export

SHIPPING AND NAVIGATION.

fold, and to preserve the competition between the two countries with some sort of equality. The liberty given by this act to export goods and merchandize the manufacture of Ireland is not to take place, but in cases where they stand chargeable, and pay duties and taxes to as great an amount, as goods and merchandize of the same denomination and quality exported from Great Britain to the same places *now* (that is at the time of passing the act) stand chargeable with; whether such charges be on the importation of the materials of which the goods and merchandize are made, or by duties on their exportation, or by inland excise not drawn back, or compensated for by bounties *.

But the share of export in the colony trade given by this, in addition to former acts, did not satisfy the Irish; they pressed for still further privileges, and claimed a right to enjoy the like unlimited intercourse as Great Britain, both in import and export. This was accordingly granted them by stat. 20. *Geo.* 3. c. 10. By this act, any goods, wares, or merchandize, of the growth, product, or manufacture, of the British colonies or plantations in America or the West Indies, or of any of the settlements belonging to Great Britain on the coast of Africa, and which by any act of parliament are required to be imported from thence into Great Britain; and also all other goods which, having been in any way legally imported into such colonies, plantations, or settlements, may be legally exported from thence to Great Britain; may

38
PART II.
IN CAR. II. 16
A. D. 1703.
Plantation
Trade.

* Sect. 7.

Import and
export trade
granted more
fully.

PART II.

19 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1703.Plantation
Trade.

be laden in, and exported from, such colonies, plantations, or settlements, and imported from thence into Ireland.

So far the *import* trade was granted; the act then goes on to grant the *export* trade. Any goods or commodities of the growth, product, or manufacture, of the East Indies, or other places beyond the Cape of Good Hope, which are now required by any act of parliament to be shipped or laden in Great Britain, to be carried directly from thence to any British colony or plantation in Africa or America, as also any other goods, wares, or merchandize, which now, or hereafter, may be legally shipped or laden in Great Britain, to be carried directly from thence, and imported into any colony or plantation in America or the West Indies, or any British settlement on the coast of Africa, may be exported directly from Ireland, and imported into such colonies, plantations, or settlements; and the regulations of the following statutes were not to stand in the way of this new arrangement, namely, stat. 12. *Car.* 2. c. 18.; stat. 22. & 23. *Car.* 2. c. 26.; stat. 15. *Car.* 2. c. 7.; stat. 4. *Geo.* 3. c. 15; stat. 7. *Geo.* 1. c. 21.; all which, directly or indirectly, prevented the Irish participating in this trade *.

* Sect. 1.

BUT this general privilege to import and export was still granted upon certain terms; which were, to preserve an equality in the colony trade of the two countries. It was to commence and to have continuance only in such cases, where the goods imported and exported were liable, by some act or acts to be passed in Ireland, to equal duties and

and draw
securities
Britain; and draw
and allow
or the pa
Britain, o
by bounty
any such
thence to
the impor
be not ex
brance of
on them
tain*; and
hereafter
Great Brit
the Irish p
export is to
dar month
of the Irish
be sitting a
calendar m
be made, i
sit; and in
then for fou
the next fol
HOWEVE
have no inf
import from
18. *Geo.* 3.
THE sch
was carried

PART II.

18 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783.
Plantation
Trade.

and draw-backs, and were made subject to the same securities, regulations, and restrictions, as in Great Britain; and in the consideration of such equal duties and draw-backs due attention is to be given to, and allowance made for, any duty or imposition, or the part of it which shall be retained in Great Britain, or not drawn back, or not compensated by bounty in Great Britain, upon the export of any such goods, wares, or merchandize, from thence to Ireland: as also for any duty paid on the importation of them into Ireland, so as they be not exported from Ireland with less incumbrance of duties or impositions, than shall remain on them when legally exported from Great Britain*; and, with a view to changes that might hereafter be made, if any alteration is made in Great Britain in such duties or draw-backs, when the Irish parliament is not sitting, the import and export is to continue in the old state for four calendar months after the meeting of the next session of the Irish parliament. If the Irish parliament shall be sitting at the time, then it is to continue for four calendar months from the time the alteration shall be made, in case the Irish parliament shall so long sit; and in case it shall be prorogued or dissolved, then for four calendar months after the meeting of the next following session †.

* Sect. 2.

† Sect. 5.

HOWEVER, the restrictions of this act were to have no influence to restrain any liberty given to import from, or export to, the colonies, by stat. 18. Geo. 3. c. 55. or any other act of parliament ‡.

‡ Sect. 6.

THE scheme of trade thus offered to Ireland was carried into execution by the parliament of

PART II.

13 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1703.
Plantation
Duties.

that kingdom, which passed an act imposing duties on the import, conformably with those in Great Britain. But the equalizing the duties with reference to the draw-backs allowed in Great Britain, in order to the export of European goods, was an affair of nice calculation, which the parliament thought it necessary to delegate to the officers of the customs. The parliament was content with laying down this general rule for the government of the officers in completing their calculations, namely, That European goods should draw back so much of the duties paid on importation as should leave the remainder equal to the duties retained in Great Britain on goods of the like quality and quantity; and if the duties were equal, then that no draw-back should be allowed; and if not equal, they should pay on export as much as would make them equal. Having laid down the principle of trade, as held out by the British act, they directed the commissioners of the revenue to form schedules of the drawbacks and duties conformably thereto, which were to be signed by four of them at least; and from that day such drawbacks and duties were to become the law of export to the colonies (a).

The performance of this agreement on the part of Ireland was left in this state; which, for a national transaction, seems to be somewhat uncertain. For where is the jurisdiction, or what is the mode, for trying the question, Whether the Irish have entitled themselves, under this or the preceding

(a) Annual Irish Act for Duties.

ceding state
the colonies
be made, a
and calculat
and Irish to
On the o
where in o
held out e
passing a la
was prefer
of the cond
offered was
the Londo
proper pro
ment. So
opportunity
passed in h
required;
be made, a
proper act
such negoti
ments of th
to a prospe
such a med
the watch f
has happene
tracting pa
nized the
grantee, a
signified in
proposal in
Irish ships

PART II.

PL. CAR. 36
A. D. 1783.
Plantation
Trade.

ceding statute, to the import or export trade with the colonies in any particular article? Can a seizure be made; and can a court examine and compare, and calculate the duties and drawbacks in the British and Irish statute-books?

On the occasion of the corn act, stat. 31. *Geo. 3.* where an offer of an advantageous corn trade was held out to the Irish, on the condition of their passing a law with certain provisions, a better mode was prescribed for securing the exact performance of the condition on their part. For the trade there offered was not to take place, till it was notified in the London Gazette, that such a law, with all proper provisions, was passed by the Irish parliament. So that the executive government had an opportunity first to satisfy itself, whether the act passed in Ireland was such as the British parliament required; and if it was not, no notification would be made, and the trade would not commence till a proper act was passed. It does not seem, that such negotiations and treaties between the parliaments of the two kingdoms can well be conducted to a prosperous issue, without the intervention of such a mediating authority, which is always upon the watch for the common protection of both. It has happened, that, on similar occasions, the contracting party, which makes the grant, has recognized the performance of the condition by the grantee, and ratified it by a public acceptance, signified in an act of the Legislature. Thus, the proposal in stat. 26. *Geo. 3. c. 60.* to allow to Irish ships the privileges of British ships, as soon

as

PART II.

13 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783,
Plantation
Trade.

as similar regulations were made on that head by the Irish parliament, was plainly carried into effect by the parliament declaring next session, in stat. 27. Geo. 3. c. 19. that such regulations had passed into a law in Ireland, and that Irish ships were accordingly entitled to the privileges proposed; but, surely, as long as conditional regulations, like the present, are left as these are, there is something unfinished and uncertain in the transaction; and it is not easy to say, what is actually the state of the law between the two kingdoms.

WE cannot close this period of our plantation-history without noticing the measures taken by parliament for chastising the rebellious colonies, by first *restraining* their trade, and then wholly *prohibiting* it.

Restraining and
prohibitory
Acts,

THE first of these measures was stat. 14. Geo. 3. c. 19. which discontinued the landing and shipping of goods at the town and harbour of Boston. A power was thereby lodged in his majesty, upon the restoration of peace, and obedience to the laws, and upon satisfaction being made to the East-India Company for the teas that had been destroyed, to open the port of Boston, and limit the extent of it, as he should judge expedient.

BUT that time did not arrive; for, instead of peace, and obedience to the laws, the combinations and disorders there increased, and the parliament thought it necessary to pass stat. 15. Geo. 3. c. 10. for *restraining* the trade and commerce of the provinces of Massachusetts Bay, and New-Hampshire; and the colonies of Connecticut and Rhode

Rhode-Is-
which act
c. 18. or
duct, or
to be bro
Great-Brit
should hav
any other g
or manufa
ported or
territory,
other than
islands in
any goods
linen cloth
land impor
imported
were bond
ried directl
hinder the
British islan
the produc
law be im
prohibited
places from
as we shall
By stat.
was put on
Pennsylvan
rolira. Th
to be carri
viso respect

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783.Plantation
Trade.

Rhode-Island, and Providence Plantation; by which act no goods enumerated in stat. 12. Car. 2. c. 18. or any other act, being the growth, product, or manufacture of those places, which were to be brought to some other British colony, or Great-Britain, nor any such enumerated goods as should have been brought into those places, nor any other goods whatsoever, the growth, product, or manufacture of those places, should be transported or carried from thence to any land, island, territory, dominion, port, or place whatsoever, other than to Great Britain, or some of the British islands in the West Indies*; and no wine, salt, or any goods whatsoever (except horses, victual, and linen cloth, the produce and manufacture of Ireland imported directly from thence), were to be imported into those places, unless such goods, were *bona fide* shipped in Great Britain, and carried directly from thence †. But this was not to hinder the importation into those places from the British islands in the West Indies of such goods, the produce or manufacture thereof, as might by law be imported from thence ‡. The act also prohibited, absolutely ships belonging to those places from going to the fisheries in those parts, as we shall see in its proper place.

* Sect. 1.

† Sect. 4.

‡ Sect. 5.

By stat. 15. Geo. 3. c. 18. the same restraint was put on the trade of the colonies of New-Jersey, Pennsylvania, Maryland, Virginia, and South-Carolina. There was the same prohibition of goods to be carried to those colonies, and the same proviso respecting imports from the West-Indies.

- No

PART II.

13 CAR. II. TO

A. D. 1783.

Plantation
Trade.

* Sect. 7.

No goods were to be carried from the counties of Newcastle, Suffex, and Kent on Delaware, to any other place, but to Great Britain or Ireland, or the British West Indies, till oath was made that the goods were the product or manufacture of those counties*; which was intended for preventing the trade of New Jersey, Pennsylvania, and Virginia, being carried on through those counties.

THE following year was passed stat. 16. Geo. 3. c. 5. for *prohibiting* all trade and intercourse with the provinces and colonies that had been put under *restraint* by the two former acts, and adding to them the three lower counties on Delaware; and the colonies of North-Carolina and Georgia, which were all pronounced to be in a state of rebellion. The act ordains, that all trade and commerce with those places should be prohibited, and all ships and vessels belonging to the inhabitants thereof, together with their cargoes, and all other ships and vessels whatsoever, together with their cargoes, which should be found trading, or going to trade, or coming from trading in any port or place of those colonies, should be forfeited, as if they were ships and effects of open enemies†. In all these acts powers were given to the king to suspend their execution, as soon as any of the colonies should return to obedience. By this act the three former acts, namely, stat. 14. Geo. 3. c. 29. stat. 15. Geo. 3. c. 10. & c. 18. were repealed, as become unnecessary after the passing of this act.

† Sect. 1.

For carrying the lords of the stat. 17. Ge. vate ships, contrary to the fore mentiond subsisting a course were Geo. 3. c. 7.

HAVING this period come now, to consider the decision for ascertaining forcing their fort are very courts, and only to one what is not perly an objection by these laws.

THUS it foundland v being a Free was owned ported fish stat. 7. and from any colony lish-built ships Sir Thomas as much as

For

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783.
Plantation
Trade.

For carrying on the war against the colonies the lords of the admiralty were empowered by stat. 17. *Geo.* 3. c. 7. to grant commissions to private ships, to make prize of all vessels trading contrary to the provisions of stat. 16. *Geo.* 3. before mentioned, so that the whole of the laws now subsisting against the American trade and intercourse were stat. 16. *Geo.* 3. c. 5. and stat. 17. *Geo.* 3. c. 7.

HAVING gone through the statutes made within this period for regulating the plantation-trade, we come now, according to the plan before laid down, to consider such matter as has been furnished by the decisions of courts, or the opinions of lawyers, for ascertaining the meaning of these laws, or enforcing their execution. But the materials of this sort are very scanty. There are no decisions of courts, and the opinions that are preserved go only to one single point, namely, What is, or what is not such a *foreign possession*, as is properly an object of the different regulations made by these laws.

What a Colony
or Plantation?

Thus it became a question, Whether Newfoundland was a colony or plantation? A ship, being a French prize, but not legally condemned, was owned and manned by English, and had imported fish and oil from Newfoundland; but by stat. 7. and 8. *Will.* 3. no importation can be made from any colony or plantation except in an English-built ship. This importation was thought by Sir Thomas Trevor to be against that statute, inasmuch as the ship was not condemned in some

Newfoundland.

court

For

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783.
Plantation
Trade.

court of admiralty; but *Sir John Hawkes*, in an opinion he gave on the same point, was more explicit. He says, he should have thought Newfoundland was neither a colony nor a plantation belonging to his majesty, having no settled governor there, nor the king pretending to any dominion therein, as he could be informed of; but since stat. 15. *Car. 2. c. 7.* and 25. *Car. 2. c. 7.* reckoned Newfoundland among his Majesty's plantations, he thought this ship being a prize, tho' not legally condemned, and having been trading between England and Newfoundland, was forfeited by stat. 7. and 8. *Will. 3. c. 22 (a)*. Whatever doubt there might then have been of the king's sovereignty in that island, there could be none after the treaty of Utrecht, by which the king of Great Britain was acknowledged to have the dominion and sovereignty of that island. From that time it unquestionably *belonged* to his majesty, and there could be no doubt but respecting the description of possessions under which it should be classed; and a notion long prevailed, that this island, being used merely for the fishery, was not a colony or plantation. Yet this question was never raised but it was answered, that this island was to all intents a colony and plantation.

THUS when beaver-skins, which are required by stat. 8. *Geo. 1. c. 15. s. 24.* if the produce of a British *plantation*, to be brought *directly* to this kingdom, were carried from Newfoundland round

(a) 24th of January, 1698.

round by G
to be forfeit
had not been
as well as car

AGAIN, v
establish a c
made a que
plantation, o
the board of
and conform
customs were
the authority
poses duties
and plantat
were certainly
ately been r
policy of the
rent planting
ginal design
Virginia, or a
that policy v
having been
merchants adv
as been confi
ations concern
and Plantation
part of Ameri
SOME doub
colony, or pl
another doubt

round by Gibraltar, they were held by Mr. *Willes* to be forfeited; which could not be, if they had not been the produce of a British *plantation*, as well as carried round by Gibraltar.

AGAIN, when it was in agitation, in 1764, to establish a custom-house in Newfoundland, it was made a question, Whether it was a colony, or plantation, or a mere fishery? But it was held by the board of trade to be a colony, and plantation; and conformably with that opinion the duties of customs were ordered to be received there, under the authority of stat. 4. *Geo.* 3. c. 15. which imposes duties on goods imported into the *colonies* and *plantations* in America. These opinions were certainly right; for although that place has lately been regarded only as a fishery, and the policy of the government has long been to prevent planting and colonization there, yet the original design was to plant that island, as well as Virginia, or any other part of America: and after that policy was changed, yet the first charters having been granted as well to *planters* as to merchants adventurers, the interest of the planters has been considered, more or less, in all the regulations concerning that island; and the term Planter and Plantation is known there, as well as in any part of America, or the West-Indies.

SOME doubts concerning the descriptions of *colony*, or *plantation*, have been coupled with another doubt; namely, Whether the colony, or plantation,

(*) 29th of May, 1736.

PART II.

18 CAR. II. TO

A. D. 1783.

Plantation

Trade.

Honduras.

plantation, if it were one, was a territory which belonged to his majesty? These points were discussed in the cases of *Honduras* and of *Surat*.

It was material to ascertain, Whether *Honduras* was a plantation to his majesty *belonging*, or in his possession? for it had become a practice for ships to fit out from Jersey, to fetch logwood from thence, and carry it directly to France, Holland, and other parts of Europe; which, being an enumerated commodity, could not be done from a plantation to his majesty *belonging*, consistently with the 18th section of the Act of Navigation. This question was put to the law-officers after the treaty of peace in 1763; in the 17th article of which the king had agreed to cause all the fortifications erected there by British subjects to be demolished: but the king of Spain agreed, that the British subjects, or their workmen, should not be disturbed or molested in their occupation of cutting logwood; for which purpose they were permitted to build and occupy houses and magazines necessary for their families and effects. But, notwithstanding these stipulations in favour of British settlers, *Mr. De Grey* (a) was of opinion, that the Bay of Honduras could *not* be considered as a plantation or territory *belonging* to his majesty, within the meaning of the Act of Navigation, but that it was a part of the Spanish territories, subject to such rights and liberties therein as are stipulated for by treaty; and that there is no law subsist-
ing

(*) 19 November 1768.

ing to prev
rights and
there, to a

Upon a
plantation o
& 8. Will.
have a plan
was the na
India Comp
sented, tha
Mogul, wh
lements, a
ment from
castle, and
merchants i
peared to th
facts, that th

BUT it be
rate state of
and it appe
quainted wi
have a settle
a chief and
governor an
crown by ch
all settlemen
it was conce
his majesty
has a sover
Company h
And with ro
their charte

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783.
Plantation
Trade.

ing to prevent an English subject, intitled to such rights and liberties, from carrying logwood, cut there, to any part of Europe.

UPON a late question, Whether *Surat* was a plantation or colony within the meaning of stat. 7. & 8. Will. 3. so as to entitle a ship there built to have a plantation-register? it was enquired, what was the nature of the possession which the East-India Company had there. And it being represented, that *Surat* was a port belonging to the Mogul, where several European nations have settlements, and that the English chief, by an instrument from Delhy, is governor of the Mogul's castle, and admiral of his fleet there; but that all merchants indiscriminately build ships there, it appeared to the law-officers, upon this statement of facts, that this ship was not intitled to a register.

BUT it being apprehended this was not an accurate state of the case, further enquiry was directed; and it appeared, upon information of persons acquainted with the Company's affairs, that they have a settlement at *Surat*, which is governed by a chief and council, who are subordinate to the governor and council of Bombay; and, as the crown by charter has reserved the sovereignty in all settlements acquired, or made by the Company, it was conceived the settlement at *Surat* is under his majesty's dominion. But whether the king has a sovereignty, depends on the fact of the Company having a territorial property in *Surat*. And with regard to that point, it appears from their charters, that *Surat*, as to the territorial

H

right

PART II.

12. CH. II. TO
A. D. 1785.
Plantation
Trade.

Right of the Company, was always considered in the same light with Bombay itself, which is denominated *the town and factory of Bombay*. By the charter of justice, of the 26th year of George II. all civil, criminal, and military power is given to the Company, as well in the subordinate factories, of which *Surat* is one, as in the island of Bombay itself. The indenture of 22d July 1702 conveys the *dead stock* of the Old Company to be held by the New; and, enumerating what shall be so considered, after Bombay, it says, "Under the presidency of the said island of Bombay, the factories of *Surat*." It was also certified, by an officer of the Company whose knowledge and situation were judged to intitle him to credit, that the Company deem the territory of all forts and factories, where they have a president and council, as their *property*; and this is the case at *Surat*; that the territory round the whole city of *Surat* is nominally held by the Company as governors for the Mogul, but that this grant was made after the Company had possessed themselves of it by force. Upon this statement of facts it was judged by the law-officers, that this was such a plantation or colony as entitled the ship built there to a register (a).

A VERY particular question respecting the king's sovereignty and possession arose on the occasion of the island of *Guadaloupe* being taken from the French in 1759. It was doubted, Whether this

island

island was
territory
possession
vigation,
merchandise
officers of
opinion, sh
sees for, th
consideratio

THE att
standing th
habitants.
subjection t
missions, w
all acts of j
was in actu
and all the
course, pass
Great Brita
thought his
island was r
jesty, and in
of England
plantation v
Acts of Nav

THE gre
the conditio
joyed privile
hardly comp
that objectio

(a) 20 September 1785.

island was to be considered as a plantation or territory to his majesty BELONGING, OR IN HIS POSSESSION, within the meaning of the Act of Navigation, and other laws relating to duties on merchandize imported from thence? But the law-officers of the crown at that time gave their opinion that it was, and they alledged such reasons for their opinion as are well deserving our consideration.

THE attorney-general (a) said, that notwithstanding the advantageous terms granted to the inhabitants, they were disarmed, and in a state of subjection to his majesty's troops. All new commissions were to be taken under his majesty, and all acts of justice were to run in his name. He was in actual possession of all the public revenues; and all the trade of the island had changed its course, passing now in English bottoms only to Great Britain. All this being considered, he thought himself obliged to conclude, that this island was now a plantation belonging to his majesty, and in his possession, in right of the crown of England; and that it was an English and British plantation within the meaning and intent of the Acts of Navigation.

THE great objection to this opinion arose from the condition of the *then* inhabitants, who enjoyed privileges under the articles of capitulation hardly compatible with the state of subjects. But that objection, in his mind, had no great weight,

H 2

if

(a) Mr. Pratt.

PART II

13. CH. II. TO

A. D. 1763.

Plantation

Time.

if it was considered, that these were personal privileges, and were confined only to the present inhabitants, who were restrained from alienating to any but the king's subjects; and the capitulation was made not with the French king, but only with the inhabitants.

THE right of sovereignty, therefore, was wholly changed, and the whole island was the king's acquisition by conquest. If any inhabitant should die without heir, his lands would escheat to the king; if any of them should levy war, or plot the king's death, they would be guilty of high-treason; and, to illustrate this further, if the inhabitants should agree to sell all their possessions to Englishmen, the island, without any further treaty or capitulation, would become wholly English. The inhabitants plainly understood themselves transferred to his majesty's dominion, and therefore had stipulated for the like privileges in trade as were allowed to the rest of his majesty's subjects; and this was granted, with a proviso, that they complied with the Acts of Trade. In a word, the condition of subjects might be better or worse in different parts, but here the question was about the sovereignty, and it had nothing to do with the privileges which his majesty had been pleased to grant the natives (a).

THE solicitor-general (b) observed, that the Act of Navigation, and the subsequent acts, referred not only to the plantations and territories belong-

ing

(a) 7 August 1759.

(b) Mr. Yorke. (a)

ing to, o
time, but
the practic
St. Christo
point, in T
by the Fr
1616. At
the English
1640, or
island, and
length ced
Utrecht, all
that sugars
rain, after
of Utrecht
from the B
between th
of the island
THE Eur
Guadaloupe
by Sir Flet
could be in
British island
been shipped
fore such in
against stat.

THOUGH
this subject,
which deser

THE fore

(a) 13 Au

PART IV

13 CAR. II. c. 7.
A. D. 1703.
Plantation
Trade.

ing to, or in the possession of the crown at that time, but to future acquisitions; and he thought the practice that had been observed with regard to St. Christopher's on a former occasion to be in point. That island had been taken possession of by the French and English jointly, in the year 1626. About the year 1688 the French drove the English entirely off the island. In the year 1690, or thereabouts, the English recovered the island, and had entire possession of it, till it was at length ceded to Great Britain by the treaty of Utrecht. It appeared by the custom-house books, that sugars imported from thence into Great Britain, after the year 1690, and before the treaty of Utrecht, had paid the same duty as sugars from the British plantations, without distinguishing between the ancient French and English divisions of the island (a).

THE European goods that were on the island of Guadaloupe at the time it was taken, were deemed, by Sir Fletcher Norton (b), not to be such as could be imported from thence into any of the British islands in the West Indies, as they had not been shipped and laden in Great Britain; and therefore such importation would have been directly against stat. 15. Car. 2. c. 7.

THOUGH these cases throw some light on this subject, there are still difficulties remaining, which deserve consideration.

THE foreign possessions of this country, in Asia, Africa,

H 3

(a) 13 August 1759.

(b) 2 February 1764.

Africa, and America, have not always been denominated in the same manner in the foregoing acts. Thus, in the Act of Navigation, sect. 1. they are spoken of as *lands, islands, plantations, or territories*; in sect. 18. the enumerated goods are not to be carried but to some other English *plantation*. In stat. 13. & 14. *Car.* 2. c. 11. sect. 6. ships must be built in the king's *dominions* in Asia, Africa, or America; and persons of the king's *plantations* are declared to be English, within the meaning of the Act of Navigation. In stat. 7. & 8. *Will.* 3. c. 22. the terms used are mostly *colonies and plantations*; and sometimes *plantation* only. This act recites, that the governors of the *colonies or plantations* were, by stat. 12. *Car.* 2. c. 18. obliged to take an oath; whereas in the act it is the governors of *lands, islands, plantations, or territories*, without any mention of *colonies*. This act of William III. is intituled, *For Preventing Frauds, and Regulating Abuses in the Plantation Trade*.

WHEN different expressions are used in the same act of parliament, it cannot be believed but that different things are meant. Thus in that clause of the Act of Navigation which was intended for confining to the mother-country the trade of our foreign possessions, the parliament made use of the term *plantation* only, and dropped the terms *lands, islands, and territories*, which had been used in other parts of the act. It should seem as if the parliament looked upon *plantations*, and upon such as were *lands, islands, and*

territories mer owing port, to this count which resu should re but as to though be rived from ution, a plantation to oblige dom. W that gover tinction is with some inaccuracy

BUT if *territories* are not pl ference in plantation- restrictions *plantation* under tha from those 7. & 8. W or at least the present same thing statute, wh trading to

terri-

territories, in a different light; and that the former owing their origin, advancement, and support, to the money and men which passed from this country, it was fair to require, that the benefit which resulted from the application of those means should return to, and center in, the parent-state: but as to other lands, or islands, or territories, though belonging to the king, if they had not derived from this country that sort of creation, cultivation, and fostering, which would make them *plantations*, there did not exist the same claim to oblige them to send their produce to this kingdom. Whatever may have been the reasoning that governed in making the distinction, the distinction is certainly made; and, no doubt, made with some design, and is not to be ascribed to any inaccuracy in wording.

BUT if the king possesses *lands, islands, and territories*, in Asia, Africa, and America, which are not *plantations*, there grows a material difference in what we have all along been calling the plantation-trade; for it will be found, that many restrictions are laid only upon what are called *plantations*; and such dominions as do not come under that denomination are clearly exempted from those restrictions. Thus the whole of stat. 7. & 8. Will. 3. is applicable only to *plantations*, or at least to *colonies*; which, as far as concerns the present question, may be considered as the same thing. The prohibition, therefore, in that statute, which forbids any but British-built ships trading to the colonies or plantations, does not

PART II

IN CASE OF THE
25th 1760
Pamphlet
Trade.

reach those lands, islands, territories, or whatever other dominions of the king, that in construction of law, may happen not to be deemed colonies or plantations; all which may still be traded to by ships British-owned, under the first clause of the Act of Navigation.

When we see this result from the foregoing reasoning, we are anxious to discover, how it will operate with regard to the British concerns in Asia, Africa, and America. In glancing over the settlements on the coast of Africa, the settlements of the East-India Company in India, the China trade, Nootka-Sound, and many other places, we see lands and territories under very different circumstances, and dependent upon political considerations of infinite variety, respecting some of which it must be exceedingly difficult to determine, whether they are within stat. 7. & 8. Will. 3. as colonies or plantations; or indeed, which is a further doubt, whether they are within any part of the Act of Navigation, as lands, islands, or territories, to his majesty belonging, or in his possession. These are questions of great importance to the navigation-system, and deserve a serious attention.

As to the terms *colony* and *plantation*, whatever distinction may, at one time, have been made between them, there seems now to be none at all. The word *plantation* first came into use. The plantation of Ulster in Virginia, or Maryland, and other places, all implied the same idea of introducing, instituting, and establishing, where every-thing was desert before. *Colony* did not come

come, rivet
and it fear
relation in
kingdom.
land were,
planted w
the Englis
Charles H
attended
upon
commende
doubts, th
and so me
might be
a governo
the mother
rica, excep
establishme
lonies as w
accordingly
statute 7. &
wards.

PART II

W. CAR. II. 1700.
 A. D. 1700.
 Plantation
 Trade

come much into use till the reign of Charles II. and it seems to have denoted the sort of political relation in which such plantations stood to this kingdom. Thus, the different parts of New-England were, in a great measure, voluntary societies, planted without the direction or participation of the English government; so that in the time of Charles II. there were not wanting persons who extended to doubt of their constitutional dependence upon the crown of England; and it was recommended, in order to put an end to such doubts, that the king should appoint governors, and so make them colonies. A colony, therefore, might be considered as a plantation when it had a governor and civil establishment subordinate to the mother-country. All the plantations in America, except those of New-England, had such an establishment; and they were, upon that idea, colonies as well as plantations. Those terms seem, accordingly, to be used without distinction in the statute 7. & 8. Will. 3. and in those made afterwards.

CHAP.

CHAPTER II.

THE TRADE WITH ASIA, AFRICA, AND AMERICA.

To be carried on in English Shipping—and directly with those Countries—Exceptions thereto—Persian Goods through Russia—Coarse Callicoes—The East India Company—South Sea Company—Hudson's Bay Company—African Company—Fourth Section of the Navigation Act—What is a Manufacturing—Of direct Importation—Of the usual Ports for first Shipping—Of returned Goods.

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783.

*Trade with
Asia, Africa,
and America.*

THE trade with Asia, Africa, and America, was restricted by the Act of Navigation to ships *belonging* to the king's dominions. No goods or commodities whatever of the growth, production, or manufacture of Africa, Asia, or America, or of any part thereof, or which are described or laid down in the usual maps or cards of those places, shall be imported into England, Ireland, or Wales, the islands of Guernsey, Jersey, or town of Berwick-upon-Tweed, in any other ship or vessel whatsoever, but in such as do truly and without fraud belong to the people of England

land or In
of Berwic
plantations
America,
prietors and
master and
are English
ship; one
party seiz
This se
pendage to
both to t
in general,
the planta
those two
should be
the followi
be carried
where the
Thus no g
growth, p
are to be
the islands
Berwick-up
or other sh
said places
mentioned
America, r
English m
brought fro
from those
ecture, or
and commo

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783.*Trade with
Asia, Africa,
and America;*To be carried
on in English
Shipping;

land or Ireland, the dominion of Wales, or town of Berwick-upon-Tweed, or of the lands, islands, plantations, or territories in Asia, Africa, or America, to his majesty belonging, as the proprietors and right owners thereof, and whereof the master and three-fourths at least of the mariners are English, on pain of forfeiting the goods and ship; one moiety to the king, the other to the party seizing and suing for the same*.

* Sect. 3.

THIS section is followed by one which is an appendage to the first and third sections, and applies both to the trade of Asia, Africa, and America in general, and also to that which we have called the plantation-trade. It had been provided by those two clauses, that the trade of those places should be carried on in English shipping:—by the following provision it was meant that it should be carried on *directly* with the very countries where the articles of commerce were produced. Thus no goods or commodities that are of *foreign* growth, production, or manufacture, and which are to be brought into England, Ireland, Wales, the islands of Guernsey and Jersey, or town of Berwick-upon-Tweed, in English-built shipping, or other shipping belonging to some of the aforesaid places (namely, the trade with the plantations mentioned in sect. 1. and that with Asia, Africa, and America, mentioned in sect. 3.) and navigated by English mariners as aforesaid, shall be shipped or brought from any other place or country, but only from those of the said growth, production, or manufacture, or from those ports where the said goods and commodities can only, or are, or usually have been

and directly
with those
Countries

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783.Trade with
Asia, Africa,
and America.

* Sect. 4.

been first shipped for transportation, and from none other places or countries, under penalty of forfeiting the goods and ship, with all her guns, furniture, ammunition, tackle, and apparel; one moiety to the King, the other to the informer.*

To this regulation concerning the usual ports, it was thought necessary to subjoin provisions in favour of certain particular trades, as had been done in the former act. Nothing in this act was to restrain the importation of any commodities of the Streights or Levant seas, laden in English-built shipping, and whereof the master and three-fourths of the mariners at least were English, from the usual ports (a) or places for lading them theretofore within the Streights or Levant seas, though the commodities were not of the very growth of those places †; nor the importing of East India commodities in English-built shipping, and whereof the master and three-fourths of the mariners at least are English, from the usual places of lading them in any parts of those seas to the southward and eastward of the Cape of Good Hope, although such ports be not the very places of their growth ‡. And it is lawful for any of the people of England, Ireland, Wales, the islands of Guernsey or Jersey, or town of Berwick-upon-Tweed, in vessels or ships to them belonging, and whereof the master and three-fourths of the mariners at least are English, to bring in from any of the ports of

(a) Trieste, Venice, Genoa, and Leghorn, are now considered as ports which, by usage, are intitled to this privilege for the export of Asiatic goods from the Levant.

† Sect. 12.

‡ Sect. 13.

of Spain
merely call
all sorts of
production
dominions
permission
tended to
imported
Such
Navigation
Asia, Africa
on its Ea
places, wh
or manufac
not even
commercial
plantations
like the fo
levelled at
it effectual
Provinces
of goods i
rica. It h
Hamburg
of this circ
The pri
tion for car
and Ameri
tire, Occa
thought wi

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783.Trade with
Asia, Africa,
and America.

* Sect. 14.

of Spain or Portugal, or Western Islands commonly called Azores, or Madeira or Canary islands, all sorts of goods or commodities of the growth, production, or manufacture of the plantations or dominions of either of them respectively *; which permission was, by a subsequent statute (a), extended to cases where the property in the goods imported belonged to aliens.

SUCH are the rules laid down by the Act of Navigation for the government of the trade to Asia, Africa, and America: it was to be carried on in English shipping, and directly with the places where the articles imported were produced or manufactured; so that English shipping could not even bring those articles from any of the commercial countries in Europe, or any of the plantations belonging to these countries. This, like the former part of the act, was principally levelled at the carrying-trade of the Dutch; and it effectually prevented any ports of the United Provinces being the emporium for this kingdom of goods imported from Asia, Africa, or America. It had the same effect upon Denmark, Hamburgh, and other places, where any portion of this circuitous traffic was to be found.

THE principle laid down in the Act of Navigation for carrying on the trade with Asia, Africa, and America, has been ever since preserved entire. Occasions have happened, where it was thought wise even to make the restriction closer.

The

Amendments were introduced into the Bill, which were not reported by the Committee, and which were not agreed to by the House.

(a) Stat. 17. Geo. 3. c. 36.

PART II

13 CAR. II. 30
A.D. 1683.*Trade with
Asia, Africa,
and the Sea.*

The throwing of raw silk being a great employment in this country, and much Asiatic silk being thrown in Italy, and then imported hither as a manufacture of that country, instead of a product of Asia imported in English shipping, as it must be if brought hither in a raw state, it was ordained, as the act expresses it, "for better supporting the art of throwing silk in this realm, and the poor employed therein, and that useful and national trade into Turkey," by stat. 2. *Will. & Mary*, ft. 1. c. 9. that the throwing of silk should not be construed to be a manufacture within the Act of Navigation; and so thrown silk should not be capable of being imported from Italy, as a manufacture of that country: and further that no *thrown silk* of the growth or production of Turkey, Persia, the East Indies, or China, or of any other country or place (except that of the growth or production of Italy, Sicily, or the kingdom of Naples, and which shall be imported in such ships, and so navigated, as directed by the Act of Navigation, and brought from some of the ports of those countries or places whereof it is the growth, or production, and shall come directly by sea, and not otherwise) shall be imported into England, Wales, Guernsey, Jersey, or the town of Berwick, on pain of forfeiting such thrown silk*.

* Sect. 2.

Exceptions
thereto.

NOTWITHSTANDING this disposition to support the principle of the Act of Navigation, exceptions begun to be made in favour of some articles of commerce which it was thought should be procured

cured at
in the light
c. 8. it was
British pla
supanilla,
other dra
ripa, in sh
paying th
were imp
growth;
in the Bo
ported di
an easeme
light, tho
considered
Navigation
courage
Spanish se
duced.
AGAIN,
the 12th s
pealed as
mohair y
Asia, exce
Streights
dominions
that the
greatly inc
ticle of ex
raw silk a

(a) Except
whether it can

PART II.

12 CAR. II. c. 14
A. D. 1733.Trade with
Asia, Africa,
and America.

secured at any rate, or which were no great objects in the light of navigation. Thus by stat. 7. Ann. c. 8. it was permitted to import from any of the British plantations in America, *Jesuits bark*, *sarsaparilla*, *balsam of Peru*, and *Tolu*, and all other *drugs* of the growth and product of America, in ships regularly manned and navigated, on paying the same duty, and no more, as if they were imported *directly* from the place of their growth; which operated as a repeal of the clause in the Book of Rates, allowing to drugs (a) imported *directly* from the place of their growth an easement of two-thirds of the duty; and in that light, though a regulation of duty, it may be considered as assisting the policy of the Act of Navigation. This regulation had the effect of encouraging the trade between our Islands and the Spanish settlements, where such drugs are produced.

AGAIN, by stat. 6. Geo. I. c. 14. the proviso in the 12th section of the Act of Navigation was repealed as to the importation of *raw silk* and *mohair yarn* of the product or manufacture of Asia, except only as to the ports or places in the Streights or Levant seas which are within the dominions of the Grand Seignior. We are told, that the woollen manufacture in France had greatly increased, and was now a considerable article of export into Turkey; in return for which, raw silk and other commodities were brought to Marseilles,

(a) Except *Jesuits bark*, the duty on which was the same, whether it came *directly* or not.

PART II.

13. CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1763.
Trade with
Asia, Africa,
and America.

Marseilles, and other ports of France, and quantities of it thence imported into Italy, and so brought to Great Britain; by which means we were assisting in facilitating the French woollen trade in prejudice to our own: it was therefore meant that raw silk and mohair of Asia should be brought only from the Turkish dominions, and not from Italy, as it might have been under the proviso referred to in the Act of Navigation (a). To obtain articles so necessary for our manufactures as *cochineal* and *indigo* at a cheap rate, those two commodities were allowed for a certain time to be imported from any port or place, duty free, in British or other ships in amity with this country, by stat. 13. *Geo.* 1. c. 15. and stat. 7. *Geo.* 2. c. 18. These temporary acts were last continued by stat. 46. *Geo.* 3. c. 29. sect. 12. to 25th March 1809.

A NEW course of trade had brought the silks and other commodities of Persia though the Russian dominions; and as none of the Russian ports could be said to be the ports for shipping those articles, in the meaning of the fourth clause of the Act of Navigation, it was thought proper to make a special provision for authorising this sort of importation. This was done by stat. 14. *Geo.* 2. c. 36. which permits any person being of the Russian Company, exclusive of all others, to import into this kingdom, in British-built shipping, navigated according

Persian Goods
through Russia.

(a) Observe, the misrecital of *or other shipping*, in the preamble of this statute. Also, place of *the* growth instead of *their* growth; and *ports* instead of *parts*.

according
ing to the
or any other
produce, or
manufactur
produce of
with woollen
commodities
and from the
ver in coin
duce arising
goods, or c

ON another
senega had
adequate to
printing of
was given b
jesty's subje
senega in E
to law, from

AGAIN, w
make suffici
calicoes, co
East-India r
this kingdom
African trad
Geo. 3. c. 30
articles in I
law, from an
jesty's domin
think neceTa

AGAIN, I

PART II.

13 CAR. II. 76

A. D. 1783.

Trade with
Asia, Africa,
and America.

according to law, from any port or place belonging to the Czar or emperor of Russia, *raw silk*, or any other goods or commodities, of the growth, produce, or manufacture of Persia (provided such manufacture be made of articles the growth or produce of Persia), being purchased by barter with woollen or other manufactures, goods, or commodities, exported from Great Britain to Russia, and from thence carried into Persia (gold and silver in coin or bullion excepted), or with the produce arising from the sale of such manufactures, goods, or commodities.

On another occasion, when the price of gum *senega* had much risen, and the import was not adequate to the great demand made for it in the printing of silks, linens, and calicoes, permission was given by stat. 25. *Geo.* 2. c. 32. to all his majesty's subjects to import into this kingdom *gum senega* in British-built ships, navigated according to law, from any port or place in Europe.

AGAIN, when the East-India Company did not make sufficient importations of *coarse printed calicoes, cowries, arangoes*, and certain other East-India manufactures prohibited to be worn in this kingdom, but which were necessary for the African trade, permission was given by stat. 5. *Geo.* 3. c. 30. for the Company to import those articles in British ships, navigated according to law, from any part of Europe not within his majesty's dominions, in such quantities as they should think necessary for the African trade*.

Coarse Calicoes,

* Sect. 1.

AGAIN, by stat. 6. *Geo.* 3. c. 52. f. 20. any
I fort

PART II.

19 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783.Trade with
Asia, Africa,
and America.

sort of *cotton-wool* may be imported in British-built ships from any country or place, duty free, and in the same manner *goat-skins*, raw or undressed, by stat. 15. *Geo.* 3. c. 35. s. 1, 2, which was a temporary act, but was continued, and made perpetual by stat. 31. *Geo.* 3. c. 35.

AMONG the regulations made by parliament in the trade with Asia, Africa, and America, during this period, may be reckoned the sanction given to some chartered Companies, which thereby acquired an exclusive right to trade with certain parts of these three quarters of the world. It is not here meant to give any-thing like a history of the *East-India Company*, the *South-Sea Company*, or the *African Company*, but merely to state such parliamentary provisions as give and secure to those Companies their trade, and define its limits.

Of the East India Company.

THE first statute in which the rights of the East-India Company were adjusted is stat. 9. & 10. *Will.* 3. c. 44. and the trade is there assigned to be, into and from the East-Indies, in the countries and parts of Asia and Africa, and into and from the islands and ports, havens, cities, creeks, towns, and places of Asia, Africa, and America, or any of them beyond the Cape of *Bona Esperanza* to the Streights of *Magellan*, where any trade or traffic of merchandize is or may be used or had *. These places are not to be visited, frequented, or haunted by any other of his majesty's subjects, under penalty of forfeiting the ship and cargo, and all the proceeds thereof †. Persons

* Sect. 61.

† Sect. 81.

trading

trading to
for causing
India to
some ports
unladen and

THE p
adequate
go in forei
reign ports
passes grew
and the Co
shipping o
interloping
Geo. 1. c. 2
powers for
may arrest
majesty, an
penalty of
curing, soli
authority, o
go, or trad
the before-m

By a su
st. 1. c. 21.
or manufact
beyond the
patents of t
ported or ca
islands of J
Man, or inte
territory, or

RT II.

12 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1789.*Trade with
Asia, Africa,
and America.*

* Sect. 69.

trading to the East-Indies are first to give security for causing all goods laden on their account in India to be brought, without breaking bulk, to some port of England or Wales, and there to be unladen and put on land*.

THE penalty herein imposed was found not adequate to prevent the offence. Persons used to go in foreign ships, and bring back goods to foreign ports in Europe; foreign commissions and passes grew very commonly in use for this purpose, and the Company, as well as the general trade and shipping of the country, suffered much from the interloping traders. It was intended by stat. 5. Geo. 1. c. 21. to stop this mischief, by giving stronger powers for restraining it. Thus, the Company may arrest all such persons, being subjects of his majesty, and send them to England †. Again, a † Sect. 2. penalty of £500. is imposed on all persons procuring, soliciting, or acting under any commission, authority, or pass, from any foreign power, to sail, go, or trade in or to the East-Indies ‡, or within ‡ Sect. 3. the before-mentioned limits.

By a subsequent act, namely, stat. 7. Geo. 1: st. 1. c. 21. no commodity of the growth, product, or manufacture of the East-Indies, or other places beyond the Cape of Good Hope, contained in the patents of the East-India Company, can be imported or carried into the kingdom of Ireland, the islands of Jersey, Guernsey, Alderney, Sark, or Man, or into any lands, islands, plantation, colony, territory, or place to his majesty belonging, in

I 2

Africa

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783.Trade with
Asia, Africa,
and America.

* Sect. 9.

South Sea
Company.

Africa or America, but such only as shall be *bond fide* and without fraud shipped in Great Britain, in ships navigated according to law, under pain of forfeiting the ship and cargo *. A doubt having arisen, whether ships belonging to the East-India Company could strictly be considered as British ships, considering how many foreigners were proprietors of the Company's stock, this doubt was removed by stat. 21. *Geo.* 3. c. 65. s. 33.

THE trade of great part of America was exclusively granted to the *South-Sea Company* by stat. 9. *Ann.* c. 21. in the following manner: They were to have the sole trade and traffic into, unto, and from all kingdoms, lands, countries, territories, islands, cities, towns, ports, havens, creeks, and places, of America, on the east side thereof, from the River *Aranoco* to the southernmost part of *Terra del Fuego*; and on the west side thereof, from the southernmost part of *Terra del Fuego* through the South Seas to the northernmost part of America; and into, unto, and from all countries, islands, and places, within the said limits, which were reputed to belong to the crown of Spain, or which should thereafter be found out or discovered within those limits, not exceeding three hundred leagues from the continent of America, between the southernmost part of *Terra del Fuego*, and the northernmost part of America, on the west side thereof, (except the kingdom of Brazil, and such other places on the east side of America as were then in the actual possession of the crown of Portugal,

Portugal
tion of
vinces);
the inten
the Portu
still to re
frequent
limits gra
and cargo

It was
should no
Terra d
Streights
Fuego, no
East-Indie
other plac
rica, by
Streights o
nor were t
venture in
manufactur
or any oth
the East I
within the
the northern
hundred le
from the sh
or any othe
contained
northernmo
feiting the
An exclu

Portugal, and the country of Surinam, in possession of the States-General of the United Provinces); as it was declared by the act, not to be the intention to make any grant of the trade to the Portuguese or Dutch settlements, which was still to remain open*; but other persons visiting, frequenting, trading, or trafficking, within the limits granted to the Company, are to forfeit ship and cargo †.

It was however provided, that the Company should not sail beyond the southernmost part of *Terra del Fuego*, except only through the Straights of *Magellan*, or round *Terra del Fuego*, nor go from thence into any part of the East-Indies, nor return to Great Britain, or any other place in Europe, Asia, Africa, or America, by any other way, except through the Straights of *Magellan*, or by *Terra del Fuego*; nor were the Company to trade, traffick, or adventure in any goods of the growth, product, or manufacture, of the East Indies, Persia, China, or any other places within the limits granted to the East India Company; nor to send any ship within the South-Seas, from *Terra del Fuego* to the northernmost part of America, above three hundred leagues to the westward of and distant from the shores of Chili, Peru, Mexico, California, or any other shores of North or South America contained between *Terra del Fuego* and the northernmost part of America, on pain of forfeiting the ship and cargo ‡.

An exclusive trade to another part of America

PART II.

13 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1763.
Trade with
Asia, Africa,
and America.

* Sect. 46.

† Sect. 49.

‡ Sect. 58.

Hudson's Bay
Company.

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO

A. D. 1783.

Trade with
Asia, Africa,
and America

was granted in 1670 by Charles II. to the Governor and Company of Adventurers of England trading into Hudson's Bay. They were to have the sole trade and commerce of and to all the seas, bays, streights, creeks, lakes, rivers, and sounds, in whatsoever latitude, that lie within the entrance of the streight commonly called Hudson's Streights, together with all the lands, countries, and territories, upon the coasts of such seas, bays, and streights, which were then possessed by any English subjects, or the subjects of any other Christian State, together with the fishing of all sorts of fish, of whales, sturgeon, and all other royal fish, together with the royalty of the sea. But this extensive Charter has not received any parliamentary confirmation or sanction.

In the ninth year of king William, the trade to a great portion of Africa was in the hands of the *Royal African Company*, which, under a Charter from Charles II. enjoyed an exclusive trade from the port of Sallee, in South Barbary, to the Cape of Good Hope, both inclusive, with all the islands near adjoining to those coasts. A new arrangement of this trade was made by stat. 9. & 10. Will. 3. c. 26. by which the trade was opened between *Cape Mount* and the *Cape of Good Hope* to all the king's subjects trading from England and the plantations in America, upon paying a duty of ten per cent. *ad valorem* on all goods exported; and between *Cape Blanco* and *Cape Mount*, upon paying the like ten per cent. *ad valorem*,

African Com-
pany.

valorem,
ad valorem
ported in
Coast be
with this
per cent.
was to c
not being
to the ex

THE A
by stat. 23
all the kin
port of Sa
Good Ho
the hands
act then
trading to
the Cape
porate, by
chants tra
Company
payment
between the
open to all
c. 40. all
Coast, fro
Good Hop
transferred
for the like
the trade.
Senegal,
was in like

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783.Trade with
Asia, Africa,
and America.

valorem, together with an additional ten per cent. *ad valorem* on all goods and merchandize imported into England or the plantations from the Coast between *Cape Blanco* and *Cape Mount*; with this exception, that redwood was to pay five per cent. and negroes nothing at all. This act was to continue in force for thirteen years; and not being renewed, the whole trade reverted again to the exclusive claim of the Company.

THE African trade was put upon a new footing by stat. 23. *Geo. 2. c. 31.* which made it lawful for all the king's subjects freely to trade between the port of Sallee, in South Barbary, and the Cape of Good Hope. Thus was the trade taken out of the hands of the Royal African Company. The act then goes on to provide, that all persons trading to that Coast between *Cape Blanco* and the Cape of Good Hope should be a body corporate, by the name of *the Company of Merchants trading to Africa*; the admission to which Company was made very easy, namely, by the payment only of forty shillings. The trade between the port of Sallee and *Cape Blanco* was left open to all persons whatsoever. By stat. 25. *Geo. 2. c. 40.* all the forts, castles, and factories, on the Coast, from the port of Sallee to the Cape of Good Hope, belonging to the Old Company, were transferred to and vested in the New Company, for the like purpose of protecting and facilitating the trade. By stat. 4. *Geo. 3. c. 20.* the fort of *Senegal*, lately ceded by France to Great-Britain, was in like manner vested in the New Company.

PART II

12 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783.
Trade with
Asia, Africa,
and America.

In the following year a new policy was attempted. By stat. 5. Geo. 3. c. 44. the stat. 4. Geo. 3. c. 20. concerning the fort of Senegal, was repealed; and the Company were divested of all forts, settlements, and factories, from the port of Sallee as far south as *Cape Rouge* inclusive, and the same were vested in his majesty. The trade to the territory so vested in his majesty was declared to be open to all the king's subjects, and to be liable to no regulation but such as his majesty should think proper to make for the better government thereof.

THE trades carried on by the *Russian* and *Turkey Companies* comprehend some of the products of Asia, and have on that account a connection with the fourth section of the Act of Navigation; but these Companies being, in their primary object, designed for an European trade, will more properly be classed in the following division.

WE come now to consider the determinations of courts, and the opinions of lawyers upon this branch of trade: but the former of these two sources of information is as deficient as in the plantation-trade; the latter will afford us some information.

THE trade with Asia, Africa, and America, depends upon the third and fourth sections of the Act of Navigation; but since the fourth section applies to the first, as well as the third section, and is therefore an appendage to the plantation-trade, as well as to the present, it may be proper,

in

in the fi
on to suc
on the th
the Th
of Navig
by many
modities
is now
sick of
this misc
vailed w
has come
so constr
and still
The foll
made in
clause

In 20.
porting M
lish-navig
that this
yet confir
America
before.
Reporter
might in
but not
intimating
European
apply to
case a cau

ing to
at

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783.*Trade with
Asia, Africa,
and America.*Fourth section
of the Naviga-
tion Act.

in the first place, to consider that; and then go on to such points as arise on the third section, or on the third and fourth sections equally.

THE wording of the fourth section of the Act of Navigation is so general, that it was supposed by many to include *ALL foreign goods or commodities* whatsoever, and not to be confined, as is now understood, to the goods and commodities of Asia, Africa, and America. It is true, this misconception does not appear to have prevailed with the courts, at least in any case which has come down to us; but it seems to have been so construed by the law-officers for some time, and still longer by the officers of the customs. The following are examples of the progress made in ascertaining the true meaning of this clause.

IN 20. CAR. 2. an information was filed for importing Malaga wine in a ship not English, nor English-navigated. It was objected, for the defendant, that this section of the act, though general, was yet confined to the products of Asia, Africa, and America; for it related to the sections that went before. The chief baron *Hale* is made by the Reporter to say, that the subsequent sections might include Europe in some particular cases, *but not in the case now before us (a)*; plainly intimating, that this section did not apply to the European trade, and that the clauses which did apply to the European trade did not make this case a cause of forfeiture.

MORE

(a) Hardres, 487.

PART II.

32 CARL II. TO
A. D. 1783.Trade with
Asia, Africa,
and America.

MORE than twelve years after this, we find a case stated for the opinion of the law-officers, which shews, that the officers of the customs still considered this section as affecting the European trade. Some hemp was imported from Holland in an English ship, legally owned and navigated; but Holland was not the place of its growth; nor was it of the growth of Russia or Muscovy, but of Germany; neither was it any of the articles which are prohibited by the Act of Frauds, stat. 13. & 14. *Car.* 2. from being imported from the Netherlands and Germany. It was answered, by *Sir Robert Sawyer*, that this hemp, being none of the particulars prohibited by the Act of Frauds to be brought from Holland, might be brought from thence in English shipping, and was not within the clause in the Act of Navigation, which prohibits goods being imported from any other place than that of their growth; by which he must have meant the fourth section.

On the same occasion *Mr. Warde* says, that he had considered both the Act of Navigation and Act of Frauds, and also an adjudged case in the exchequer, upon a special verdict in the time of the lord chief baron *Hale* (a); and that he conceived hemp of the growth of Europe, but not of Russia, or Muscovy, or the territories of that emperor, might be brought from Holland in English shipping duly navigated, though Holland was not the place of its growth, nor the port where

(a) Probably the case before cited from *Hardress*.

where it
shipped
clause in
the goods;
prohibited
ported from
Again, w
from *Za*
France,
that with
they mig
lish-built

BUT th
have ente
section;
the opinio
of Spanis
both the
the Act
tions whic
goods of
the produ
Portugal.

SOME p
words g
used in
the Act o
tion, Wh
being imp

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783.Trade with
Asia, Africa,
and America.

where it could only, or usually had been, first shipped for transportation; for he thought that clause in the Act of Navigation extended not to the goods in question, which were European goods; and hemp is not one of the particulars prohibited in the Act of Frauds from being imported from the Netherlands and Germany (*a*). Again, where an English ship laden with currants from *Zante* was taken prize, and carried into France, it was the opinion of *Mr. Somers* (*b*), that with respect only to the Act of Navigation, they might be brought from France in any English-built ship owned and manned by English.

BUT the officers of the customs seem still to have entertained doubts upon the extent of this section; for in the year 1702 there were stated for the opinion of *Sir Edward Northey* two instances of Spanish wine imported from Portugal. To both these he answered, that the fourth section of the Act of Navigation was confined to the sections which went before, and applied only to the goods of Asia, Africa, and America; and that the products of Spain might be brought from Portugal.

SOME points of difficulty have arisen upon the words *growth, production, or manufacture*, used in the first, third, and fourth sections of the Act of Navigation. It has been made a question, Whether sugar of the French plantations being imported into France, and there refined, the molasses

(a) 13 February 1781.

(b) 6 March 1692-3.

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO

A. D. 1703.

Trade with
Asia, Africa,
and America.

DO. 1703.

molasses of those sugars could be imported into England as a manufacture of France? and, as such, Whether they ceased to be subject to the prohibition, which they would be under while merely a production of America? When this point was put to the then attorney and solicitor general, *Mr. Warde* and *Sir T. Powys*, in 1687, it was considered by the former as a new question, well worthy of consideration; yet it seemed to him, that the importing of such molasses from France was against the true intent and meaning of the words of the Act of Navigation; for the separating of the sugars from the molasses in France, did not, in his conception, make the molasses to be such a *manufacture* of France (and no longer a commodity of the *growth* or *production* of America) as might be imported from France; for the molasses still remained, in his opinion, a foreign material, even if the separation had been in England; and so, he said, it had been adjudged in a case of *Bainbrig and Bate*, in the exchequer, upon a special verdict (a).

THE latter observed, that it is a question of fact, rather than of law, what is properly a manufacture. This sugar was originally of the growth and production of America, and so was restrained, *prima facie*, from being imported from any other place; and to make it a manufacture of France, the *onus probandi* lay upon the importer by the Act of Frauds, stat. 13. & 14. Car. 2.

But

(a) *Quare*, Is this case reported?

But it d
perly be
was no v
art or lab
before,
refined.

Tax
North,
suggested
field to b
illustrate t
growth
might be
cabinets,
working
or waste,
severing
some pe
not prop
quality of
imported
the separ
waste of
the like.
without a
clear; as
it had a
severed b
sense of
country;
where it v

In the

But it did not seem to him, how this could properly be called a manufacture, since the article was no way improved, or altered in its nature by art or labour, but remained the very same it was before, only that it was separated from the part refined.

THE same point being submitted to *Mr. Roger North*, he entered into it more at length, and suggested the following considerations, which he held to be such as would lead to develope and illustrate the present question. First, Goods of the growth of the Indies manufactured in France, might be brought from thence; as wrought silk, cabinets, and other articles. Secondly, If in the working of such manufactures there was a refuse or waste, although the labour of man went to the severing of it, and although it might have also some peculiar uses, yet that refuse or waste was not properly a manufacture, but retained the quality of the original material, and could not be imported, as the manufacture of the place where the separation was made. Of this sort was the waste of silk, the chips or shavings of wood, or the like. Thirdly, If a plain separation was made, without any manufacture at all, the case was more clear; as the garble or siftings of spice, though it had a new name, and peculiar uses, and was severed by men's labour, yet it was still, in the sense of the act, the *production* of the spice country; and not the *manufacture* of the place where it was sifted.

In the present case the question was, Whether
a mixture

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO

A. D. 1788.

Trade with
Asia, Africa,
and America.

a mixture of other materials, together with a long process of boiling, curing, and other labour and operations necessary for effecting such a separation, should make the refuse, waste, or dregs, to be a *manufacture* in the sense of this law, and not the goods of the original *production*? And he thought it did not, for the following reasons:

No sugar is refined for the sake of molasses, but the endeavour is, that all should turn into sugar, and no molasses at all be left; and since that cannot be, such are reserved for the uses of which they are capable, but which would be better supplied by clear sugar. Secondly, To clear the sugar from the dregs or molasses, there is a necessity of dissolving in water, boiling, potting, claying, and the like, because no industry can otherwise effect it; all which is done only for the sake of sugar, and as the means to separate that from the dregs or molasses contained in it. Thirdly, If molasses could be separated by hand-sieves, or the like, without all question the dregs or molasses would not be a manufacture of the place where this was performed; and since this could not be, and the process of refining is for the sake of the sugar only, it is to be considered as the manufacturing of *that*, and not of the dregs or refuse.

THE molasses, therefore, themselves were no manufacture, but only the waste, or refuse, or unmanufactured part of sugar, separated by, and consequential from, the operation of refining; and therefore not like the cases of several manufactures out of the same goods, as cordage and linen out

of

of hemp
originally

His ob-
lasses are
distinct n-
the denon-
nufactures
waste of f-

ture in the
manner as
cause it is

THE d-
furnish a
the distinct
an actual
article. V-
painting a
as such a r-
the East-Ind-
duty draw
the Book
in Holland
tion of the
then re-im-
they could
gation, no
them there

BUT whe-
the origina-
modity so
the country
the place o-

of hemp, both, which are distinct manufactures, originally designed, and distinctly made.

He observed, that it was no objection that molasses are not sugars, nor rated as such, but by a distinct name; for merchandize may be varied in the denomination several ways, without being manufactured, as appears by the instances of garble, waste of silk, and others; and the word *manufacture* in this act is to be taken strictly, and in such manner as may best support the design of it, because it is a law beneficial to the public.

THE discussion contained in this opinion would furnish a principle to guide the judgment, where the distinction turned upon there being or not being an actual and *bona fide* manufacturing into a new article. We see in the following case, that the painting and staining of linens was not considered as such a manufacturing. Calicoes imported from the East-Indies were exported to Holland, and the duty drawn back according to the Second Rule in the Book of Rates. During the time they were in Holland, they were painted or stained in imitation of the painted calicoes called chintz, and were then re-imported. *Mr. Trevor* was of opinion, they could not be re-imported by the Act of Navigation, notwithstanding the painting or staining them there.

BUT where the manufacturing has wholly changed the original articles, it should seem the new commodity so produced may as well be brought from the country where it is so manufactured, as from the place of its growth, or production. It has, at

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783.

Trade with
Asia, Africa,
and America.

least

PART II.

W. & A. 1783.
Trade with
Asia, Africa,
and America.

least, been so held in cases of duties; and the reason, as to this point of construction, seems the same upon a question of navigation.

Thus vermilion is a manufacture of quicksilver, made by a chemical process of calcining, levigating, and pulverizing, quicksilver and sulphur. It had been the practice of the custom-house to admit vermilion from Holland, being made there, at the low duty, as coming directly from *the place of its manufacture*, though quicksilver was the growth of the East-Indies, Hungary, Germany, and other places. But the commissioners of the customs thought proper to alter their practice; and, with that view, stated a case for the opinion of the attorney-general, *Mr. Wallace (a)*, who was of opinion, that it having been the uninterrupted usage to admit the importation of vermilion from Holland on the low duty, it was too late to dispute, with any probability of success, the demand of the higher duty. Upon that occasion an opinion of *Sir Dudley Ryder* was considered, who had recommended, that a usage to admit juniper-berries, the growth of Germany, to come from Holland on a low duty, as if that was *the place of their growth*, having been long acquiesced in, ought not to be altered. But although in this case the vermilion was admitted upon the argument of usage, it is probable this usage originated from the consideration beforementioned, of its being a completely manufactured article, retaining

(a) 21 November 1780.

aining no outward trace of the original materials.

BUT such practices obtaining at the custom-house with regard to duties, were held on another occasion, by *Sir Dudley Ryder (a)*, not to have any operation to do away the force of the Act of Navigation. And therefore, notwithstanding a practice of the officers receiving duties and passing entries for several sorts of African goods in the same manner as if they had been imported from Africa, though, in fact, they came from America, he held such goods were forfeitable under the Act of Navigation.

THIS question concerning the manufacturing in Europe of articles the production of Asia, Africa, or America, was brought to a conclusion by a determination of the court of exchequer, in 18 *Geo. 3.* Some ostrich feathers of African produce were brought to France, and there dressed, and from thence imported into this kingdom. This manufacturing in France appeared to the court to be such as to justify the importation under the Act of Navigation. But to prevent the mischief that might ensue to that and various other manufactures in this kingdom, if this practice was to be sanctioned by law, an act was passed, stat. 19. *Geo. 3. c. 48.* which ordains, that the provision in the fourth section of the Act of Navigation should not be construed to permit any goods or commodities whatsoever, of the growth or production

K

of

(a) 19 November, 1751.

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1753.Trade with
Asia, Africa,
and America.

* Sect. 1.

† Sect. 2.

Of direct Im-
portation.

of Africa, Asia, or America, which shall be in any degree manufactured in foreign parts, to be imported or brought into the kingdom of Great Britain, Ireland, Guernsey, Jersey, or Man, unless they shall be manufactured in the country or place of which they were the growth and production, or in the place where such goods and commodities can be only, or are first shipped (a), and from no other country or place whatsoever *. But this prohibition is not to prevent the importation of oil of cloves, oil of cinnamon, oil of mace, or oil of nutmegs, or of any of the goods or commodities which are permitted to be imported under particular circumstances and restrictions by any act passed since the Act of Navigation, and in force at the time of passing this act †.

THE words of the fourth section, *shall not be shipped or brought from any place, or country, but only those of their growth, production, or manufacture*, have given rise to some discussion.

SOME worm-seed, which is a drug of the Turkish dominions and the growth of Asia, was imported from Leghorn in an English-built ship, and was alledged to have been brought to Leghorn in another English-built ship. This was a case not only upon the above clause of the Act of Navigation, but also, and more strongly, on a clause in the Book of Rates, which gives an easement of two-thirds in the duty, on all drugs imported directly from the place of their growth in English-built

(a) Leaving out usually, as it stands in stat. 12. Car. 2. c. 18.

built ship
opinion of
that this v
of their g
in the Bod
would ma
quo, and
here there
Leghorn;
portation,
was intend
encourage
to bring d
growth.
fetching
growth, sh
some reaso
English-bu
them to E
construed a
differed fro
voyage to
England:
one voyage
on account
THE far
ders (b), he
a direct im
not within t
tation from
built

(c) 15th of

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783.Trade with
Asia, Africa,
and America.

built shipping. On the latter point, it was the opinion of *Mr. Warde*, then attorney-general (a), that this was not a *direct* shipping from the place of their growth, within the meaning of the clause in the Book of Rates. That a direct importation would make the place of their growth a *terminus à quo*, and England the *terminus ad quem*; but here there was a *medius terminus*, which was Leghorn; and this was an impediment to the importation, making two voyages of that, which was intended only to be one; the design being to encourage English shipping, by tempting them to bring drugs immediately from the place of their growth. But he agreed, if an English-built ship, fetching these articles from the place of their growth, should at sea, upon some necessity, or some reasonable occasion, put them into another English-built ship, and that ship should bring them to England, this in his opinion should be construed a continuance of the same voyage; which differed from the present, where there was one voyage to Leghorn, and another from Leghorn to England: and the interest perhaps was distinct; one voyage on the account of one person, and one on account of another.

THE same case being laid before *Mr. Saunders* (b), he was of a different opinion. He thought a *direct* importation within the meaning, though not within the words of the law, to be an importation from the place of their growth into Eng-

K 2

land

THE LAW OF
land by English-built shipping all the way, and not partly by English-built shipping, and partly by foreign ships; but whether by one or more ships was not material, for the law intended to encourage and increase English-built shipping in general, and to restrain foreign ships from such trade; and perhaps it might be difficult to get an English ship to pass, with a small parcel of drugs, quite thorough to England from the place of their growth, though easy enough to get one English ship to Leghorn and another for England. In the case before *Mr. Saunders*, it was stated, that the drugs were landed at Leghorn only for transportation, upon which he seemed to lay some stress, but the same statement of facts being laid before *Sir Robert Sawyer*, he does not seem to have considered that circumstance as of any force, but declared, that where clauses of statutes mention *direct importation* from the place of growth, whether in prohibiting goods to be brought from other ports, or in giving easement in point of duty, a *direct importation* had always been construed to be such as was made by a *continued voyage*; yet where a deviation was by stress of weather, or other necessity; or when by necessity the goods were taken out, upon the sea, and put into another ship; these should be held not to be deviations from the continued voyage,

Mr. Warde and *Sir Robert Sawyer* confined themselves, in this opinion, wholly to the wording of the clause in the Book of Rates; for where a similar question of a discontinued voyage arose upon

upon the
this law w
done the
Turkey,
nufacture
Smyrna),
burgh, and
importer.
importation
lish ship w
or meaning
etched all
qualified;
burgh, wh
or manufac
shipped for
thither from
duly naviga
account) wh
property co
THESE O
as well with
Rates as up
adhered to
of the grow
an English-b
was in her
arrival there
of proceedin
therefore pu

upon the Act of Navigation, they both construed this law with the same latitude that *Saunders* had done the other. A parcel of hard soap bought in Turkey, the place of its production and manufacture (such as was usually imported from Smyrna), was carried in English shipping to Hamburg, and continued there on the account of the importer. They both held in this case, that the importation of this soap into England in an English ship would not be contrary either to the words or meaning of the Act of Navigation; for it was fetched all along in English-built shipping duly qualified; and though last brought from Hamburg, which was not the place of its production or manufacture, nor the usual port where first shipped for transportation, yet it was brought thither from the proper place in English shipping duly navigated, by the same person (or upon his account) who fetched it from Hamburg, and the property continued all along in him (a).

THESE opinions upon the direct importation, as well with a view to the clause in the Book of Rates as upon the Act of Navigation, have been adhered to on subsequent occasions. Thus drugs of the growth of Barbary were shipped there in an English-built ship bound for London, but which was in her voyage to touch at Lisbon. On her arrival there she was found leaky, and incapable of proceeding on her voyage; the drugs were therefore put directly out of that ship, without landing,

K 3

(a) 5th of May 1682.

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO

A. D. 1703.

Trade with
Asia, Africa,
and America.

landing, on board another ship English-built; and this was held by *Sir Edward Northey* (a) to be a *direct* importation from Barbary, the changing the ships being for necessity; and he thought the drugs should be imported on the single duty.

AGAIN, in a case before quoted for another purpose, where bear-skins were brought in a British ship from Newfoundland to Gibraltar, and there re-shipped on board another British ship, and brought to England, it was held by *Mr. Willes* (b), that the ship and goods were not forfeited by stat. 12. Car. 2. c. 18. s. 4. but that they were forfeited by stat. 8. Geo. 1. c. 15. s. 25, which requires such the product of a British plantation to be imported *directly* from thence to Great Britain, and laid on shore there, and not elsewhere, under the penalties contained in the Act of Navigation.

It had been a practice at the custom-house to admit Barbary copper which had been brought from thence to Gibraltar in English-built ships, and re-shipped there for England. In a case of this sort, where the property had all along continued in the same person, some doubt was entertained, whether upon the re-export of such copper from hence, it should receive a drawback; it being thought such drawback was only payable on such copper when imported *directly* from that place; but *Mr. Willes* was of opinion (c), that though there might be some doubt, whether cop-

(a) 8th of May 1706.

(b) 16th of August 1736.

(c) 24 January 1735.

per so in
Barbary
right, as
the drawb
where tr
into, Guer
shipped,
allegation
house to
Dudley
mitted to
all the ci
feiture.
just menti
Sir Dudl
of our pla
there says,
6. s. 7.
Navigation
as to the
besides wh
case.

A SINGLE
pecting th
growth of
there entir
Italians, w
in Europe.
cluded from
cure it by
per
countries;

(a) 1

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783.Trade with
Asia, Africa,
and America.

per so imported ought to have been entered as Barbary copper, yet he rather thought the entry right, and was clear that, the entry being made, the drawback ought to be paid. In like manner, where train-oil of Newfoundland was imported into Guernsey in a British ship, and there transhipped, and imported into this kingdom, and an allegation was made of a practice at the custom-house to admit such oil from Guernsey, *Sir Dudley Ryder (a)* held, that it might be admitted to an entry, and that the importation, under all the circumstances, would not induce a forfeiture. Some instances of navigation of the sort just mentioned, must have been alluded to by *Sir Dudley Ryder (b)*, in the case of some rum of our plantations imported from Guernsey; he there says, it was not authorised by stat. 3. *Geo.* 1. c. 7. and must be forfeited by the Act of Navigation, unless there were other circumstances, as to the manner of importation into Guernsey, besides what were stated, that might vary the case.

A SINGULAR case of navigation happened respecting the article of *senna*. It seems, the whole growth of *senna* in Egypt is farmed and purchased there entirely by the Jews, Dutch, French, and Italians, who send it to their respective countries in Europe. The English, being thus wholly excluded from purchasing it in Turkey, cannot procure it by any other means than through those countries; and all the *senna* which for several

K 4

years

(a) 11 January 1743.

(b) 7 July 1744.

PART II

12 CAR. II. TO
A.D. 1763.Trade with
Asia, Africa,
and America.

years had been imported into this Kingdom, and entered as coming *directly* from Smyrna, and passed at the single duty, had been procured in that manner.

A QUANTITY of *senna* was bought in Holland, carried from thence to Smyrna in a British ship, landed, and afterwards re-shipped in the same ship, and imported at London; the property all along continuing in the same person who made the purchase in Holland. On the side of the importer it was alledged, that the carrying the *senna* from Europe to Smyrna in a British ship was effectually answering the design of the Navigation Act to encourage shipping; and even did it more completely than if there had been the immediate importation only from Smyrna in the first instance.

UPON this case two questions arose: First, Whether this article, being carried from Holland, could be imported at all under the Act of Navigation? Secondly, Whether, if it could, this was to be deemed a direct importation from the place of its growth, so as to entitle the merchant to enter it on the single duty? To this it was answered by *Mr. Thurlow*, that the circumstance of landing the goods only in order to re-ship them, would weigh very little in his judgment, if it was clear that the rest of the voyage had violated the true meaning of the statute of Charles II. It was scarcely a literal truth, that these goods were not shipped or brought from any other country but that of their growth, or where they were first shipped for transportation; it is only true, that in

their last
commen
brought
of the A
English
are neces
trading in
the Burgh
Act of N
as far as
market,
which the
session of
fect this,
goods sh

clud
however,
growth.

BUT as
he recom
for the pu
had been
senna the
Smyrna,
it upon
some notio
stretch to
only becau
vinces of t
the presen

their

PART II.

32 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1763.*Trade with
Asia, Africa,
and America.*

their last voyage, dating that from the fictitious commencement of it by re-shipping, they were so brought. He doubted much whether the intent of the Act of Navigation was not satisfied by the English sailor having traversed all those seas which are necessary to be passed in the course of direct trading in the goods in question.

But he rather thought the true meaning of the Act of Navigation was, to force the English trade, as far as regulation could force it, into the first market, and to give it that very establishment which the merchants alledged to be in the possession of the Dutch, and others; and that to effect this, the very large terms of prohibition, *no goods shall be shipped or brought, &c.* mean to exclude all shipping or carriage of such goods as never, which was not from the place of their growth.

But as there seemed no fraud in the merchants, he recommended to seize only a small quantity for the purpose of trying the question; and as it had been the usage of the custom-house to admit fenna the growth of Egypt at the single duty from Smyrna, he thought it would be wrong to change it upon any merchant suddenly, and without some notice; although he thought it too great a stretch to call Smyrna the place of its growth, only because they are, or rather were, both provinces of the Turkish Empire (a). It is, in fact, the present practice of the custom-house to admit fenna,

(a) 29 November 1772.

PART II.

18 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783.Trade with
Asia, Africa,
and America.

fenna, the produce of Egypt, from Smyrna, and rhubarb, the produce of Tartary, from Russia, as if coming *directly* from the place of their growth.

UPON the whole, it is judged not to be sufficient that the whole of the voyage is performed in a British ship, but it must be in the same ship; for if trans-shipping were allowed, it would be very difficult to prove whether the former voyage was performed in a legal way; and the provision might thus be easily evaded. However, when a ship has suffered such damage as to be unladen at some port, and the goods are put into another British vessel, the importation is always considered as a continuation of the first voyage. But this is a case of necessity, and it must be proved before the importation is allowed.

THE following words of the fourth section of the Act of Navigation, *the ports where goods can only, or are, or usually have been, first shipped for transportation*, have given occasion to some question and debate. Cocoa-nuts of the growth of some foreign plantations in America belonging to Spain or France, from whence the king's subjects cannot fetch them directly, were, at the time of making the Act of Navigation, and after, to the present time, brought from our plantations; but it was material to know, whether this was a regular importation in point of law; and *Sir Edward Northey* was of opinion, that they now might be so imported, having been *usually* there first shipped for transportation (a). *Sir Constan-*

tine

(a) 22 November 1717.

Of the usual
Ports for first
Shipping.

the Phi
Mr. Tan

BUT th
therefore
tation fro
Yorke (a
they were
shipped:
or any o
not be th
portation
transport
sing the

THE li
Sir Phil
to him as
of tobacco
For bette
sioners o
comptroll
to report
reported,
years to
to be imp
as import
and after
tation wa
was allow
duty as c
It was als

(a) 17

cine Phipps was of a different opinion; as was also *Mr. Turner*.

BUT this, after all, is a question of fact; and therefore, when a doubt respecting a like importation from *Curassow* was submitted to *Sir Philip Yorke* (a), he put it upon that circumstance—if they were the places where they were usually first shipped: but it may be observed, that *Curassow*, or any of the islands in the West Indies, could not be the places for the first shipping for transportation from the Spanish continent, unless that transportation was to signify nothing less than passing the Atlantic Ocean to Europe.

THE like reference to fact and usage was made by *Sir Philip Yorke*, when a like question was put to him as to the importation from our plantations of tobacco, the growth of the Spanish colonies (b). For better clearing up this point, the commissioners of the customs directed the collector, comptroller, and surveyor of the port of London to report their opinion: upon which these officers reported, that it had been the practice for many years to admit drugs of the Spanish West Indies to be imported from our plantations, paying duty as imported from places not of their growth; and afterwards, by stat. 7. *Ann.* c. 8. such importation was approved; and this further privilege was allowed, namely, that such drugs should pay duty as coming from the place of their growth. It was also the practice, they said, and still continued,

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1763.

Trade with
Asia, Africa,
and America.

(a) 17 September 1724.

(b) 11 July 1730.

PART II.

12 CAR. II. 7.
A.D. 1683.*Treaty with
Asia, Africa,
and America.*

tinued, to admit logwood, cocoa, and some other commodities of the Spanish West Indies, to be imported by the way of our plantations; but they could not refer to any other act of parliament that favoured such importation; and there appeared to them no particular reason why Spanish tobacco might not come in the same way. It appeared, that cochineal, logwood, Nicaragua wood, indigo, Jesuits-bark, and snuff of the Havannah, were constantly allowed to be imported from our West India islands; and there were some instances of tobacco of the Brazils; but there had been no instance of bringing Spanish tobacco from any British plantation. Upon these facts Sir Philip Yorke was clearly of opinion, that it could not be imported consistently with the Act of Navigation.

BUT a practice seems since to have obtained, which makes it no longer necessary to enquire for the *usual port* for shipping in America; the whole continent and islands being considered as one place.

IN all the regulations that have been made since 1783 for adjusting the intercourse between our colonies and the United States, the principal view was to protect the navigation of this country; the people of the United States were accordingly prohibited from coming by sea to our colonies; but, in the mean time, an intercourse with Canada was kept up by an interior communication through the Lakes, and many articles of the produce of the countries of the United States found their way

into the
transport
whether
nion of
sired the
sidering
or not, si
duce. An
of the po
establishe
rica, in
into this
that all
been adm
that coun
the produ
to the por
the nearer
usual port
UPON
opinion,
that part
tories of
lawful be
must conti
paration,
upon the

(a) This
sect. 2. which
on Quebec,
Great Britain

SHIPPING AND NAVIGATION.

PART II.

12 CAR. II. 70
A. D. 1783.

Trade with
Asia, Africa,
and America.

into the province of Quebec, and were from thence transported to Great Britain. A doubt was stated, whether this importation was legal; and the opinion of the law-officers being requested, they desired the practice might be stated, as to the considering of British and foreign America one place, or not, in respect to the importation of its produce. Accordingly the collector and comptroller of the port of London certified, that it was the established practice to consider the whole of America, in respect to the importation of its produce into this kingdom, as one place; and in that view that all articles, the growth of America, have been admitted in British ships from any part of that country, without regard to the goods being the production of British or foreign America, or to the port from which they are imported, being the nearest to the place of their growth, or the usual port for shipping those goods.

UPON which the law-officers delivered their opinion, that the importation of the produce of that part of America which constitutes the territories of the present United States having been lawful before their separation from Great Britain, must continue to be so, notwithstanding that separation, unless it is prohibited by some law made upon the separation, or afterwards (a).

INDEED

(a) This opinion was sanctioned by stat. 30. Geo. 3. ch. 29. sect. 2. which allows goods, the produce of countries, bordering on Quebec, and legally imported there, to be exported to Great Britain.

PART II

12 CAR. II. 10
A. D. 1763.*Trade with
Asia, Africa,
and America.*

INDEED it is stated, so far back as the year 1756, to have been the practice of the custom-house to consider the third and fourth sections of the Act of Navigation geographically, and to give the words *place, or country*, a very extensive construction; for goods of foreign plantations in America had been imported into England from the British colonies; the product of one part of Africa had been imported from another part of Africa, though without the Streights of Gibraltar, and subject to different princes; and such commodities had, notwithstanding, always been deemed to come from the place of their growth.

As to the *shipping* in which the trade of Asia, Africa, and America, might be carried on, upon comparing sect. 3, 4, 8, and 9. of stat. 12. Car. 2. c. 18. and stat. 13. & 14. Car. 2. c. 11. s. 6. Sir Edward Northey was of opinion (a), that Canary wine might be imported from the Canaries in a foreign-built ship, owned and manned by the people of England, paying aliens' duty; for the third section, which relates to the goods of Asia, Africa, and America, does not oblige the goods of those places to be imported only in English-built shipping, but allows them to be imported in ships belonging to the people of England; and the fourth section, which refers to the third, makes no alteration; for the words therein, *English-built shipping*, are of no use, the words *or other shipping belonging to England* being in the same clause.

(a) 16 April 1706.

PART II.

14 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1789.*Trade with
Asia, Africa,
and America.*

clause. None of the subsequent clauses make any alteration in this matter; for the last clause which concerns foreign-built ships owned by the English, does not prohibit the importing in them, but only takes away a privilege belonging to them before, and obliges aliens' duty to be paid for goods imported in them; whereas before, such ships being owned by the English, the duty paid by denizens was the only duty that should be paid for goods imported in them on the account of English subjects.

NOTWITHSTANDING the strict prohibition not to import the commodities of Asia, Africa, and America, but from the place of their growth, production, or manufacture, a practice had been permitted to obtain, of allowing such commodities, when once imported and afterwards exported to some European country, to be again imported from thence.

THE first instance of this sort of question was, where goods had been imported and paid the duty, and were exported within the time limited by the second rule of the Book of Rates, having drawn back part of the duty, as there permitted, but not finding a market they were returned; and *Sir Robert Sawyer* held, they were upon such second importation liable to pay the same duties as upon the first importation; for it was entirely a new importation, and the officers of the customs could not take notice that they had been here before, or make any allowance for it. But though he maintained this opinion as to duties, yet he held, that returned

Of returned
Goods.

PART II.

10 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1701.Trade with
Asia, Africa,
and America.

returned goods would not be forfeited within the fourth section of the Act of Navigation, which extends only to the first importation, in order to make England the staple of those commodities; and that having been complied with, the law is executed according to its true intent and meaning. However, he thought the twenty-third clause in the Act of Frauds, stat. 13. & 14. Car. 2. c. 11. which prohibits certain goods coming from the Netherlands and Germany, extended the Act of Navigation to take away all pretence of returned goods of the kinds enumerated in that act.

BUT this point was considered in a different light by *Mr. Warde* and *Sir John Somers* (a), who thought the Act of Frauds applied only to the original importation; and if the goods had been originally imported from the proper place, the end of the law seemed to them to be answered.

INDEED, it became a settled practice to allow the importation of such returned goods: but it was expected, that they should be re-imported by the same person who exported them. It was submitted to the opinion of *Sir John Somers* (b), Whether, if the property passed to another, the goods might be re-imported as returned goods. Thus, where *A.* a merchant in London, exported opium to Holland, and *B.* another merchant in London, ordered his factor to buy it there, he said, that if the act was taken strictly the exporter *A.* might not afterwards return the goods to England; but

(a) 10 & 12 Oct. 1689.

(b) May 1692.

but by a
for the b
the perso
if he did
in a fore
seem to b
struction
had not b
cause if
and prop
clude the
house, fr
allow such
ence when
person wh
the goods
they did,
understood

SOME f
fore *Sir B*
per to be
rice, prov
turned we
brought b
them.

At the
was confu
he declare
the Act of

PART II.

19 CAR. II. TO

A. D. 1703.

Trade with
Asia, Africa,
and America.

but by a reasonable equity in construing the act for the benefit of trade, it had been allowed to the person exporting to return them into England, if he did not find an opportunity to dispose of them in a foreign market. And though it might not seem to be equally reasonable to extend the construction so far as this case (where the exporter had not had the benefit of a foreign market), because if allowed after an alteration of possession and property, it might be made the means to elude the act; yet if the practice at the custom-house, from the making of the act, had been to allow such importation (without making a difference whether the goods were returned by the same person who exported them), upon oath made that the goods were the same, as he had been informed they did, he did not see but the law might be so understood, and pursued accordingly.

SOME few years after this practice was laid before *Sir Edward Northey* (a), who held it proper to be followed, as it had been a constant practice, provided care was taken that the goods returned were the same goods, and that they were brought back by the same person who exported them.

At the distance of some years, *Sir Phil. Yorke* was consulted upon this point of practice; when he declared, if this question had stood singly on the Act of Navigation, without any practice to in-

L

fluence

(a) 18 February 1703.

PART II.

12 Geo. 3. c. 12.
A. D. 1783.

Trade with
Asia, Africa,
and America.

fluence it, he should have thought it clear, that tea imported into England, and afterwards exported to Holland, could not be returned from thence by virtue of that law, because such returning (as it is called) was a new importation, and the goods are liable to the same duty, and subject to the regulation of the same laws concerning goods imported, in all respects, as they were upon the first importation; and therefore are considered in law as if they never had been brought at all to this kingdom. He thought the practice had arisen without good foundation; and if a seizure should be made of tea so returned, such practice ought not in strictness to alter the construction of the act. But, notwithstanding that, he thought the usage would have an influence with the jury; and the court would probably be tender how they broke in upon that, which had been so long allowed to prevail.

ON a subsequent occasion *Sir Phil. Yorke* (a) was again called upon to deliver his opinion, for the government of the officers. He then said, he thought such returned goods were, in strictness not liable to the payment of any duty, nor enterable; but they were forfeited for being re-landed after exportation, and the duties drawn back. He said, he did not remember any act of parliament for the indulgence that had been allowed; but he thought it reasonable in some cases (to avoid hard-

ships

(a) 6 August 1733.

ships to
directed
this case,
of the
although
direct imp

THE n
Mr. Will

It was wh
of a forei
merchant
been alter
of the pr
opportuni
therefore,
stricter ex
returned;
that they v
he could r
teration in
However,
returned
Sir Ed. M
only, whe
property a
very well p
upon the c
another o
change of p

(a) 31 Oct

ships to merchants), when particularly allowed and directed by the commissioners of the customs. In this case, the goods had been entered on payment of the same duties as on their first importation, although it was a low duty, not payable but on a direct importation from the place of their growth.

The next year the succeeding attorney-general, *Mr. Willes (a)*, was consulted upon this point. It was where sugars had been exported on account of a foreigner, and re-imported by an English merchant; so that the property had evidently been altered. He thought, though the alteration of the property and possession might give greater opportunity to persons to commit frauds, and therefore, in such cases, there ought to be a stricter examination into the identity of the goods returned; yet if there was a full and clear proof that they were the same goods as were exported, he could not see what difference in reason the alteration in the property and possession could make. However, as the practice of admitting entries of returned goods had, ever since the opinion of *Sir Ed. Northey (b)*, been confined to such goods only, where there had been no alteration of the property and possession, he thought they might very well proceed to take the opinion of the court upon the case which was then depending. Upon another occasion however, where there was a change of property, he gave his opinion, that if the

L 2

identity

PART II.

1783. 1783. to

Trade with
Asia, Africa,
and America.

(a) 31 October 1734.

(b) In 1703. *Vid. ant.* 145.

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO

A. D. 1783.

Trade with
Asia, Africa,
and America.

identity of the goods could be made out, an entry ought not to be refused. And upon the general point of admitting returned goods, he says, he was confirmed in opinion that it was right, by the constant practice, by the opinions of former attorneys-general, and by the judgment of the then chief justice EYRE.

THIS practice however, as far as regards tea, was stopped by stat. 11. Geo. 3. c. 30. which complains, that tea imported into Flanders and Holland from the East Indies used to be imported into this kingdom on pretence that it had been formerly exported from hence; and to prevent such abuses in future it enacts, that no tea shall be imported but from the place of its growth, although it may have been formerly exported from hence*. In other respects the practice seems to have been fully established.

THE following questions arose upon cases peculiarly circumstanced, and were founded on a supposition that the general point was settled. Some *Assafra* was brought to the port of *Cowes*, but was not landed; it was only reported there for *Lisbon*, to which place it was carried, and then brought back. *Sir Dudley Ryder* (a), upon this occasion, was of opinion, that the practice, with regard to goods originally duly imported, on the duties being paid, or secured, was an indulgence justified only by long usage; and

(a) 25 April 1743.

as there v
it had not
he though
warranted

On the
been carr
condemne
brought b
was of opi
been impo
stood upon
higher, and
entry as su

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1785.Trade with
Asia, Africa,
and America.

as there was no like usage in the present case, and it had not the same equitable reasons attending it, he thought the commissioners were not sufficiently warranted to admit these goods to an entry.

On the other hand, where elephants' teeth had been carried into Ireland as prize, and there condemned, and then shipped for Hamburgh, and brought back from thence, *Sir Dudley Ryder* was of opinion, that as these goods might have been imported here originally from Ireland, they stood upon the same footing as goods returned higher, and therefore might be admitted to an entry as such.

CHAPTER III.

THE EUROPEAN TRADE.

The Eighth Section—Complaints against the Act—Prohibition of Goods from the Netherlands and Germany—Provision in the Treaty of Breda—The Prohibition relaxed—The Eastland Company—The Russia Company—The Turkey Company—Usages contrary to the Prohibition—Of Shipping in the European Trade—Foreign Prize Ships—Of English Ships sold to Foreigners—Of the Country where foreign Ships built—Stat. 22. Geo. 3. c. 78.—Of the country of the Master and Mariners—Of Prize Goods—What is an Importation—Act of Navigation dispensed with during War.

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783.

European
Trade.

THE *European Trade* is the next object which presents itself in the Act of Navigation. In the act of 1651 the whole of this trade was regulated; and it was, in some respects, subjected to the same restrictions as those imposed on the trade of Asia, Africa, and America, in the fourth section of the new act. But the parliament now thought proper to subject only a portion of it to regu-

regulation, respect for our commerce so heavily

It was of goods or commodities or manufactures of countries, Duke, or long; a boards; no hemp, or flax no sorts of wines, vine brandy with Ireland, Warship or vessel and without some of them and whereof mariners at rants, nor tion, or man islands, domestic or Turkish into any of ship or vessel navigated as only (which only to Tur rated articles and vessels as

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783.
European
Trade.

The Eighth
Section.

regulation; the rest was left at large; and in this respect some sacrifice was made to the interests of our commercial neighbours, who had complained so heavily of the partial spirit of the former act.

It was ordained, in the eighth section, that no goods or commodities of the growth, production, or manufacture of *Muscovy*, or of any of the countries, dominions, or territories, to the Great Duke, or emperor of *Muscovy* or *Russia* belonging; as also no sort of masts, timber, or boards; no foreign salt, pitch, tar, rosin, hemp, or flax, raisins, figs, prunes, olive-oils; no sorts of corn or grain, sugar, pot-ashes, wines, vinegar, or spirits called *aqua vite* or brandy wine, shall be imported into England, Ireland, Wales, or the town of Berwick, in any ship or vessel whatsoever, but in such as do truly and without fraud belong to the people thereof, or some of them, as the true owners and proprietors, and whereof the master and three-fourths of the mariners at least are English. And that no currants, nor commodities of the growth, production, or manufacture, of any of the countries, islands, dominions, or territories, to the Ottoman or Turkish empire belonging, shall be imported into any of the before-mentioned places, in any ship or vessel but which is of English-built, and navigated as aforesaid, and in no other, except only (which exception is construed to apply not only to Turkey, but to Russia, and the enumerated articles before-mentioned) such foreign ships and vessels as are of the built of that country or place

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783.European
Trade.

* Sect. 8.

place of which the said goods are the growth, production, or manufacture respectively, or of such port where the said goods can only be; or most usually are, first shipped for transportation; and whereof the master and three-fourths of the mariners at least are of the said country or place, under pain of forfeiting the ship and goods*.

THE prohibition to import, except only in English ships, or ships of the country whence the commodities come, does not, we see, extend by the present act, as it did by the old one, to all Europe, but is confined to the commodities of Russia and Turkey, and to the articles that are above specially enumerated; so that any European merchandize not there enumerated; and not of the growth, production, or manufacture of *Russia* or *Turkey*, may, by this act, be imported in a ship not English-built, nor of the country whence the merchandize comes.

AFTERWARDS, by stat. 2. *Will. & Mary*, st. 1. ch. 9. *thrown silk*; the growth or production of Italy, Sicily, or the kingdom of Naples, is, in a particular manner, made an enumerated article in the European trade; for it is required to be brought from some of the ports of those countries, or places, whereof it is the growth, or production; and it is to come directly by sea, and not otherwise. It is further required to be imported in such ships, navigated in such manner, as is required by the act of navigation; but, there being

no

no provision
navigation
THE
regard to
and vinegr
growth,
and of Tu
prevent th
concealing
imported in
and navig
deemed ali
king, and
imported.
wines of th
Spain, the
the Madeir
articles, ev
try, as per
still made
the aliens'

To these
the followin
should not
upon corn
Scotland, f
people of
thence in
master and
his majesty'

(a) But all
c. 16.

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783.European
Trade.

no provision, of the sort supposed, in the act of navigation, this enactment is a mere nullity.

THE navigation act went a step further with regard to the enumerated articles (except wine and vinegar), and with regard to all goods of the growth, production, or manufacture of Russia and of Turkey; for in order, as the act says, to prevent the great frauds practised in colouring and concealing aliens' goods, those commodities, if imported in any other than English-built shipping, and navigated as before mentioned, are to be deemed aliens' goods, and pay accordingly to the king, and to the town or port into which they are imported. The same was ordained with regard to wines of the growth of France and Germany, or Spain, the islands of the Canaries, or Portugal, the Madeira or Western Islands*. So that such articles, even if they came in a ship of the country, as permitted by the preceding clause, were still made liable to a burthen in the payment of the aliens' duty (a).

* Sect. 9.

To these last regulations of the European trade the following provisos were annexed: That they should not be construed to impose aliens' duties upon corn the growth of Scotland, salt made in Scotland, fish caught, saved, and cured, by the people of Scotland, and imported directly from thence in Scotch-built ships, and whereof the master and three-fourths of the mariners were of his majesty's subjects; nor were they to extend to sea-

(a) But all aliens' duties were abolished by stat. 24. Geo. 3. c. 16.

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO
A.D. 1783,European
Trade.

* Sect. 16.

Complaints
Against the
Act.

seal-oil of Russia imported from thence into England, Ireland, Wales, or the town of Berwick, in shipping *bona fide* belonging to some of the said places, and whereof the master and three-fourths of the mariners at least were English.*

THE restrictions here laid upon the European trade, though less pressing than those in the former act, were yet such as to cause great embarrassment, and were soon complained of, both by the king's own subjects and by foreigners. Among other complaints, a memorial was presented by the agent for the city of Lubec, one of the Hanse Towns, praying for a dispensation from the Act of Navigation, the Lubeckers claiming this indulgence under pretence of usage and custom; and they had actually succeeded in obtaining a licence to come with their own ships and mariners, free from all restriction whatsoever. On the 17th September 1662, this memorial was taken into consideration in the privy council, when the lord chancellor, the lord treasurer, the lord privy seal, and other lords, were appointed a committee to consider the proposal there made, how far it would be beneficial to the trade of this nation, and how far it was merited by the degree of privilege enjoyed by our merchants in the Hanse Towns. The committee were to consult with the commissioners and farmers of the customs, the Eastland merchants, and others. The matter was fully debated and resolved on; and a proclamation was issued, recalling all licences, letters, or warrants, that

that had t
vigation

THE R
of foreign
his majesty
24th Sep
chancellor
the excheq
king's cou
the custom
for explain
Act of Na
his majesty
not followe
manner wh
down. On
employed,
the Act o
still more e
pean Trade
This is
purports t
" disputes
" about
" brought
" thereabo
design of th
no such pro
statute; bu
and we hav

(a) Counc.

(b) Counc.

that had been obtained contrary to the Act of Navigation (a.)

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO

A. D. 1783.

European
Trade.

THE representations of our own merchants and of foreigners, at this time, prevailed so far with his majesty, that an order of council was made, on 24th September 1662, directing, that the lord chancellor, lord treasurer, and the chancellor of the exchequer, calling to their assistance the judges, king's counsel, and chief officers and farmers of the customs, should advise about preparing a bill for explaining and invalidating such parts of the Act of Navigation as daily proved destructive to his majesty's trading subjects (b.) But this was not followed by any project for relaxing, in any manner whatever, the rule of trade already laid down. On the contrary, we see the parliament employed, almost at that very time, in framing the *Act of Frauds*, by which a new restriction, still more embarrassing, was imposed on the European Trade.

THIS is stat. 13. & 14. *Car. 2. c. 11.* which purports to be for explanation of "doubts and disputes concerning the Act of Navigation, about some goods therein prohibited to be brought from Holland, and the parts and ports thereabouts." This was declaring plainly the design of that act, but not reciting its words; for no such prohibition, in terms, is to be found in the statute; but this was the language of the time; and we have before noticed a public paper, which speaks

Prohibition of
Goods from the
Netherlands
and Germany.

(a) Counc. Regist. and Anderson, Vol. ii. 626.

(b) Counc. Regist.

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO

A. D. 1783.

European

Trade.

species of goods prohibited by the act in Holland's ships. We are told, the doubts and disputes, here alluded to, were those which we know were entertained at one time, whether the fourth section did not apply to the commodities of Europe, as well as those of Asia, Africa, and America? and that this act was made to settle it, at least in the particular articles here specified. But the occasion of the act may be ascribed to the following considerations:

COMPLAINT had been made, First, that plantation goods used to be carried to Holland and Germany, and were afterwards brought from thence by our own merchants. Secondly, That our own merchants contented themselves with fetching from Holland and Germany many of the commodities enumerated and described in the eighth section of the Act of Navigation. It is true, plantation goods, and the commodities of Asia, Africa, and America, could not lawfully be brought from the Netherlands or Germany, because those were not the usual ports for their first shipping; but if they underwent there any manufacturing, we have before seen they might legally be imported from thence. The commodities of the eighth section might also legally be brought from Holland, or any other place, in English shipping. A considerable carrying-trade, therefore, would be lost to us, and would remain with the merchants of Holland, of Hamburg, and other maritime towns, in spite of the Act of Navigation, if our merchants were permitted to furnish themselves by short voyages to those

those neigh-
to take up
articles from
directed

To force
voyages, an
gation of
acted and de
than Rheni
bacco, pot-
boards, fir
ported into
the Netherla
wharsoever,
soever, upo
goods.

It is pro
clause did n
they penned
construing o
had been be
have constru
are classed u
among which
almonds, an
ger, liquori
mon, raisins

(*) What pu
be considered
spices, under th
of Rates a note
spicery (except
directly from th

those neighbouring ports, and were not compelled to take upon them the burthen of bringing these articles from the countries where they were produced.

PART II.

12 CAR. II. c. 11.

A. D. 1685.

European
Trade.

To force the merchants, therefore, upon longer voyages, and so to extend the shipping and navigation of the kingdom, it was by this statute enacted and declared, that no sort of wines (other than *Rhenish*), no sort of *spicery*, *grocery*, *tobacco*, *pot-ashes*, *pitch*, *tar*, *salt*, *rosin*, *deal-boards*, *fir-timber*, or *olive-oil*, shall be imported into England, Wales, or Berwick, from the Netherlands or Germany, upon any pretence whatsoever, in any sort of ships or vessels whatsoever, upon pain of forfeiting the ship and goods.

* Sect. 23.

It is probable the makers of this prohibitory clause did not look back to former statutes when they penned this provision. Those who had the construing of it have taken into their view what had been before done by the Legislature; and they have construed *grocery* to include such articles as are classed under that title in the Book of Rates, among which is *spicery*. The articles are these; almonds, anniseeds, cloves, currants, dates, ginger, liquorice, mace, nutmegs, pepper, cinnamon, raisins, figs, prunes, and sugar (a). The

Consolidation

(a) What puts it out of doubt, whether any articles might be considered as *spicery*, though not specified among other spices, under this head of *grocery*, there is added in the Book of Rates a note for giving an easement, in point of duty, to *all spicery* (except pepper, one of the specified articles), if imported directly from the place of their growth.

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO
A.D. 1783.European
Trade.

Consolidation Act, stat. 27. Geo. 3. followed the same rule for classing grocery, with a small addition in the articles. They are there ranked thus; almonds, anniseeds, cinchamon, clover, currants, dates, figs, ginger, liquorice, mace, nutmegs, pepper, pimento, plumbs, prunes, raisins, sugar (a). Most of the articles, therefore, intended by this provision, were the productions of Asia, Africa, or America; and with regard to them the prohibition was no more than a repetition of that provision in the Act of Navigation, which requires such articles to be brought from the place of their growth. If, indeed, they had undergone such a manufacturing in the Netherlands or Germany as would constitute them a manufacture of those places, they might be brought from thence under the Act of Navigation; and in respect to such articles this prohibition was wholly a new-law. It was likewise a new law in regard to such articles here mentioned as were European commodities.

THIS prohibition was a severe blow to the shipping of Holland, after what it had suffered from the Navigation Act. Perhaps it was more grating as it was more marked than the former measure. At the time of settling the articles of navigation and commerce that were signed at Breda, in July 1667, the States-General made a point to stipulate

(a) The new Consolidation Act, stat. 43. Geo. 3. c. 68. does not rank the head of Grocery, but names all the articles of it, in their proper places, in the alphabet.

for a vessel
not them
should
in their
ships al
in produ
in Germa
in and can
" transpo
" but thro
" United
" vers (a
ing this st
pear that
either in th

Howev
the advan
tion had be
ment conse
with regar
st. 1. c. 12.
imported f
Geo. 1. c.
subjects to
and deal-b

(a) The de
ation, and of
for the eluc
" tain caused
" tagement of
" are prohibi
" such as are
by no means a
it is a vulgar

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO
A.D. 1703.European
Trade.Provision in the
Treaty of
Breda.

for a repeal of this law: King Charles consented; and the first provision in that treaty is, "that it should be lawful for the States-General, and their subjects, to carry into England, in their ships, all such commodities, as growing, being produced, or manufactured, in Lower or Upper Germany, are not usually carried so frequently and commodiously unto sea-ports (thence to be transported to other countries) any other way but through the territories and dominions of the United Netherlands, either by land or by rivers. (a)." But no statute was passed for carrying this stipulation into execution, nor does it appear that it was at all brought into discussion, either in the parliament or council.

HOWEVER, after some lapse of time, and when the advantages and disadvantages of this prohibition had been weighed and compared, the parliament consented to grant a partial relaxation of it with regard to Germany. First, By stat. 1. Ann. st. 1. c. 12. *Hungary wines* are permitted to be imported from Hamburgh. Secondly, by stat. 6. Geo. 1. c. 15. it was permitted to any of the king's subjects to import *fir-timber, fir-planks, masts, and deal-boards, of the growth of Germany, from*

The Prohibition
relaxed.

(a) The description given in this treaty of the Act of Explanation, and of the Act of Navigation, is worth notice: "That for the elucidation of that act which the king of Great Britain caused to be published in the year 1660, for the encouragement of navigation in his own subjects, whereby strangers are prohibited to import any commodities into England, but such as are of their own growth and manufacture;" which is by no means a correct description of the Navigation-Act; though it is a vulgar notion of the act, to the present day.

PART II.

13 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1703.European
Trade.

* Sect. 2.

from any port or place of Germany into this kingdom, in British-built ships only, owned by his majesty's subjects, and whereof the master and three-fourths of the mariners at least are British subjects, on paying the same duty as the same articles pay when imported from Norway*. And we shall soon see, that by a statute made in the present king's reign certain German wines are permitted to come from the Austrian Netherlands.

SUCH are the principal laws that were made respecting the European Trade during this period of our Navigation-History. One remains, passed in the twenty-second year of his present majesty's reign, and just now alluded to (a), which was made for amending the Acts of Navigation in some particulars where they were thought to be too severe. But I shall postpone the consideration of this statute till we have first seen what were the difficulties which occasioned the parliament to interpose, and apply the remedies contained in that statute.

A CONSIDERABLE portion of the European trade contained in the eighth section of the Navigation Act, was confined to the exclusive possession of certain Companies; the *Hamburgh Company*, heretofore called the *Merchants Adventurers*, the *Eastland Company*, the *Russia Company*, and the *Turkey Company*.

THE monopoly enjoyed by these Companies had been great subject of complaint, and this occasioned the interposition of parliament; which, by directing

(a) Stat. 22. Geo. 3. c. 78.

directing
a great m
clusive pr
interpositi
made for
trades; it
lawful for
Wales, an
of what na
freely to tr
seas, and t
fish, and t
oil, blubbe
ercise all o
those parts.

In the re
tions had b
those times
foreigners,
oil, except
not appear
made in the
mentary pro
doubt or dis
cise of prer
THE Ea
charter gran
regulating t
a name antic
cantile peop

directing the admission to be made more easy, in a great measure did away the mischiefs of the exclusive privilege. The first instance of this sort of interposition is in stat. 25. Car. 2. c. 7. which was made for encouraging the Greenland and Eastland trades; it was thereby ordained, that it should be lawful for all the king's subjects of England, Wales, and Berwick, and for every other person of what nation soever, residing and inhabiting here, freely to trade into and from Greenland and those seas, and there take whales and all other sorts of fish, and to import into this kingdom all sorts of oil, blubber, and fins thereof, and to use and exercise all other trade to and from Greenland and those parts *.

PART II.

IN CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783.European
Trade.The Eastland
Company.

* Sect. 1.

In the reign of James and Charles I. proclamations had been issued, according to the fashion of those times, prohibiting any, whether natives or foreigners, from importing whale-fins, or whale-oil, except only the Russia Company (a). It does not appear that any such prohibitions had been made in the reign of Charles II.; but this parliamentary provision had the effect of removing all doubt or difficulty that might belong to this exercise of prerogative.

THE *Eastland Company* subsisted under a charter granted by queen Elizabeth in 1579, for regulating the commerce into the *East country*; a name antiently given, and still continued by mercantile people, to the ports of the Baltic sea, more

M

particularly

(a) Anderson.

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783.European
Trade.

particularly those of Prussia and Livonia. They were by this charter to enjoy the sole trade through the Sound into Norway, Sweden, Poland, Lithuania (excepting Narva, which was within the charter of the Russia Company), Prussia, and also Pomerania from the river Oder eastward, Dantzic, Elbing, and Koningsberg; also to Copenhagen and Elsinore, and to Finland, Gothland, Bornholm, and Oeland. This charter was confirmed by another from Charles I. in 1629 (a).

IN the same stat. 25. *Car.* 2. the following provisions were made for laying open a very considerable part of this trade: It was declared lawful for any native or foreigner at all times to have free liberty to trade into and from Sweden, Denmark, and Norway; notwithstanding the charter to the Eastland merchants, or any other charter; and further, that every person being a subject of this realm might be admitted into the fellowship of merchants of Eastland, on paying forty shillings and no more *; which latter provision made the trade to the other parts within the limits of the charter easily accessible.

* Sect. 5, 6.

The Russia
Company.

THE *Russia Company* subsisted by virtue of a charter granted by Philip and Mary in the first and second year of their reign, which was confirmed by a private statute passed in the eighth year of queen Elizabeth. The charter was granted to them under the stile of *The Merchants Adventurers of England for the Discovery of Lands, Territories,*

Isles,

(a) Anderson.

Isles, D
and not b
prise by
quented (
by the n
Merchan
The exten
the sole pr
nions and t
northward,
from the c
of Armeni
Persia, or t
& 11. *Wil*
Russin Co

IN the re
trade might
sion of perf
easy; and t
tain the fee
either by the
enacted by
subject of th
Company u
THE trad
ter granted
firmed by l
Charles II.
of The Gov

(a) See Had
and other matte

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO
A.D. 1783.
European
Trade.

Isles, Dominions, and Seigniories unknown, and not before their late Adventure or Enterprise by Seas or Navigation commonly frequented (a). In the statute they were described by the name of *The Fellowship of English Merchants for Discovery of new Trades*. The extent of their rights under the statute was, the sole privilege of trading to and from the dominions and territories of the emperor of Russia lying northward, north-eastward, and north-westward from the city of London; as also to the countries of Armenia Major or Minor, Media, Hyrcania, Persia, or the Caspian sea. It was said in stat. 10. & 11. Will. 3. c. 6. to be commonly called the *Russia Company*.

In the reign of king William it was thought this trade might be considerably enlarged, if the admission of persons into the Company was made more easy; and that it would be very proper to ascertain the fee of admission, which had not been done either by the charter or statute. It was accordingly enacted by the statute just mentioned, that every subject of this realm might be admitted into the Company upon payment of five pounds only *.

* Sect. 1, 2.

THE trade to the Levant subsisted under a charter granted in the third year of king James I. confirmed by letters patent of the thirteenth year of Charles II. The incorporation was by the name of *The Governor and Company of Merchants*

M 2

of

(a) See Hackluyt, Vol. I. p. 258 to 274, for the charter and other matters relating to the Russia Company.

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO

A. D. 1783.

European
Trade.The Turkey
Company.

* Sect. 1.

† Sect. 3.

of England trading into the Levant seas.

The qualifications for admission to this Company were these: they were to be mere merchants; and no person residing within twenty miles of London was to be admitted, unless he was made free of the city. The fee of admission was by the charter of James I. twenty-five pounds for those under twenty-six years, and fifty pounds for those above that age. The greatness of this fee, and the peculiarity of the description of candidates, were thought unnecessary restraints; and by stat. 26. Geo. 2. c. 18. it was enacted, that every subject of Great Britain may be admitted, upon proper application, into *the Turkey Company*, upon paying the sum of 20 pounds, and no more*; and all persons free of that Company may, separately or jointly, export from Great Britain to any port or place within the limits of the letters patent, in any British or plantation-built ship, navigated according to law, to any person being a freeman of the Company, and a Christian subject, and submitting to the direction of the British ambassador and consuls, any goods not prohibited to be exported, and import in like manner from any place within the said limits raw silk, or any other goods purchased within those limits, and not prohibited by law†.

THE limits of this trade were mentioned very generally in the first charter granted in 1581; the liberty there given was, "to trade to Turkey." In the second charter in 1593, the trade is specified more particularly; namely, "to Venice, Zante,

Zante, C
territories.
by land and
land to t
both temp
twelve year

No parl
ing the Ha
trading Co
called *Men*
ing from th
monopoly,
had facilitat
made by t
the Hudso
mentary fa
during the
protect its c
adventurers

AMONG
upon the fo
decisions of
principally
Navigation,
Statute of
Germany.
articles of th
to those con

(a) Whether
of king James
been able to see
(b) Anderfo

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO

A. D. 1783.

European
Trade.

Zante, Cephalonia, Candia, and other Venetian territories; the dominions of the Grand Seignior by land and sea, and through his countries overland to the East Indies." These charters were both temporary; the first for seven, the second for twelve years (*a*).

No parliamentary provision was made for opening the Hamburg trade. This, the oldest of our trading Companies, and heretofore more usually called *Merchants Adventurers*, had taken warning from the repeated complaints made of their monopoly, (the last of which was in 1661) and had facilitated the admission by private regulations made by themselves. Add to this, it was, like the Hudson's Bay Company, without any parliamentary sanction; and had not been able even during the reigns of Charles II. and James II. to protect its exclusive privileges against the separate adventurers (*b*).

AMONG the information which is to throw light upon the foregoing provisions, we find some few decisions of courts. The European trade stood principally upon the eighth section of the Act of Navigation, and the prohibition contained in the Statute of Frauds respecting the Netherlands and Germany. What we have to say respecting the articles of the European trade being *wholly* confined to those contained in this special prohibition, *it will*

M 3

be

(*a*) Whether the limits continued the same under the charter of king James and king Charles II. I do not know, not having been able to see either.

(*b*) Anderson.

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO

A. D. 1789,

European

Trade.

Usages contrary
to the Prohi-
bition.

be more convenient to dispose of them first, and then we may proceed to consider the eighth section.

PITCH is one of the articles prohibited by stat. 13. & 14. Car. 2. c. 11. to come from the Netherlands; but when *white pitch*, the product and manufacture of Germany, was imported from Rotterdam, it was held by *Mr. Warde (a)*, that if it had been the constant usage ever since the act to allow it to be so imported, that might give some light to the intention of the law that this commodity had not been looked upon as any sort of pitch; for if it was agreed to be a sort of pitch, he considered it as undoubtedly prohibited.

THE following is another instance where usage was permitted to over-rule the strict sense of the wording in this act of explanation. This act prohibits the importation from the Netherlands and Germany of all wines, except Rhenish. In point of practice, several other wines, besides Rhenish, had been brought from the Netherlands and Germany, as Moselle and Neckar wines. The extent of the prohibition as to this point was submitted to the law-officers; and it was the opinion of *Sir Thomas Trevor*, that wines of the growth of Hungary are not restrained by this statute from being imported from the Netherlands and Germany: for, in his opinion, the exception in favour of Rhenish wine extended to all wines of the growth of Germany or the emperor's dominions there-

abouts,

(a) 19th October, 1692.

abouts, a
literal sense
as grow on
taken accor
word, by
many or t
called Rhe
in his judg
the statute,
of German
SIR JOHN
far as reg
thought H
within the
country dif
dominion o
gary wine
seen the L
f. 112, have
Hamburg
as Rhenish
many; whi
from Hamb
and the N
now, by st
growth, pro
the Austrian
may come
place subje
on the same
wine throa
ported from

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783.
*European
Trade.*

abouts, and was not to be confined to the strict literal sense of the words, namely, to such wines as grow on the borders of the Rhine, but must be taken according to the common acceptation of the word, by which all wines of the growth of Germany or the emperor's dominions were generally called Rhenish; which construction was fortified, in his judgment, by the usage, since the making of the statute, of allowing other wines of the growth of Germany to be so imported.

SIR JOHN HAWLES agreed in this opinion as far as regarded all wines of Germany; but he thought Hungary wine could not be imported within the meaning of this act, Hungary being a country distinct from Germany, though under the dominion of the emperor; and he thought Hungary wine a *casus omissus* in the act. We have seen the Legislature by stat. 1. *Ann.* ft. 1. c. 12. f. 112. have put Hungary wines, if imported from *Hamburgh*, on the same footing in point of duty as Rhenish wine, or wines of the growth of Germany; which settled the doubt as to importation from *Hamburgh*, but left the rest of Germany and the Netherlands as they were before. But now, by stat. 22. *Geo.* 3. c. 78. *wines* being the growth, production, or manufacture, of Hungary, the Austrian dominions, or any part of Germany, may come from the Austrian Netherlands, or any place subject to the emperor or the house of Austria, on the same duty as Rhenish wine; as also *organ-zine thrown silk* upon the same duty as if imported from Italy.

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783.European
Trade.

Sect. 1.

By the same statute, all *drugs* of the growth, production, or manufacture of Hungary or Germany (which, says the act, had been theretofore usually imported from Rotterdam upon the low duties), laden or shipped at any place in the Austrian Netherlands, or at any port in Germany, and imported from thence in British-built shipping, are to be taken as imported directly from the place of their growth, production, or manufacture, and are to pay duties accordingly.* Silk and drugs are not among the prohibited articles; and these provisions about duties are not strictly a part of our subject; but they are so combined with the other matter of this statute, that I could not avoid mentioning them.

GROCERY being one of the articles prohibited to be brought from the Netherlands and Germany, some anniseed imported from Hamburgh had been seized; anniseed being classed in the Book of Rates under the head of Grocery. It was contended by the merchants, that the parliament could not have meant to prohibit the importing of any article from the place of its growth; and they concluded grocery wares to be, sugar white and brown, sugar-candy and loaf-sugar, spices, and other goods manufactured in Holland, or imported from *their* plantations, or trade abroad; and that as to raisins, currants, and other goods, the growth of other countries, they were sufficiently prohibited by the Act of Navigation; that anniseed, being used only in physic, was not properly rated as grocery ware in the Book of Rates; that

grocery

grocery
and that
which are
being for
from Han
ted, if the

THIS
Northey
reasonable
hibition to
doubt after
they were
from Holl
according
to prohib
places (the
concerning
A doubt,
fourth sect
European
and Ame
place than
or manufa
provision
Germany.
ropean g
many not
never was
those plac
practice h
anniseeds
not reason

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783.*European
Trade.*

grocery ware means what is used in a kitchen ; and that many articles, as French and pearl barley, which are more properly grocery than anniseed, being for the use of families, were daily imported from Hamburgh, but would not have been permitted, if the Act had not been so understood.

THIS question being submitted to *Sir Edward Northey (a)*, he was of opinion, that it was very reasonable to restrain the general words of this prohibition to such goods concerning which there was a doubt after making the Act of Navigation, whether they were prohibited by that act to be imported from Holland and Germany ; and not to construe it according to the utmost extent of the words, so as to prohibit any goods to be brought from those places (though comprized under the general words) concerning which there was never made any doubt. A doubt, says he, had been made, whether the fourth section of the Act of Navigation prohibited European goods, or only the goods of Asia, Africa, and America, to be imported from any other place than the place of their growth, production, or manufacture ; and that doubt occasioned the provision in question concerning Holland and Germany. And in regard the doubt was of European goods imported from Holland or Germany not of the growth of those places, and there never was any doubt concerning importing from those places goods of their own growth, and the practice having been since the act so to import anniseeds of the growth of Hamburgh, he thought it not reasonable to disturb the merchants in making such

(a) 19 March 1702-3.

PART II.

19 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783.European
Trade.

such importation; which to him seemed not to be the intent of the prohibition. But he thought aniseeds were certainly grocery, being so declared in the Book of Rates.

IN a more extensive sense, Holland has been sometimes considered as included in Germany. It must have been in this sense, that juniper-berries of Germany had been usually admitted from Rotterdam on the low duty, as coming from the place of their growth; and *Sir Dudley Ryder* (a) thought this usage might be maintained, however he might decide on it, if it were *res integra*. It is with the same latitude in words, that the inhabitants of the United Provinces are by us called *Dutch*; which appellation belongs properly only to those of Germany (b).

SOME French wines having been bought in Holland, by the Queen's direction, for her own use, it became a question, Whether they could be imported from thence, contrary to this stat. 13. & 14. *Car. 2*? And it was held by *Mr. Powis*, *Mr. Northey*, and *Mr. Harcourt* (c), that her majesty might lawfully import such wines for her own use. They recommended that the importation should be in the Queen's own ships, a sign manual

(a) 26 May 1750.

(b) Germany is *Deutschland*, and a German is called *ein Deutscher*. Those we call *Dutch toys* are properly so called, for they are made at Nuremberg in Germany, and are really *Deutsche waaren* (or *Nurnbergische waaren*, as they are termed in Germany), though they are vulgarly supposed, from the abuse of the term in this country, to be made in Holland.

(c) 9 June 1708.

manual be
manders d
board, bri
to the stor
Sir James
that he co
bought in F
trary to sta
the Queen
to some ag
tral ship, a
some of he
her majesty
not being,
porting Fre

THE TOV
the Netherl
the crown o
fession of o
that time-h
respect to
ward Nort
Dunkirk c
part of the
Car. 2; an
consequence
to her maj
dominions,
possession p
between he

(a) 9

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783.European
Trade.

manual being given to the captains and commanders directing them to receive the wines on board, bring them to England, and deliver them to the store-keeper of her majesty's wines. But *Sir James Montague* (a) declared his opinion, that he could not advise such wines should be bought in Holland, and imported from thence, contrary to stat. 13. and 14. *Car.* 2.; but he thought the Queen should give orders under her sign manual to some agent to buy the wines out of some neutral ship, and to order them to be put on board some of her majesty's ships, to be brought into her majesty's own cellar or warehouse: the Queen not being, as he conceived, prohibited from importing French wines, under the act then in force.

THE town of Dunkirk having been a part of the Netherlands, and for many years annexed to the crown of France, came by treaty into the possession of our crown. It was made a question at that time how this place was to be considered with respect to the Acts of Navigation; and *Sir Edward Northey* (b) was of opinion, that although Dunkirk changed its owner, yet it remained a part of the Netherlands within stat. 13. & 14. *Car.* 2; and although it might have a different consequence, if Dunkirk were absolutely yielded to her majesty, and thereby became part of her dominions, yet in being put into her majesty's possession provisionally only, on agreement made between her majesty and the French king, French wine

(a) 5 June 1708.

(b) 1 August 1712.

PART II.

19 CAR. II. TO

A. D. 1702.

European
Trade.Shipping in
the European
Trade.

wine could not be imported from thence, but was restrained by the prohibition of that statute.

THUS far of the prohibition in the Act of Frauds. We come now to consider the provisions in the eighth section of the Navigation Act. The only part of this clause which has given rise to much discussion is that which relates to the shipping in which this trade is to be carried on.

A DIFFICULTY arose from comparing this and the ninth section with the sixth section of stat. 13. & 14. Car. 2. c. 11. and it was made a doubt, whether a Dutch-built ship English owned and navigated could import wines from France, or timber from Norway. And it was held by *Mr. Brōwne*, *Mr. Warde*, *Mr. Roger North*, and *Mr. Pollexfen* (a), and afterwards by *Sir Edward Northey* (b), that such importation was no cause of forfeiture, but merely subjected the goods to aliens duties.

By stat. 12. Car. 2. a foreign ship truly belonging to the people of England, and made free by the oath of the owner, as directed by that act, and manned with a master and three-fourths of the mariners English, might lawfully import the goods in question, and pay only such duties as the importer of them in English-built ships should pay. Several other privileges by that act are allowed to foreign-built ships owned by English, made free and manned as before mentioned; and by that act some goods from some places are allowed to be imported

(a) March 1689.

(b) 28 November 1702.

imported
by stat. 13.
privilege
owned, m
former act
bid the tra
lish); and
count to b
foreign-bu
of Englan
should be
by them to
ber 1662,
longing to
" ward
" away al
" made fr
" directed
" a foreig
not in the
they were
lutely, bu
ported in
ships were
which are
Act. And
did not in
ship owned
free after
that was al
the clause,
aliens' sh

imported in English-built ships. It was designed by stat. 13. & 14. *Car.* 2. c. 14. s. 6. to lessen the privilege allowed to foreign-built ships, though owned, made free, and manned as allowed by the former act (but it was not intended totally to forbid the trading in foreign ships owned by the English); and for that purpose the act directed an account to be transmitted to the custom-house of all foreign-built ships made free at the ports of England; and provided, that such as should be in the list sent to the exchequer, and by them to the court of exchequer, the December 1662, should enjoy the privilege of a ship belonging to England: "But to me, says *Sir Edward Northey*, it is plain, it did not take away all the privileges allowed to foreign ships made free; for it did not take away the method, directed by the Act of Navigation, of making a foreign ship free;" but as to foreign ships not in the list, and freed after December 1662, they were to be deemed as aliens' ships; not absolutely, but only so far as to make the goods imported in them liable to all duties to which aliens' ships were liable by the Act of Navigation, and which are mentioned in the ninth section of that Act. And it seemed plain to him, the parliament did not intend that goods imported in a foreign ship owned and manned by the English, and made free after December 1662, should be forfeited; for that was absolutely repugnant to the conclusion of the clause, *but shall be liable to all duties that aliens' ships are liable unto.*

PART II.

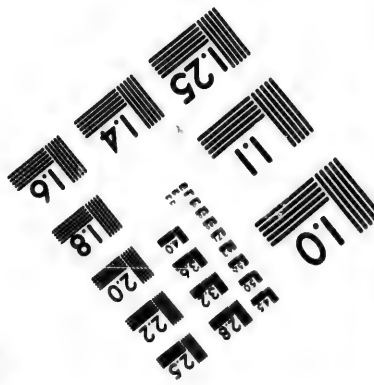
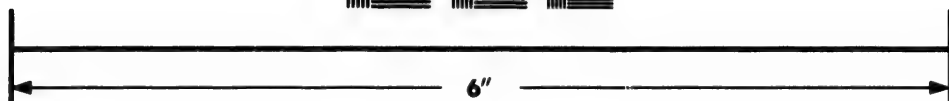
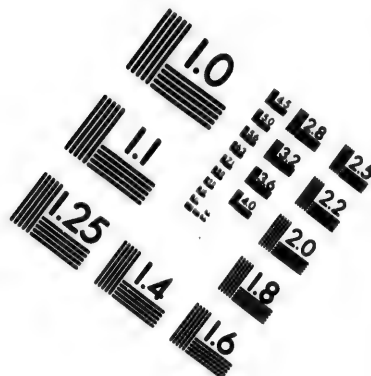
12 CAR. II. TO

A. D. 1783.

*European
Trade.*

AN





Photographic Sciences Corporation

**23 WEST MAIN STREET
WEBSTER, N.Y. 14580
(716) 872-4503**

4.5 2.8 2.5
3.6 3.2 2.2
2.0
1.8

10
0.1

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO

A. D. 1783.

European
Trade.

AN opinion was once entertained and delivered in court from great authority, that the words in this section were meant to declare, that the commodities of Russia and the enumerated articles should be imported in foreign ships, but that they should be English-manned.

IN the case of *Scott v. Schwartz*, which happened in 13. Geo. 2. (a) it was contended by the counsel for the crown, and admitted and reasoned upon at length by the *Chief Baron Comyns*, that the words expressing the ships in which Russia goods should be imported, *such as belong to the people thereof*, &c. must mean the people of Russia, and not the people of England; and that the policy of that provision was, that Russia ships should be the bringers of those articles, but they should be navigated by English masters and mariners; and comparing it with the wording respecting the importation of articles from Turkey, which requires the ship to be *English-built*, it was said, that the manning of Russia ships with English mariners was a policy extremely beneficial to English navigation, and such as both countries would find an advantage in; but that it was foreseen, that Turkish ships would hardly be suffered by the Mahometans to be navigated by Italian sailors, nor would it be proper for Christian powers to condescend to suffer it; and therefore the act requires in that case, that where the mariners were English, the ship also should be such.

This

(a) *Comyns*, 677.

This seems to have been the decided opinion of the *Chief Baron* upon that occasion (a).

BUT surely a very little verbal criticism would have drawn from these words a different construction. For, in the first place, it is not only the goods of Russia that are in question, but also various other enumerated goods, which are not expressed to be the produce of any particular country; and therefore, when we admit that *ships belonging to the people thereof* may, when referred to Russia, have an antecedent to which they may refer, it may be asked, What *people* are referred to, where no country is mentioned as the place where the enumerated goods are produced? so that in all cases, except that of Russian commodities, this construction, put upon these words, leaves them without effect or meaning.

IN the next place, this construction seems to be taken contrary to the obvious method of tracing the antecedent referred to. For the words being, *that no goods, &c. of Russia, &c. nor any masts, &c. shall be imported into England, Ireland, Wales, or Berwick, in any ship or vessel whatsoever, but in such as do truly and without fraud belong to the people thereof; or some of them, as the true owners and proprietors thereof, and whereof the master and three-fourths of the mariners at least are English*, the natural construction is to refer *the people thereof* to the last antecedent, *England, Ireland, Wales, and Berwick*, and not to *Russia*.

LASTLY,

(a) Comyns, 684.

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1789.

European
Trade.

PART II.

13 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783.European
Trade.

LASTLY, upon comparing this description of the ships, and the manning of them, with other descriptions of ships in the same act, it appears to be the same form of words as is used in various places, in the former part of the act, to describe English shipping. It is used, in the first section, to describe the shipping for the plantation-trade; in the third section, to describe those that are to bring the commodities of Asia, Africa, and America; it is nearly repeated in the fourth section, and as much of it as regards ships, is used in the fifth section relating to the fishery; it is likewise used in several parts of the act subsequent to the eighth section. Indeed this is the sense in which this provision was understood on a subsequent occasion. In the case of *Scott v. D'Achez*, in 16. & 17. Geo. 2. Lord Chief Baron Parker lays down the law in that sense, without noticing the determination to the contrary, or that there was any doubt ever entertained upon the subject (a).

THE exception at the close of this section has occasioned some discussion: *Except only such foreign ships as are of the built of the country or place of which the goods are the growth, &c. or of such port where the goods can only be, or most usually are, first shipped for transportation, and whereof the master and three-fourths of the mariners at least are of the said country or place.* The most material doubt upon these words was, whether they applied only to the latter

(a) Parker, 27-29.

latter part
the Tur
the sect
lawyers
Schwarz
trade; bu
Comyns,
tended to
tion, that
goods, as
Turkey, a
aliens' goo
English sh
THE D
came a qu
by one or
sidered? S
nion, that
the Swedes
rality in Sw
any British
ship; and
jects migh
Swedes be
import tim
of the buil
founded: s
voured in t
by special
nothing fir

PART II.

IN CAR. II. TO

A. D. 1780.

European
Trade.

taken prize by any foreign power, that circumstance, of their being taken prize, cannot make them of the *built* of that country, as the law expressly requires them to be.

WHERE English-built ships were sold to foreigners, and navigated by them, there had been a difference of opinion, and of practice, as to the qualification of such ships; some holding, that they were qualified under this section of the Act of Navigation; others, that they were not.

As English-built ship sold to subjects of the duke of Tuscany imported oil from Naples. It was held by *Mr. Browne* (a), that the ship might legally be admitted to an entry without incurring any forfeiture; for though in strictness the letter of the Act of Navigation seemed against it, yet the intention and design of it was plainly otherwise; for it could not in reason be presumed to be the intention of the law-makers, when legislating for the encouragement of English-built shipping (which was the great design of the law) to take from it that liberty and privilege which British-built shipping had before, and put our ships built here in a worse condition than those built in Italy; and the ninth section directing the payment of aliens' duty explained, as he thought, their meaning to be so.

SUCH is the first opinion to be found upon this point; but some few years after we find *Sir Edward Northey* delivering a contrary opinion (b):

for

(a) 2 May 1693. (b) 6 March 1702-3.

PART II.

IN CAR. II. TO

A. D. 1780.

European
Trade.

for he lays it down, without any doubt or qualification, that wine of the growth of Italy might not be imported from Leghorn in an English-built ship owned and manned by the subjects of the duke of Puscany; for the parliament did not intend that any foreigners should import, unless in English ships manned with English, any goods even of the produce of their own country, except they built ships for importing them; in which case only, they are allowed to import their goods in their own ships, manned with a master and three-fourths of the mariners of their own country; but they cannot trade in ships they buy, and do not build.

So where an English-built ship was taken prize by the French, and afterwards was employed to import French wines, with a master and mariners French, *Sir Edward Northey* held the importation to be contrary to the Act of Navigation (a).

This opinion of *Sir Edward Northey* seems not to have been maintained by his successors without some mixture of doubt. Thus in 1740, where a British-built ship, the master and mariners Portuguese, imported fruit and oil from Portugal, *Sir Dudley Ryder* and *Sir John Strange*, who were consulted on the legality of this importation, thus express themselves: It seemed to them a case wherein, by the letter of the act, the ship and goods would be forfeited; but they were not so clear, that it was within the intent. The end

N 2

of

(a) 16 May 1715.

PART II.

19 CAR. II. CO.

A. D. 1783.

European
Trade.

of the act was to encourage British shipping and navigation, and therefore it required the importation to be in British ships, except in the reasonable instance of the country sending their own goods in their own ships, which was allowed. In this case, if it was a Portuguese ship, there could be no objection; and they did not see how Great Britain was hurt by a Portuguese sending goods in a British-built ship; which answered one view of the act in encouraging our shipping, though not the other with regard to the navigation (a).

The policy of this exception in favour of Foreign shipping was very ably examined in the before cited case of *Scott v. D'Achez*, where an English ship having become French property imported French wine and vinegar from France, the master and three-fourths of the mariners being French.

In favour of this ship it was objected, that the main design of the act was, that the English, and not foreign nations, should be carriers, and therefore they may carry as well in foreign-built ships, being their property, as in ships of the built of their own country, if they qualify them according to the tenth section, and navigate them with a master and three-fourths of the mariners English; and this is enforced in the eleventh section. Again, if a foreign ship may have the privilege of an English ship, *pari ratione*, or rather, *a fortiori*, an English ship, being foreign property, should

(a) 20 December 1740.

PART II.

32 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1700.
European
Trade.

should be intitled to the like privilege, taking the encouragement of ship-building to be the second consideration of the act. For, in the present case, our own timber and workmen were employed, and we had the benefit of rigging and furniture; whereas, if she had been French-built, she would have been duly qualified to have imported those articles, and we should not have had the advantage of building and equipping.

To these objections it was answered, and resolved by the *Chief Baron Parker*, that they were indeed specious, but were founded on a supposition, that we could have prohibited the importation of European goods in foreign bottoms; but as that could not be done with safety to our trade, the force of the objections vanished.

It was seen, said he, that many countries in Europe, as *France*, *Spain*, and *Italy*, could more easily buy ships than build them: that, on the other hand, countries like *Russia*, and others in the North, had timber and materials enough for building ships, but wanted sailors. It was from a consideration of this inaptness in most countries to accomplish a complete navigation, that the parliament prohibited the importation of most European goods, unless in ships owned and navigated by English, or in ships of the built of and manned by sailors of that country of which the goods were the growth. The consequence would be, that foreigners could not make use of ships they bought, though English subjects might. This would force them to have recourse to our shipping, and the

PART II.

19 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1780.Foreign
Trade.

general intent of the act, to secure the carrying-trade to the English, would be answered, as far as it possibly could. On the other hand, if foreign property had been sufficient to qualify ships, foreigners might have bought ships where they pleased, and manned them with their own sailors; and then not only the freight, but the employment of our sailors, would have been lost to England, and preventing this must greatly counterbalance any advantage that could accrue to England from the building and equipping ships for foreign use, which too, being a secondary consideration in making the act, was not to defeat the primary one (a).

THE Chief Baron remarked, that with all the desire the parliament had to encourage English shipping, and notwithstanding they had, with that view, required the productions of our own colonies, and those of Asia, Africa, and America, to be imported only in English shipping; yet they wisely foresaw, that if they restrained the importation or exportation of European goods, unless in our own ships, and manned with our own seamen, other States would do the same; and this in its consequences would amount to a prohibition of all such goods, which would be extremely detrimental to trade, and in the end defeat the very design of the act (b). This exposition of the Act of Navigation is certainly the true one.

DOUBTS

(a) Parker, 30, &c.

(b) Ibid.

Doubts
place w
properly
section,
more lim
geograph
sovereig
of Navig
Those
view to t
ledged, t
consider
cally, and
there use
goods of
allowed to
the produ
ported fro
still deem
growth.
Prohibition
to be made
had been
been under
not in Ger
peror, or
pire.
Notwith
to have b
very early
turn upon
that existe

DOUBTS had arisen, whether the country or place where foreign ships were built so as to be properly qualified under the exception in the eighth section, was to be construed in a more extensive or more limited sense; whether it depended on the geography of the country, or the dominion and sovereignty of it, as it stood at the time the Act of Navigation was passed.

Those who held it should be construed with a view to the geography of European countries, acknowledged, the practice of the custom-house was to consider the third and fourth sections geographically, and to give the words country and place there used a very extensive construction. Thus goods of foreign plantations in America had been allowed to be imported from the British colonies; the products of one part of Africa had been imported from another part of Africa, and they were still deemed to come from the place of their growth. They urged, that the construction of the Prohibition in the Act of Frauds (which was said to be made for explaining the Act of Navigation) had been also geographical; for that clause had been understood not to affect such other countries, not in Germany, as were subject either to the emperor, or any other sovereign prince of the empire.

NOTWITHSTANDING this reasoning, it seems to have been the opinion of the crown-officers very early, that the construction of this act should turn upon sovereignty, and upon a sovereignty that existed at the time the Act of Navigation

PART II.

L. C. 11. 78.
A. D. 1783.European
Trade.Of the Country
where Foreign
Ships built.

PART II.

12 CAR. II. 70
A. D. 1700.European
Trade.

was made. This appears from the following case.

THE king of Sweden having subdued, and being in possession of, the whole dukedom of Courland, receiving its revenues, and doing other acts of sovereignty, some tax of the growth of that country was imported in a Swedish-built ship, owned and manned by Swedes, from a port in Courland; and Sir Ed. Northey (a) was of opinion, this importation was not legal, as the king of Sweden was not in possession of that country at the time when the Act of Navigation was passed.

THE practice of the custom-house seems to have been formed partly upon the idea, that the same sovereignty constituted the same country, without regard to its having been so at the time of making the Act of Navigation, and partly with an eye to the local situation and geography of places.

Thus we are told, in the year 1757, that Dantzic ships had, time out of mind, been freighted with goods from any port of Prussia for Great-Britain or Ireland; and the limits of the country called Prussia had been considered to reach from the port of Colberg on the south-west, to the port of Memel on the north-east of Dantzic; and accordingly Dantzic ships had imported goods of Memel and Colberg, and the intermediate ports; and ships from any of these ports had brought to Great-Britain Dantzic goods from Dantzic, in the same manner as Dantzic ships; and such ships

(a) 19 May 1703.

ships he
as belong
longed,
from wh
ports fr
manner
a cargo
Dantzic
ity of the
commissi
the goods
done with
But th
laid befor
law upon
we find, i
Mr. Mu
held, that
the scope
portation
navigated
part of Du
of the ex
political;
of any cou
ties. This
importatio
America,
portations
ed. He ob

ships had, without any difficulty, been reported as belonging to the real port to which they belonged, and the cargoes as brought from the place from which they really were brought; and all the ports from *Colberg to Memel* had been in this manner deemed ports of *Prussia*. But in 1755 a cargo from *Memel* arriving at *Liverpool* in a *Dantzic* ship, a doubt was started as to the legality of the importation; yet on application to the commissioners they directed the collector to admit the goods to an entry, and the same was afterwards done with regard to other ships.

BUT the commissioners caused this point to be laid before the law-officers, in order to have the law upon the subject thoroughly ascertained; and we find, in August 1756, the following opinion of *Mr. Murray*, then attorney-general (a). He held, that the words *country or place*, as well as the scope and meaning of the act, confine the importation to such foreign ships as are built at and navigated by the people of *Memel*, or some other part of *Ducal Prussia*. He did not take the reason of the exception to have been geographical but political; because we could not hinder the people of any country from carrying their own commodities. This reason he thought did not hold as to importations in English ships from *Asia*, *Africa*, *America*, or elsewhere; and therefore in such importations greater latitude might have been allowed. He observed, that the master and three-fourths of

(a) 19 August 1756.

PART II.

12. CAR. II. TO

A. D. 1703.

Rupert
Thames

of the mariners must be of the country or place; but *Ducal Prussia* could not be said to be the country of a Pole.

SOME few months after, the same point was laid before the succeeding law-officers, *Mr. Henley* and *Mr. Yorke (a)*, who declared they concurred in opinion with *Mr. Murray*, that goods the growth, product, or manufacture of *Ducal Prussia* could not be imported in ships belonging to Polish Prussia.

A QUESTION of this sort arose upon a case still more nicely circumstanced. The province of *East Friesland* came to the king of Prussia by inheritance, and he had been in possession of it for about thirty years. *Stettin* is a part of Prussian Pomerania. The inhabitants of *East Friesland* and *Stettin* are, therefore, equally subjects of Prussia, and navigate under Prussian colours. It was made a question, Whether ships of *East Friesland* might import timber from *Stettin* and other Prussian ports? And it was held by *Mr. Thurlow*, then attorney-general, that the apparent object and express provision of the Act of Navigation was to take from the ships of other nations the employment of carriers to this, permitting them however to bring in their own goods, either of manufacture or produce. The circumstance of one country, which was severed in 1660, being united by conquest or descent, did not seem to him to change the law of England; but the subjects of that country

(a) 5 May 1757.

country
of their
which
the circ
to limpo
many.

Admiral
from M
sulted on
it appear
became u
conquest,
their sep
country,
as, if Sp
scend to
distinct fo
ship coul
from Ostr
be so unie
constitutio
in the des
established
Britain on

BUT th
by a prov
act a rem
defects in

It was
import in
the said ar
in a ship

country would still be confined to the importation of their own produce or manufactures only; for which reason he thought East Frisland, under the circumstances above stated, was not intitled to import timber the growth of the rest of Germany.

AGAIN, where a ship of Stettin brought timber from Memel, and *Mr. Thurlow* was again consulted on this point, he said, generally speaking, it appeared to him, that two countries, which became united under one sovereign by descent or conquest, preserving however, in all other respects, their separate character, are not one and the same country, in the sense of the Act of Navigation: as, if Spain and the Netherlands should again descend to the same prince, they would still remain distinct for the purpose of trade, and no Spanish ship could import hither the enumerated articles from Ostend. But perhaps two countries might be so united by changing and new-modelling their constitutions into one, as to bring the whole within the description of this law; as if an union were established similar to that which makes Great Britain one kingdom.

BUT these questions were at length determined by a provision in stat. 22. *Geo. 3. c. 78.* by which act a remedy was applied to this and other supposed defects in our navigation laws.

It was therein enacted, that any person might import into Great Britain any sort of timber, or of the said articles, from any foreign place in Europe, in a ship *the property* of subjects under the same sovereign

PART II.

19 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783.
*European
Trade.*

Stat. 22. *Geo. 3.*
c. 78.

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783.European
Trade.

* Sect. 3.

† Sect. 4.

sovereign as the country of which such goods are the growth, product, or manufacture though the country or place where such ship was built, or to which she belongs, was not under the dominion of such sovereign at the time of passing the Act of Navigation *. But such goods are liable to aliens and all other duties, as before this act †. By this provision a doubt respecting countries that were distinct, but had the same sovereign, was removed. Secondly, It was the property, and not the built, of the ship that was to be regarded. Thirdly, the property was not confined to the very country or place of production, as the built was by the old law, but might be of subjects under the same sovereign.

THE immediate object of this provision was to enable his Prussian majesty's subjects to import Pomeranian merchandize in East Frieseland ships. But it led to consequences of greater extent; and it was found necessary afterwards to correct this innovation upon the Act of Navigation, by a provision made in stat. 27. Geo. 3. as will be seen hereafter.

Of the Country
of the Master
and Mariners.

THE requisite of the master and three-fourths of the mariners being of the said country or place led to some discussion. Where a Dutchman was master of a Dantzic ship, and it appeared that he had been made a free burgher of Dantzic, Mr. Dodd was of opinion, that this qualified him sufficiently to be master (a). And on

(a) In 1706.

on a sub
was nav
Danes,
in the R
of opinio
and Dane
naturalize
in the me
withstand
latitude w
this qual
to contrac
point was
case of
a comple
mined.

In orde
tion, it w
the requir
that the
riners sho
act itself.
born, unle
use the tra
factor in
Asia, Afri
persons are
on board
owner, un
been natu

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783.European
Trade.

on a subsequent occasion (a), where a Russian ship was navigated with half English, Dutch, and Danes, who were alleged to have been married in the Russian dominions, *Sir Ed. Northey* was of opinion, that supposing these English, Dutch, and Danes, to be settled inhabitants in Russia, and naturalized there, they were of that country, within the meaning of the Act of Navigation. Notwithstanding these opinions had shewn, that great latitude was meant to be allowed in ascertaining this qualification, there was afterwards a disposition to contract the meaning of the description. This point was brought forward in the beforementioned case of *Scott v. D'Achez*, when it underwent a complete discussion, and was finally determined.

In order to ascertain the extent of this description, it was upon that occasion considered, that the requisite, when applied to English shipping, *that the master and three-fourths of the mariners should be English*, was explained by the act itself. Thus, in sect. 2. it is said, that no alien born, *unless naturalized or made denizen*, should use the trade or employment of a merchant or factor in any part of his majesty's dominions in Asia, Africa, or America. Again, by sect. 6. no persons are to load for carrying coastways goods on board any bottom of which a stranger born is owner, *unless he has been made a denizen, or been naturalized*. From these it was collected, that

(a) In 1712.

PART II

15 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783.European
Trade.

that none were to be esteemed *English*, within the meaning of this act, but such as are natives, or are naturalized, or made denizens, from whence it was inferred, that the words *those of other countries* being set in opposition, as it were, to the word *English*, the mariners so described should be *natives* of the country, or at least that which is tantamount.

OTHERS said, that these words did not seem to be placed in such designed opposition as to call for the above inference; that the law in this country respecting aliens was of feudal origin, was peculiar to this country, and was not a measure to be taken for determining the law of any other country, and prescribing what should denominate persons *to be of such country*. If we look into the act itself for assistance, we find, that the section now in question speaks of ships *belonging to the PEOPLE of those countries*, and then goes on to require the master and three-fourths of the mariners *to be of that country*: it seemed as if it meant to say, *of the people* of that country. The fourth section, which speaks of fish *usually fished for and caught by the PEOPLE of England, Ireland, and Wales*, must denote the inhabitants of those countries generally, whether natives or not. The same where it says, *fish when imported into England, &c. not being caught by vessels belonging thereto, nor cured by the PEOPLE thereof*, should pay double aliens' customs; it must mean the *inhabitants* thereof generally; for it could not be supposed, that if the

fish

fish were
tants, the
Again, s
by THE
Whether
Scotland,

Upon
of the ad
any of th
section, i
reign kin
precisely
country,
tion than
tives (a)

SUCH V
section 8,
forementio
sia-built,
was born o
had, seven
of Riga, a
there when
eleven man
the fifth w
tice to the
Riga; for
he served
Riga on th
born out

PART II.

12 CH. II. TO
A. D. 1783.European
Trade.

fish were cured and dried by natives *not* inhabitants, they would excused by the double duties. Again, the sixteenth section speaks of *fish caught by the people of Scotland*; need it be enquired, Whether such fish were caught by the natives of Scotland.

UPON the whole, it was judged to be the design of the act, that no foreign ships should import any of the goods enumerated and described in this section, if mariners were brought from any foreign kingdom to navigate them. It does not precisely define *who* shall be the people of the country, but certainly gives a larger signification, than what can be meant by the word *natives* (a).

SUCH was the reasoning upon this expression in section 8, in the case of *Scott v. Schwartz*, beforementioned. This was the case of a ship, Russian-built, from Riga, navigated by a master who was born out of the Russian dominions, but who had, seven years before, been admitted a burgher of Riga, and had ever since continued so, residing there when not engaged in voyages. There were eleven mariners, four of whom were born in Russia; the fifth was born in Ireland, there bound apprentice to the master, and as such went with him to Riga; for three or four years before the seizure he served on board this ship, and sailed in it from Riga on the present voyage. The other six were born out of the dominions of Russia; but one had

(a) Comyns Rep. 686, 687, 688.

PART III

19 CAR. II. ST. 1.
A. D. 1700.European
Trade

had resided at Riga for eight years next before the seizure; another five years; another four years; another seven years; and the last four had, during the same period, sailed from Riga in that and other vessels. It was understood there was no such thing as naturalization known in Russia.

The Chief Baron Comyns was of opinion, that the master being a burgher, and having taken an oath of allegiance to the empress, as was proved on the trial, there was hardly any thing more cogent than this to denominate a man of a country; he must be a subject of the empress. As to the other four mariners, he thought them to be people of the country, within the meaning of the act; first, because the act seems to intend nothing more than fixed and settled inhabitants there; and a residence of four or five years might well satisfy that expression; secondly, because it seemed to answer the intent of the act, which was not so much to create difficulties to other countries to find mariners amongst themselves, as to prevent their supplying themselves with them from other countries than England (a); thirdly, because by the civil law such a residence gives a country a right to the resident's service: *Qui originem ab urbe Roma habent, si alio loco domicilium constituerunt, nulla ejus susinere debent* (b); fourthly, because in the present case it was not

(a) *Id.* ant. 174 the Chief Baron Comyns's opinion upon navigating Russian ships with English mariners.

(b) Dig. l. 50. tit. 4. lex. 3.

found by
ever any
of Russia
is not to
made seve
appear tha
other cou
said to be
country:
country,
the countr
they must
riners, if
while they
of any o
words and

UPON t
almost imp
hazardous,
nativity o
case of mi
his ship a
cided in t
struction (t
been made

On the
had been m
master of
mariners,

(a) Con

found by the special verdict that these persons had ever any habitation or residence out of the empire of Russia's dominions, and what does not appear is not to be intended. It was found that they had made several voyages from Russia, but it did not appear that they had made any voyage from any other country; so that they might properly be said to be mariners of Russia, but not of any other country: and as the act speaks of mariners of the country, and does not say mariners *born in* the country; and as *mariner* is a denomination they must acquire, for they cannot be born mariners, if therefore they were of that country while they were mariners, and never were mariners of any other country, they seem to satisfy the words and intent of the act (a).

UPON the whole it was said, that it would be almost impracticable, and make commerce very hazardous, if a merchant was to search out the nativity of every mariner he employed, and in case of mistake or misinformation was to forfeit his ship and cargo; and therefore the court decided in the above manner (b), as no such construction (says the report) appears hitherto to have been made of the act.

ON the other hand, where a Scotchman, who had been made a burgher of Stockholm, was the master of a Swedish ship, navigated with Swedish mariners, *Sir Philip Yorke* (c) apprehended this would

(a) Comyns, 689, 690, 691.

(b) Ibid. 693.

(c) 3 August 1732.

PART II.

12 CAR. II. 70
A. D. 1783.*European
Trade.*

would not intitle him to be considered as a Swede in Great Britain, his native country; with regard to his own country, he continued a natural-born British subject, and would, in his opinion, still continue a good British master to navigate a British-built ship with British mariners; which seemed to shew that he could not be considered here as a Swedish master to navigate a Swedish ship. But as this was a new case, he thought it would be hard to take advantage of the forfeiture.

If a ship comes out of a foreign country properly manned, and the men die in the voyage, and others of England or Holland are taken in to supply their places, this case of necessity will prevent the forfeiture. An allegation that the men deserted, is liable to suspicion, and is not so likely to be received as an excuse. It should seem, that if they were not full three-fourths mariners of the country, and the master properly qualified, when they came out of the *country or place*, nothing that may be done afterwards to qualify the navigation ought to be admitted.

HAVING thus taken a view of the importation of goods from all parts of the world, we come now to two considerations which apply to all the foregoing trades; namely, to the exception which, in the opinion of lawyers, it was judged proper to make in the case of *prize-goods* imported contrary to the requisites of the Acts of Navigation; and, secondly, to the nature of *importation*, and what circumstances have been deemed necessary to

con-

constitute
of penal

It had
tom-house
did not c
prize: in
tice; when
Gibraltar,
dominions
into Engla
been forfe
in the com
in such co
where the
charged by
where an E
captured a
sioners, be
wished to
when Mr.
established
prohibiting
are applica
trade; and
chasing the
import it i
the place o
were not ju
the nation
in particular
and entry o

PART II.

13 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1763.
European
Trade.

Of Prize
Goods.

constitute a transaction on which so much hazard of penalties and forfeitures depends.

It had been an established doctrine in the custom-house, that general prohibitions upon trade did not operate with respect to goods taken as prize: in consequence of this it had been the practice, when goods had been condemned as prize at Gibraltar, in Ireland, or in any of his majesty's dominions abroad, to permit them to be imported into England; notwithstanding they would have been forfeited, if brought hither from those places in the common way of trade; and the duties have in such cases been permitted to be taken even where the goods, though condemned, were discharged by a sentence of reversal. But in a case where an East India ship of great value had been captured and carried into Ireland, the commissioners, before they allowed the importation, wished to have the opinion of the law-officers; when *Mr. Henley* (a) declared it to have been established upon very solid grounds, that the acts prohibiting importation of particular commodities are applicable only to importations in a course of trade; and he held, that English merchants purchasing the cargo of this ship in Ireland might import it into England, as they would stand in the place of the captors; and the commissioners were not justified by any laws, either regarding the nation in general or the East India Company in particular, in refusing to permit the importation and entry of such a cargo.

O 2

THUS

(a) 1 March 1757.

PART II.

19 C. II. TO
A. D. 1763.European
Trade.

Thus far may prize-goods be considered upon general reasoning; but a shorter answer to such questions is, that prize-goods are specially excepted by sect. 15. of the Act of Navigation; which provision is not referred to in any of the law opinions on this point.

Yet where goods the product of a British plantation were taken prize by the French and carried into France, and the merchants in England to whom they had been consigned, meant to purchase them if they could be permitted afterwards to import them, *Sir Dudley Ryder* (a) held, however reasonable this might be in itself, the Act of Navigation was so plain upon the point, that if those goods should be imported from France, they would, in his opinion be forfeited, and the commissioners license or warrant to admit them to an entry, as was proposed, would not dispense with the forfeiture.

In carrying into execution these laws of navigation, it became material to ascertain what amounted to an *importation*. The following cases will throw some light upon this point.

At a time when the importation of French goods was prohibited, a ship laden with French wines from Spain to Ireland was driven into Plymouth by stress of weather, and it was submitted to the law officers, Whether this was an importation? *Sir Robert Sawyer* delivered his opinion, that where a ship was bound to a foreign port,

What is an
importation?

(a) 14 May 1745.

and in p
into an I
but whe
with a d
in her c
she put i
feiture.

occasion,
distress o
this prob
is not exc
understood
allowed in
is not to b
fides and
that takes
In this ca
a purpose
in the cir
place inste
besides wh
tended: a
if a ship d
Isle of M
from extre
Guernsey.

But th
eminent la
Sawyer (b
clares, tha

PART II.

18 CAN. II. 70
S. 2. 1108.European
Trade.

and in pursuing her course to such port was driven into an English port, it would be no importation; but where she was bound to an English port, or came with a design to land the goods in England, and in her course thither, but by stress of weather, she put into another port, he conceived it a forfeiture. *Sir George Treby (a)*, upon the same occasion, says, a mere involuntary importing by distress of weather is not an importation against this prohibitory act; for though such importing is not excepted by express words of the act, yet it is understood to be excepted by that equity which is allowed in interpreting statutes; but this exception is not to be extended to cases, where there is a *mala fides* and a positive intent to break the law, for that takes away all title to such equity and favour. In this case there is an importation coupled with a purpose to break the law, for they only differ in the circumstance, of going to one prohibited place instead of another; but the substantial part, besides what happened to be done, was actually intended; and it was in his judgment no better than if a ship designing to bring French goods into the Isle of Man, or Jersey, or Dartmouth, should, from extremity of weather, put into Liverpool, or Guernsey, or Plymouth.

BUT this case was submitted to the opinions of eminent lawyers more than once. *Sir Robert Sawyer (b)* gave another opinion, where he declares, that the coming of the ship into port by

O 3

stress

(a) 5 March 1691-2.

(b) 28 March 1692.

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1763.European
Trade.

stress of weather is no importation within the act; and the intention to go to Ireland could work no forfeiture. *Mr. Constantine Phipps* also held, that although the master's declaration that he was bound for Ireland, was an evidence that he intended to commit an offence against the prohibitory act, yet such intention should not subject the ship and goods to forfeiture; for the merchants and owners might have altered their voyage, and ordered the ship to some other port, and a bare intention to break the act of parliament is not punishable; nor can the intention make any alteration in this case in strictness of law, for the only point in issue upon the information would be, *Whether the goods were imported contrary to the act?* and he never knew that the coming in of a ship by stress of weather was ever construed an importation. *Mr. Warde* and *Sir Francis Pemberton* both agree in holding the intention to go to Ireland as not altering the case, and that the coming in by stress of weather could not be an importation.

THE coming in by stress of weather seems to have been generally held to be no importation under the Act of Navigation. Where a ship loaded with teas was driven into Yarmouth harbour, *Sir Philip Yorke* (a) clearly held it not a case to proceed upon; and he seems to have paid no regard to the circumstances which shewed the ship to be bound to Newcastle, contrary to the declaration

(a). 18 September 1731.

tion of
North B.

AGATE

the coast

rinam; S

that the

the comm

they were

intent to

prohibition

bition of

as in case

navigated,

of their g

from the

first shipp

C. II. S. 13

be liable

regularly i

be commit

the comm

judgment,

should be a

WHERE

ried into

from thenc

tigua; this

not to be s

subject the

portation o

tion

tion of the master, who alledged he was bound for North Bergen.

Again, where a Dutch ship was stranded on the coast of Suffex with goods the product of Surinam; *Sir Philip Yorke (a)* was of opinion, that the goods might be admitted to an entry, if the commissioners of the customs were satisfied they were fairly stranded, without any fraudulent intent to evade the Act of Navigation; for the prohibition in that act was not an absolute prohibition of the importation, but only a qualified one, as in case they were imported in ships not duly navigated, or from any place not being the place of their growth, production, or manufacture, or from the ports where they had not been usually first shipped for transportation; and stat. 5. Geo. 1. c. 11. s. 13. has declared all stranded goods should be liable to the same duties, as if they had been regularly imported. As to the frauds that might be committed under the colour of stranded goods, the commissioners might always exercise their judgment, whether it was a case where the goods should be admitted to an entry.

Where a prize-ship laden with sugars was carried into Montserrat to be condemned, and was from thence, without unloading, carried to Antigua; this was held by *Sir Dudley Ryder (b)* not to be such an importation at Montserrat as to subject the sugars to the duty imposed on the importation of such sugars in that island.

O 4

BEFORE

(a) 27 November 1729. (b) 5 June 1738.

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783.European
Trade.

BEFORE the Hovering Act, when small vessels loaded with brandy used to come into port in the night, in moderate weather, without any urgent necessity, *Sir Edward Northey* (a) held, if it should appear such vessels came into port with intent to unload, such coming in would be an importation, although no bulk was broken; but such intent must be fully and plainly proved by some attempt to sell, or put out of the vessel any of the goods. On a subsequent occasion it was laid down by *Sir Dudley Ryder* (b) that the mere coming within the limits of a port, without any intent to break bulk or unlade, is not looked upon as an importation within any of the acts, either to make the customs become due; or subject the ship or goods to forfeiture, or to oblige the master to report or make an entry, or to require a coast-cocket.

UPON this head of importation there are a few, and but few, determinations of courts. There was an information of seizure of goods in a ship that was twenty miles below the *Hops*, but within the limits of the port of London: a new trial was moved for upon a doubt, Whether this could be said to be an importation? But the new trial was refused; and it was therefore concluded the court judged this to be an importation (c).

WHERE a ship carrying teas from Ostend to Lisbon came into the port of Cowes to mend her bowsprit, she was seized by the officers, after which

(a) 26 December 1716.

(b) 19 April 1748.

(c) Buss. 79.

which the
Chief B
ning with
running
after; the
control
dict for a
(C) comes w
Merwanda
fraudulen
as he had
for forfeit
duce the
defendants
competen
for forfeit
pened in
as well as
was hold
the trial o
ch. 10. f
of the sh
endant, w
Tyne has
been com
In the
for the de
goods fro
their grov
by the p
body

(e) Anno

PART II.

12 CAR. II. 70
Anno 1783.European
Trade.

which some goods were run by the sailors. The *Chief Baron* (a) held this not to be an importation within the Act of Navigation, and that such running did not amount to a forfeiture, because after the seizure the ship was in the power and controul of the officers; but the jury gave a verdict for the forfeiture, thinking the coming into *Conce* was only a pretence, and the running afterwards declared the first intent to have been fraudulent (b).

It had been usual on the trial of informations for forfeiting goods illegally imported, to produce the master of the ship as a witness for the defendant; and no objection was made to his competency (especially if there was no information for forfeiture of the ship) till a case which happened in 1723, when it was insisted that the ship, as well as goods, was forfeited; and the objection was held to be good. Accordingly in 1724, at the trial of an information on stat. 9. & 10. Will. 3. ch. 19. s. 3. for importing India silks, the master of the ship being offered as a witness for the defendant, he was refused by *Lord Chief Baron Eyre* because, although no prosecution had yet been commenced, he was liable to one (c).

In the case of *Idle v. Vanneck* it was contended for the defendant, who was prosecuted for bringing goods from *Rotterdam*, not being the place of their growth, that the goods were brought either by the passengers or the mariners without the knowledge

(a) Anno 1727.

(b) Bunb. 236.

(c) Ibid. 140.

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783.
*European
Trade.*

knowledge or privity of the master, and it was hard to subject the master, and much more the owner, to a loss for a cause of forfeiture which they could not prevent; and they relied on stat. 27. Ed. 3. c. 19. and stat. 38. Ed. 3. c. 8. But Lord Chief Baron Pengelly said, his present thoughts were, that *knowledge* in the master was not necessary; for the act is an express prohibition without any limitation or qualification, and the fact proved came directly within the description of the act; the forfeiture was upon the goods themselves, and not upon the person; the intention of the law was to support trade; and therefore it might be presumed all persons would take the utmost care, trade should be carried on without fraud. The owner is to take care what master he employs; and the master what mariners and what passengers he takes in; and being *exercitor navis*, and having the entire controul of the ship, he may search and examine when and where he will. No damage accrues to the owner, for he may recover against the master for the forfeiture of the ship accruing by his default; and (as he thought) the master might recover against a passenger who caused a forfeiture. There is more reason the owner should suffer, as he had the benefit of the freight which occasioned the forfeiture. The master is to report, and therefore is obliged to see what he does report.

SUCH was the opinion delivered by the Chief Baron, though he meant to reserve the point for the opinion of the court; but it turned out not to be necessary, for the jury found that the defendant

had

had acted
for a new
that notice
a forfeiture
ter they t
condemne

ON a
inction w
Baron R
so brough
therefore,
over a sm
looked up
be hard
cause (b).

NORW
to be settle
Mitchell
fourth feed
importatio
were found
by the ma
or consent
that occasi
Lord Chic

HE obse
first, secon
equally neg
operate bot
is not a fyl

(c)

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TW
A. D. 1753.European
Trade,

had actual knowledge of the fact. On a motion for a new trial, all the Barons agreed in opinion that notice in the master was not necessary to create a forfeiture upon this act; though for a small matter they thought it would be hard a ship should be condemned (a).

On a subsequent occasion, in 1733, this distinction was made upon the point by *Lord Chief Baron Reynolds*; namely, Whether the goods so brought were part or not part of the cargo? and therefore, if mariners or passengers *privately* bring over a *small parcel* of goods, they are not to be looked upon as part of the cargo, and it would be hard the ship should be forfeited for such a cause (b).

NOTWITHSTANDING this question seemed thus to be settled, it was moved again in 6. *Geo. 3.* in *Mitchell v. Torup*, being an information on the fourth section of the Act of Navigation, for an importation of 22 lb. of teas from Norway, which were found by the jury to have been put on board by the mariners without the knowledge, privity, or consent of the master, mate, or owners. Upon that occasion a very full opinion was given by the *Lord Chief Baron Parker*.

He observed, that the words of the act in the first, second, third, and fourth sections were all equally negative, absolute, and prohibitory; they operate both on the goods and the ship, and there is not a syllable that hints at the privity or consent of

(a) Bunb. 238.

(b) Ibid. 232.

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783.European
Trade.

of the master, mate, or owners. The reason of penning the section in these strong terms was, to prevent as much as possible its being evaded; for if the privity or consent of the master, mate, or owners had been made necessary, the provisions of the act would have been defeated.

In expounding acts of parliament where words are express, plain, and clear, they ought to be understood according to their genuine and natural signification, unless by such exposition a contradiction or inconsistency would arise by reason of some subsequent clause, from whence it might be inferred the intent of the act was otherwise; now the subsequent clauses of this act do not contradict, but enforce the natural import of the words of the fourth clause; which appears by the twelfth, thirteenth, and fourteenth sections; and when this act was under the consideration of the Legislature at several subsequent periods, as at the times of making stat. 14. *Geo. 2.* c. 36. stat. 17. *Geo. 2.* c. 36. and stat. 25. *Geo. 2.* c. 32. no relaxation was made by any of those acts, so as to make the privity or consent of the master, mate, or owners, necessary to a forfeiture.

To the objection made by the defendant, that the penalty or forfeiture imposed by the fourth section, is only applicable where there is some crime or guilt, and none can be imputed to the master, mate, or owners, without their privity, he answered, that though penalties and forfeitures, generally speaking, are the consequence of some crime or guilt, yet neither of them necessarily im-

ply the
always de
of a two
forfeited,
it; so of
c. 8. the
robberies
are variou
revenue l
cattle, an
tion, the
the ship,

HE far
informatio
form from
alleging
prove mo
the jury,
tation was
or owners
prized in t

To th
ships from
a ship with
ed, that t
is an exp
limitation,
the privity
the misch
much sma
stat. 9. G
stat. 5. G

ply the one or the other, though punishment always does: which he illustrated by the examples of a sword belonging to an innocent man being forfeited, if a murder had been committed with it; so of deodands; and by stat. 4. *Will. & Mary*, c. 8. the horses of innocent owners, upon which robberies are committed, are forfeited; and there are various forfeitures of a similar nature in the revenue laws, as those of boats, carriages, horses, cattle, and other things. And by this fourth section, the forfeiture is not upon the person, but on the ship, not *in personam* but *in rem*.

He said, it had been suggested to him, that informations had been constantly drawn in this form from the first passing of the act, without alledging any privity; and as it is not necessary to prove more than is laid, he said, the finding of the jury, who in this case found that the importation was without the privity of the master, mate, or owners, was nugatory and void, not being comprized in the issue.

To the stat. 38. *Ed. 3. c. 8.* for protecting ships from being forfeited for a small thing put into a ship without knowledge of the owner, he answered, that the Navigation Act was passed subsequent, is an express prohibition, without restriction or limitation, and has altered the law, by excluding the privity, as the most effectual means to prevent the mischief. Indeed ships are now forfeited for much smaller quantities, *viz.* 6lb. and 20lb. by stat. 9. *Geo. 2. c. 35.* stat. 3. *Geo. 3. c. 22. f. 5.* stat. 5. *Geo. 3. c. 43.* yet he thought, if the quantity

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783,
European
Trade.

tity was so small as not to be discoverable by reasonable care and search, it might be proper for the consideration of the jury; and they neither would nor ought, in such a favourable case, to find a forfeiture of a ship; for *de minimis non curat lex*.

To the objection rested on stat. 27. *Ed. 3.* c. 19. "that no merchant should forfeit his goods "for the trespass and forfeiture of his servant," he answered in like manner, that the Navigation Act was subsequent to it. He repeated, that the owners are to take care what master they employ, and the master what mariners; that in the present case, negligence was plainly imputable to the master, who is to report the cargo; and if he had searched, as the officers did, he would have found the tea, and so might have prevented the forfeiture.

He said, the authorities were wholly in favour of this opinion; the Chief Barons at Nisi Prius had uniformly so acted; *Chief Baron Montague* in *Foster v. Philips* in 1722; *Chief Baron Gilbert* in *Gatehouse v. Aycock* in *Trinity* 1725; *Chief Baron Pengelly* in *Idle v. Vanneck* beforementioned, where the Barons agreed with him on a motion for a new trial; and he observed, that the stat. 27. & stat. 38. *Ed. 3.* were cited upon that occasion. He noticed the distinction made by *Chief Baron Reynolds*, whether the goods were a part of the cargo, or not; which he recognized, but thought it did not apply to the case before

before him
excuse the

Notwith-
the applica-
of Naviga-
seems now
statute is n-
absolute in
have its in-
But stat. 2
same light
forfeitures
but to allo-
all sorts of
house on th
collection
customs, w
have inserte
they have e
This is a
illustrating
vigation. an
European
of the polic
trade of the
crease of ou
the reader's
ject; and pr
spirit of pr
reign trade

PART II.

13 CAR. II. TO

A. D. 1763.

European
Trade.

before him, for the quantity was not so small as to excuse the forfeiture of the ship (a).

NOTWITHSTANDING these judgments against the application of stat. 38. *Ed.* 3. c. 8. to the Act of Navigation, and other acts passed since, it seems now to be the prevailing opinion, that this statute is not repealed by subsequent acts, however absolute in their prohibition, and that it ought to have its influence in construing cases of forfeiture. But stat. 27. *Ed.* 3. c. 19. is not considered in the same light. Instances frequently occur, where forfeitures arise from the conduct of the clerk; but to allow this as a plea, would open a door to all sorts of fraud. The opinion of the custom-house on these two laws may be inferred from the collection they have printed of the laws of the customs, which they conceive to be in force; they have inserted stat. 38. *Ed.* 3. but stat. 27. *Ed.* 3. they have excluded.

THIS is all that I have been able to collect, for illustrating the rules laid down in the Act of Navigation and of Frauds for the conduct of the European trade. And having now taken a view of the policy pursued, for rendering the foreign trade of the whole world subservient to the increase of our shipping and navigation, I shall draw the reader's attention to another part of the subject; and present to him the instances in which this spirit of prescribing the mode of carrying on foreign trade has been compelled to yield, and the execution

(a) Parker, 227.

PART II.

14 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783.European
Trade.

execution of our navigation laws has been suspended, lest, in the attempt to enforce them, our commerce might be extinguished, or greatly endangered.

THE laws of Navigation, like other laws, have given way to necessity; and have been suspended in time of war. During the dread of continual danger from an enemy at sea, it is well if foreign trade can be carried on at all; it is no time to be curious as to the built of the ship that is employed in it, how it is navigated, or whence it comes. At such conjunctures it has been usual, more or less, to suspend the Acts of Navigation: the first instance of this was in the Dutch war in the reign of Charles II.

Act of Navigation dispensed with during war.

It was then done, as was common in those times, by the prerogative exercised by the crown, of dispensing with laws upon urgent occasions. On the 6th of March 1664, it was found necessary to issue an order of council for suspending the Act of Navigation wholly, as far as regarded the import and export of Norway, and the Baltic Sea; and as far as regarded Germany, Flanders, and France, provided the merchants and the owners of the ships were natural-born subjects: it was further permitted to any one of a nation in amity to import from any parts, hemp, pitch, tar, masts, salt-petre and copper, and to pay duty only as natural-born subjects. English merchants were permitted to employ foreign ships in the coasting and plantation trade, but they were to comply with the restriction

of ships
England
These
restrictions
throwing
the best
follow up
in the wa
France an
from the
was endea
facilitate
wholly gi
shipping
become o
British sub
The co
made upon
built ships
trade, and
highly sea
property of
vilege in
built of the
same req
This wa
1636. whic
and describ
ported int
Jersey, or
Africa, or
Britain, or

of shipping in, and bringing their cargoes to, England or Ireland.

THIS was letting loose a force most of the restrictions belonging to our Navigation system, and throwing it among the rest of Europe, to make the best of it, during the time we were unable to follow up the plan we had proposed to ourselves. In the war of 1740, when we had a war with both France and Spain, it was again necessary to relax from the strictness of our navigation laws; but it was endeavoured to be done in such a way as would facilitate the carrying on of our trade, without wholly giving up the favourite object of British shipping; and this was by permitting foreigners to become owners of British ships, and to trade as British subjects.

THE colour stated in the preamble of the statute made upon this occasion is, that the selling British-built ships to foreigners is a beneficial branch of trade, and ought to be encouraged; and that it is highly reasonable, ships so sold to, or being the property of foreigners, should enjoy the same privilege in these kingdoms, as if they were of the built of the respective countries from whence they came.

THIS was accordingly done by stat. 17. Geo. 2, c. 36. which enacted, that the goods enumerated and described in the eight section, might be imported into Great-Britain, Ireland, Guernsey, Jersey, or the colonies or territories in Asia, Africa, or America, in shipping built in Great-Britain, or Ireland, so as the master and three-

P

fourths

PART II.

IN CAP. XL. TO
A. D. 1783.
European
Trade.

PART II.

19 CAR. II. TO

A. D. 1783.

European
Trade.

* Sect. 1, 2.

fourths of the mariners at least were British, or of the country or place of which the goods were the growth, production, or manufacture. But goods so imported in ships the property of foreigners, although British-built, were to pay alien and other duties, the same as if the ship was foreign-built*. This relaxation of the Act of Navigation was to continue only during the war. In the war with France beginning in the year 1756, the like law was passed, to continue during that war; and again in the year 1779 (*a*), during the continuance of the then subsisting hostilities with France.

In the last war, during the hostilities between this country and the two crowns of France and Spain, it was found expedient to relax the Navigation Acts.

ACCORDINGLY, by stat. 19. *Geo.* 3. c. 9. permission was given to bring organzined thrown silk of the growth or production of Italy, from any port or place, in any ship, notwithstanding stat. 2. *Will. & Mary*, st. 1. c. 9. This was not to extend to the silk of Turkey, Persia, the East-Indies, or China.

It was enacted by stat. 20. *Geo.* 3. c. 45. that any person free of the Turkey Company might import into Great Britain or Ireland, any goods or commodities which had theretofore been usually imported from Turkey or Egypt, or from any place within the dominions of the Grand Seignior within the Levant Seas, in any ship built in or belonging

(*a*) Stat. 29. *Geo.* 2. c. 34. sect. 19. stat. 19. *Geo.* 3. c. 28.

belonging
gated ac
to any
navigate
place wh
por ed i
their gr
if the i
the good

AGAIN
been usua
or place
raltar (ex
ported on
in the do
be impor
Britain or
soever, in
ship, with
imported
Company,
ported not
and produ

THIS ac
1781; bu
during ho
land.

It was a
articles of
Act of Na
c. 19. flax
any countr

PART II.

CAR. II. TO

1783.

European

Trade.

belonging to Great Britain or Ireland, and navigated according to law, or in any ship belonging to any kingdom or state in amity with his majesty, navigated by foreign seamen, from any port or place whatsoever, upon the same duties as if imported in British ships directly from the place of their growth, production, or manufacture. But if the importation was in foreign-built ships, the goods were to be subject to aliens' duties *.

* Sect. 1.

AGAIN, any goods or commodities which had been usually theretofore imported from any port or place in Europe, within the freights of Gibraltar (except such as might theretofore be imported only from such ports or places as are within the dominions of the Grand Seignior), might be imported by any person whatsoever into Great Britain or Ireland, from any port or place whatsoever, in like manner, in any British or foreign ship, with the like distinction; only that drugs imported by any person not free of the Turkey Company, were to pay the same duties, as if imported not directly from the place of their growth and production †.

† Sect. 3.

THIS act was to continue in force till 1 June, 1781; but it was then re-enacted, to continue during hostilities with France, Spain, and Holland.

It was also found necessary to provide for other articles of import, by removing the restraints of the Act of Navigation. Thus, by stat. 21. Geo. 3. c. 19. flax or flax seed might be imported from any country or place, in any ship belonging to a

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1703.
*European
Trade.*

state in amity, and navigated with foreign seamen. The same of orchilla weed and cobalt, by stat. 21. *Geo. 3. c. 62*; and of wool, barilla, jesuits-bark, and linen yarn, by stat. 21. *Geo. 3. c. 27*; by which act, any goods or commodities of the growth, production, or manufacture, of the colonies or plantations belonging to Portugal, might be imported in any ship belonging to Portugal, from any port or place in Portugal, or the Western Isles, commonly called Azores or Madeira Islands. Again, by stat. 23. *Geo. 3. c. 1.* all sorts of corn, grain, meal, and flour of wheat, rice, and barley, might be imported from any country or place, in foreign ships belonging to any state in amity; and so of rice, paddy, Indian-corn, Indian-meal, and maize, by stat. 23. *Geo. 3. c. 9.*

In these temporary expedients we may trace the progressive increase of British shipping. In the Dutch war of 1664, the nation were obliged at once to abandon the Baltic trade, and to admit foreign ships into the coasting and plantation trade. But in the war of 1740 we made no other concession than that of admitting foreigners into the ownership of British-built ships, and to navigate with foreign seamen for carrying the European commodities to this country, and to the plantations. This was also done in the war of 1756, and in the American war. However, in the American war, pressed as our trade was on all sides, we were compelled to yield a little further. Many articles of the trade of Asia, Africa, and America, were permitted to be brought from any place,

place,
But in
America
both w
land, a
particip
trade.

place, in any ships belonging to a nation in amity. But in neither of these wars, not even in the American, when we had the maritime powers of both worlds to cope with, Spain, France, Holland, and America, did we allow foreign ships to participate in the coasting or in the plantation trade.

PART II.

1763. II. TO
A.D. 1783.European
Trade.

CHAPTER IV.

THE COASTING TRADE.

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783.*Coasting
Trade.*

THE next object in the Act of Navigation is *the Coasting Trade*. It enacts, that no person shall load, or cause to be loaden and carried, in any bottoms, ships, or vessels, whatsoever, whereof any stranger born (unless such as shall be denizens or naturalized) be owner, part-owner, or master, and whereof three-fourths of the mariners at least shall not be English, any *fish, victual, wares, goods, commodities, or things*, of what kind or nature soever, from one port or creek of England, Ireland, Wales, the islands of Guernsey or Jersey, or the town of Berwick, to another port or creek of the same, or of any of them, under pain of forfeiting the goods and ship; one moiety to the king, and the other moiety to the informer*.

* Sect. 6.

By this provision, foreign *property* was excluded from the coasting trade. By stat. 1. Jac. 2. c. 18. it was meant to exclude from this trade foreign-built ships. Every foreign-built ship or vessel bought, and brought into the kingdom of England, Wales, or the town of Berwick, to be employed

employ
port to
every
five sh
Chathan
pany*.
be paid
the coast
THESE
law of S
the coast

employed in carrying goods and merchandize from port to port, is to pay at the port of delivery for every voyage, over and above all other duties, five shillings *per* ton; one moiety to the chest of Chatham, the other moiety to the Trinity Company *. A duty of twelve-pence *per* ton was to be paid by those foreign ships already employed in the coasting trade †.

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783.Coasting
Trade.

* Sect. 1.

† Sect. 2.

THESE two provisions make the whole of the law of Shipping and Navigation, as far as regards the coasting trade.

CHAPTER V.

THE FISHERIES.

Certain Sorts of Fish foreign-caught to pay double Aliens' Duty—The Herring, North-Sea, and Westmony Fisheries encouraged—The Greenland and Newfoundland Fisheries free of Duty—Importation of Fish foreign-caught in foreign Ships prohibited—The Newfoundland Fishery—All Fish bought of Foreigners prohibited—Allowances on salted Fish British-caught and cured—Bounties in the Greenland Fishery—Bounties in the Newfoundland Fishery—And in that of the Gulf of St. Laurence and Labrador—Bounties in the Southern Whale Fishery—The Society of the Free British Fishery instituted.

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783.
Fisheries.

THE last means of employment for shipping provided for by the Act of Navigation, are *the Fisheries*. With respect to these it was ordained, that any sort of ling, stock-fish, pilchards, or any other kind of dried or salted fish, usually fished for, and caught by the people of England, Ireland,

Ireland
sort of
made
fins or
Englan
not ha
perly
right
faved,
such bl
made b
land, Ir
shall pa
THE
Navigat
clause +
duty, fir
imposed
diterrane
ships, o
only ; a
goods an
for that
duty of
theretof
c. 33. th
cured by
Two
for the p
ring, an
fisheries.
that no f

Ireland, Wales, or the town of Berwick, or any sort of cod-fish or herring, or any oil or blubber made of any kind of fish whatsoever, or any whale-fins or whale-bones which shall be imported into England, Ireland, Wales, or the town of Berwick, not having been caught in vessels truly and properly belonging thereunto, as proprietors and right owners thereof; and the said fish cured, faved, and dried, and the oil and blubber (and such blubber to be accounted and pay as oil) not made by the people thereof, imported into England, Ireland, or Wales, or the town of Berwick, shall pay double aliens' duty*.

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783.

Fisheries.

Certain Sorts
of Fish, &c.
foreign-caught
to pay double
Aliens' Duty.

* Sect. 5.

THE first provision after that in the Act of Navigation for favouring the fisheries, was by a clause † in stat. 13. & 14. *Car. 2. c. 11.* where a duty, since called the *Mediterranean duty*, being imposed on under-sized ships trading into the Mediterranean, an exception was made in favour of ships, one moiety of whose full lading was fish only; and in such case, the fish exported, and any goods and merchandize imported in the same ship for that voyage, were not to be subject to any other duty of tonnage or poundage for them than were theretofore accustomed ‡. And by stat. 9. *Geo. 2. c. 33.* that moiety must consist of fish taken and cured by his majesty's subjects only §.

† Sect. 36.

‡ Sect. 36.

§ Sect. 3.

Two years after another provision was made, for the purpose principally of encouraging the herring, and *North-Sea, Island, and Westmony* fisheries. It was enacted, by stat. 15. *Car. 2. c. 7.* that no fresh herrings, fresh cod, or haddock, coal-fish,

The Herring,
North-Sea,
and Westmony
Fisheries en-
couraged.

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783.

Fisheries

* Sect. 16.

† Sect. 17.

‡ Sect. 2.

§ Sect. 7.

¶ Sect. 3.

fish, or gull-fish, should be imported into England, Wales, or Berwick, but in English-built ships or vessels, or those *bonâ fide* belonging to England, Wales, or Berwick, and having a certificate as required by that act, and whereof the master and three-fourths at least of the mariners are English; and which had been fished, caught, and taken, in such ships, and so navigated, and not bought or had of any strangers born, or out of any strangers bottoms, under pain of forfeiting the fish and the vessel *. By the same act a duty was laid on salted or dried fish, imported, and fished or caught, in any other ship or vessel than of the built, or belonging to, England, Wales, or Berwick, having a certificate, and navigated as before-mentioned †.

By stat. 18. *Car. 2. c. 2.* no ling, herring, cod, or pilchard, fresh or salted, dried or bloated, or any salmon, eels, or congers, taken by foreigners, aliens to this kingdom, was to be imported or exposed to sale in this kingdom, under pain of forfeiture ‡. This was a temporary act, but was made perpetual by stat. 32. *Car. 9. c. 2. sect. 2.* by which act it was provided, that the importation of stock-fish and live eels should not be thereby prevented, but they might be imported by anybody §.

AGAIN, by stat. 25. *Car. 2. c. 5.* aliens are to pay for fish caught by Englishmen and exported in English shipping, whereof the master and three-fourths of the mariners are English, no greater subsidies and customs than natives ¶. This also was a temporary act.

By

By given to
by perm
reigners,
land and
any other
or other
caught a
belongin
out payin
laid upon
shipping
by shippi
ping of I
high one
were of f
cessary to
for a limit
pooners, a
the marine
as if they
the captai
ways to v
which was
port, and
voyage †.

In a sub
confined b
extended
Will. 3. c.
eels) taken
this kingdo
within this

PART II.

12 CAR. II. 10
A. D. 1783.

Fisheries.

By stat. 25. Car. 2. c. 7. encouragement was given to the Greenland and Newfoundland fisheries, by permitting all persons, whether natives or foreigners, to import train-oil or blubber of Greenland and the parts adjacent, of Newfoundland, or any other of his majesty's colonies, made of fish, or other creatures living in the sea, and whale-fins caught and imported in ships truly and properly belonging to England, Wales, or Berwick, without paying any custom or other duty. Duties were laid upon those articles, if taken and imported in shipping of the colonies; a lower duty if taken by shipping of the colonies, and imported in shipping of England, Wales, or Berwick; and a very high one, amounting to a prohibition, if they were of foreign fishing. And because it was necessary to encourage harpooners, it was permitted, for a limited time, to navigate with one moiety harpooners, and to have one moiety only of the rest of the mariners English, and to enjoy the same privilege as if they were three-fourths English, provided the captain was English*. Such ships were always to victual in England, Wales, or Berwick, which was to be attested by the collector of the port, and they were to proceed directly on their voyage†.

Newfoundland
and Greenland
Fisheries free
of Duty.

* Sect. 1.

† Sect. 2.

In a subsequent act, the prohibitions were not confined by a special enumeration as before, but extended to *all* fish. Thus, by stat. 10. & 11. Will. 3. c. 24. no fish (except stock-fish and live eels) taken or caught by any foreigners, aliens to this kingdom (except Protestant strangers inhabiting within this kingdom) is to be imported in any foreign ship,

Importation of
Fish foreign-
caught in fo-
reign Ships
prohibited.

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783.

Fisheries.

* Sect. 13.

† Sect. 14.

Newfoundland
Fishery.

‡ Ch. 25.

§ Sect. 1.

ship, vessel, or bottom, not being wholly English property, and exposed to sale in this kingdom, under pain of forfeiting the fish and ship *. This was not to prohibit the importation of anchovies, sturgeon, botargo, or cavear †.

THE fishery at Newfoundland came under consideration of parliament in the same sessions, when an act was passed ‡, containing a variety of regulations for securing the advantages to be derived from this distant fishery. For this purpose it was declared, that all his majesty's subjects residing within the realm of England, or the dominions thereunto belonging, should have the free trade and fishery to and from Newfoundland, and take bait and fish there and in the seas and islands adjacent; which was designed for removing the obstacles that might be thought to lie in the way of a free fishery, from various charters heretofore granted of that island, as well as of other parts of America; and that no alien, not residing within England, Wales, or Berwick, should take any bait, or use any sort of trade or fishing there §. Because doubts had arisen, whether whale-fins, oil, and blubber, taken by ships belonging to the Company of Merchants of London trading to Greenland were not subject to an additional duty of 12d. imposed by stat. 8. & 9. *Will.* 3. c. 24. and stat. 9. & 10. *Will.* 3. c. 23. (although all manner of fish English-taken were excepted) it was declared by this act, that all such whale-fins, oil, and blubber, and also all whale-fins, oil, and blubber, of English fishing, taken in the seas of Newfoundland,

Newfo
his ma
by the
be free
taking

THE
again b
of stat.
beforem
suffered
traded i
great qu
then bri
had been
former.
1. ft. 2.
salmon,
nor any
coal-fish,
fish, nor
imported
kingdom
bought o
out of ar
strangers
any perso
for fish s
months i
the smack
act †; w

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783.

Fisheries.

* Sect. 17.

Newfoundland, or any of the seas belonging to his majesty's plantations or colonies, and imported by the king's subjects in English shipping, should be free of those duties, as all fish of English-taking*.

THE protection of the English fisheries came again before parliament; when, upon consideration of stat. 15. *Car. 2. c. 7.* and stat. 18. *Car. 2. c. 2.* beforementioned, and the evasions those provisions suffered by the fraudulent practice of persons who traded in English smacks buying, when out at sea, great quantities of fish caught by foreigners, and then bringing it into our ports (a practice which had been complained of and provided against in former times (a): it was enacted by stat. 1. *Geo. 1. ft. 2. c. 18.* that no herring, cod, pilchards, salmon, or ling, fresh or salted, dried or bloated, nor any gril, mackrel, whiting, haddock, sprats, coal-fish, gull-fish, congers, nor any sort of flat fish, nor any sort of fresh fish whatsoever, shall be imported or exposed to sale in that part of this kingdom called England, which shall be taken by, bought of, or received from, any foreigner, or out of any strangers bottoms, except protestant strangers inhabiting within this kingdom; nor shall any person give or exchange any goods or things for fish so taken. A penalty of 20l. or twelve months imprisonment, is laid on the master of the smack or vessel importing fish contrary to this act †; which by stat. 9. *Geo. 2. c. 33.* is made

Fish bought of
Foreigners
prohibited.

† Sect. 1, 2.

100l.

(a) Vid. ant. 22, 23.

PART II.

12 C. R. II. TO
A. D. 1789.
Fisheries.

* Sect. 3.

† Sect. 10.

Allowances on
salted Fish
British-taken
and cured.

100l. on every person offending against the act, and 50l. on the master of the vessel. The penalties of stat. 1. *Geo. 1.* are not to extend to eels, stock-fish, anchovies, sturgeon, botargo, or cavare *

THE effect of stat. 10. & 11. *Will. 3. c. 24.* having made lobsters and turbot very dear, permission was given as well to foreigners as to British to import lobsters or turbot, whether of foreign or British catching, in the same manner as before that statute †.

THE fisheries had now become objects of great national concern; and after various experiments for their encouragement, at one time by prohibiting foreign-caught fish, at another by allowing an importation free of duty to fish British-caught; the parliament, in making regulations for the revenue on salt, had, at different times, made certain allowances on the export of salted fish, which operated in the nature of a bounty on the fisheries (a). The principal of these is stat. 5. *Geo. 1. c. 18.* by which allowances were to be paid by the collector of the salt duties on the exportation from Great Britain of the following sorts of fish British-taken, *viz.* on pilchards or shads, seven shillings *per* cask; cod-fish, ling, or hake (except dried cod-fish, ling, or hake, commonly called haberdine), of a certain size, five shillings *per* hundred; wet cod-fish, ling, or hake, two shillings *per* barrel; dried cod-fish, ling, or hake, commonly

(a) Stat. 10. & 11. *Will. 3. c. 44. s. 14. to 20.*

(a) *Vid. stat.*

commo
salmon
white h
barrel;
pence
one shill
ling per
THE
on the ex
was to en
and it w
lowing of
ported du
for regain
judged by
intirely lo
reigners w
to this king
what could
return of
by stat. 6.
lings per to
hundred to
Britain on t
or Davis's
manned and
ships were
harpooners,
fishery, and
to take wha

commonly called haberdine, three shillings *per cwt.*; salmon four shillings and sixpence *per barrel*; white herrings, two shillings and eightpence *per barrel*; full red herrings, one shilling and ninepence *per barrel*; clean shotten red herrings, one shilling *per barrel*; dried red sprats, one shilling *per last* *.

PART II.

13 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783.

Fisheries.

*Sect. 6.

Bounties in the
Greenland
Fishery.

THE first experiment made by bounties was this on the exportation of British-caught fish; the next was to encourage the fitting out in order to catch; and it was begun in the whale-fishery. The allowing of whale-fins, oil, and blubber, to be imported duty-free (a), not being found sufficient for regaining this beneficial trade, which was judged by the parliament to be in danger of being intirely lost, and of going into the hands of foreigners who used to bring great quantities of oil to this kingdom, it was thought advisable to try what could be done by giving a bounty on the return of ships from that fishery. Accordingly by stat. 6. *Geo.* 2. c. 33. a bounty of twenty shillings *per ton* was given on all British ships of two hundred tons and upwards, proceeding from Great Britain on the whale fishery to the *Greenland Seas*, or *Davis's Streights* and the adjacent seas, manned and navigated according to law. Such ships were to have proper equipments of men, harpooners, boats, and other requisites for the fishery, and were to do their utmost endeavours to take whales, or other creatures living in the sea

(a) *Vid.* stat. 12. *Geo.* 1. c. 26. and stat. 5. *Geo.* 2. c. 28.

PART II.

13 CAR. II. TO

A. D. 1789.

Fisheries.

sea (and on no other design), and to import the whale-fins, oil, and blubber, thereof into Great Britain. Various regulations were devised relative to the fitting out, and the return of such ships, for securing the object of the act. This act was to continue as long as stat. 12. *Geo.* 1. c. 26. and stat. 5. *Geo.* 2. c. 28. on which these articles depended for being duty-free. By stat. 22. *Geo.* 2. c. 45. s. 3. an additional bounty of twenty shillings was given for a limited time; and various other regulations were made for promoting the fishery; which bounties and regulations were continued by stat. 28. *Geo.* 2. c. 20. to the 25th of December 1764. By the same act, no bounty was to be paid for more than four hundred tons in one ship, and it was allowed to ships under two hundred tons.

In stat. 11. *Geo.* 3. c. 38. the whale-fishery was again taken up; the same bounties and the same indemnities in point of duty were given; and at the same time a detail of regulations was devised for carrying the design of the act into execution. This act was to continue for fifteen years: it corresponded with the former policy; only the bounties of forty shillings were to expire at the end of five years, when they were to continue at thirty shillings for five years, and for the last five years they were to be only twenty shillings*; and the benefits of this act were extended to ships fitting out from the American colonies, under similar regulations to be observed at the time of their

* Sect. 3.

their fitting
the 25th

THE
years, and
and River
coasts of
importation
subjects of
fisheries,
granted by

AN ex
prohibition
Ann. c. 1.
caught and
was follow
laws, subj
under certa
fish-built s
in Chaleun
of St. Law

It was n
ment by b
before give
Streights.
c. 31. which
employed i
Newfoundla
the king's f
land, or G
burthen or
fifteen men
master were

their fitting out*. This act continued in force till the 25th of December 1786.

THE same act held out, for the space of fifteen years, an encouragement to the fishery in the Gulf and River of *St. Lawrence*, and in the seas on the coasts of the American colonies, by allowing the importation in ships belonging to his majesty's subjects of whale-fins taken from whales of those fisheries, free of all custom or subsidy except that granted by stat. 25. *Car. 2. c. 7. †*.

AN exception, that had been made from the prohibition against foreign salt by stat. 2. & 3. *Ann. c. 14.* in favour of cod-fish, ling, or hake, caught and cured at Newfoundland or Iceland, was followed by stat. 13. *Geo. 3. c. 72.* which allows, subject to stat. 10. & 11. *Will. 3. c. 25.* and under certain restrictions, the importation in British-built ships of the same fish caught and cured in *Chaleur Bay*, or any other part of the *Gulf of St. Lawrence*, or on the coast of *Labrador*.

It was now intended to give the like encouragement by bounties to these fisheries, as had been before given to those of *Greenland* and *Davis's Streights*. This was begun by stat. 15. *Geo. 3. c. 31.* which gives bounties for eleven years to ships employed in the British fishery on the banks of Newfoundland, being British-built, and owned by the king's subjects residing in Great Britain or Ireland, or Guernsey, Jersey, or Man, of fifty tons burthen or upwards, navigated with not less than fifteen men, three-fourths of whom besides the master were the king's subjects. They were to clear

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783.

Fisheries.

* Sect. 14.

† Sect. 17.

Bounties in the
Newfoundland
Fishery;

PART II.

13 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1780.
Fisheries.

* Sect. 1.

And that of the
Gulf of St.
Lawrence and
Labrador.

† Sect.

clear out from Great Britain; to catch not less than ten thousand fish on the Banks, and land them on the southern or eastern side of Newfoundland, before the 15th of July; then make another trip to the Banks, and return in like manner to the island with the same cargo: the first twenty-five of such ships were to have forty pounds each, the next hundred ships twenty pounds each, and the next hundred ships ten pounds each*.

THE same act gave the following bounties for the same term of eleven years, for five ships employed in the whale-fishery in the Gulf of St. Lawrence, on the coast of Labrador, or Newfoundland, or in any seas to the southward of the *Greenland Seas* and *Davis's Straights*. Every such ship was to be British-built, owned by the king's subjects residing in, and navigated by three-fourths of the king's subjects of, Great Britain, Ireland, Guernsey, Jersey, or Man; was to clear out from one of those places; and was to take and kill one whale at least in the fishery above described, and return in the same year to some port in England with the oil of the whale or whales so taken: the ship which should arrive with the greatest quantity of oil in the same year, was to have five hundred pounds; with the next greatest quantity, four hundred pounds; with the next, three hundred pounds; the next, two hundred pounds; and the next, one hundred pounds†.

AGAIN, the importation duty-free of train-oil and blubber, and whale-fins in English ships, by stat. 25. Car. 2. c. 7. which had been by a subse-

quent

quent a
tended t
land, of
THE
tend to
c. 38. fo
on the v
Davis's
British-b
Ireland,
mariners
These In
lations as
THE w
carried on
Davis's
has since
and which
appeared
For in sta
valuable
vered in
titude of
necessary
fit out at a
mentioned
ties were a
between th
of Novem
least one w
the oil ther

quent act extended to British ships, was now extended to ships belonging to Great Britain or Ireland, or Guernsey, Jersey, or Man *.

THE act did not stop here; but went on to extend to Ireland the advantages of stat. 11. Geo. 3. c. 38. so that any ship might proceed from Ireland on the whale-fishery to the *Greenland Seas* and *Davis's Streights* and the adjacent seas, being British-built, and owned by the king's subjects of Ireland, and the master and three-fourths of the mariners being the king's subjects of Ireland†. These Irish ships were put under the same regulations as ships going from Great Britain.

THE whale-fishery aimed at in this statute to be carried on southward of the *Greenland Seas* and *Davis's Streights*, was the first glimpse of what has since been called the *Southern Whale Fishery*, and which in the following session of parliament appeared to the Legislature in a more distinct view. For in stat. 16. Geo. 3. c. 47. we are told, that a *valuable whale-fishery had been lately discovered in the seas to the southward of the latitude of 44 degrees North*. But it being found necessary that ships going to that fishery, should fit out at a different season of the year than that mentioned in stat. 15. Geo. 3. c. 31. the same bounties were allowed to five ships which were to sail between the first day of August and the first day of November in every year, and having taken at least one whale, were to return to *England* with the oil thereof before the first day of August fol-

PART II.

12. stat. 11. Geo.
A. D. 1769.
Fisheries.

* Sect. 9.

† Sect. 21, 22, 23.

Bounties in the
Southern Whale
Fishery.

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783.

Fisheries.

lowing; and such oil might be landed without payment of any duty.

A DOUBT having arisen, whether whales taken in 64 degrees and a half northern latitude were within the meaning of stat. 15. *Geo.* 3. c. 31. and to be deemed as taken and killed in a sea to the southward of the *Greenland Seas* and *Davis's Straights*; it was declared by stat. 20. *Geo.* 3. c. 60. that the *Greenland Seas* and *Davis's Straights* should be deemed to extend to the latitude 59 degrees 30 minutes north, and no further; and the bounties given by that act were not to apply to whales taken and killed in any sea to the southward of the *Greenland Seas* or *Davis's Straights* exceeding 44 degrees of north latitude; which made a division of the whale-fishery into three descriptions; namely, that of *Greenland* including *Davis's Straights*, the *Southern*, and the one lying between those two. By the same act an allowance was made for the times of fitting out, in consideration of the hostilities then subsisting*.

* Sect. 2.

IN the mean time the *Greenland* fishery called for the aid of the Legislature. It was found, that since the bounty granted by stat. 11. *Geo.* 3. c. 38. had been reduced by the lapse of the first five years from forty shillings *per* ton, the number of vessels employed in that fishery had been much diminished: to prevent therefore this fishery entirely falling, a bounty of twenty shillings *per* ton was added for five years by stat. 22. *Geo.* 3. c. 19. to the twenty shillings *per* ton then due by the former

former
and stat.
to the bo
sons resid
from whe
copartner
Britain an
Geo. 3. c.
to those r
WHILE
promote
one which
not neglect
vicinity, a
food as w
might, per
particular
To give
fishery, hi
Geo. 2. c.
courage
Fishery, t
file of *The*
to continue
the charter
this Society
was granted
ther Memb
owners of
tons, built
those fisher
port of *Gre*

former act. Because by stat. 15. *Geo.* 3. c. 31. and stat. 16. *Geo.* 3. c. 47. the ships to be intitled to the bounty must be the whole property of persons residing in that part of the king's dominions from whence they cleared out, which prevented any copartnership between persons residing in Great Britain and Ireland, it was declared by stat. 18. *Geo.* 3. c. 55. s. 8. that the property might belong to those residing in Great Britain or Ireland.

WHILE so many experiments were making to promote and extend the British whale-fishery, the one which was carried on upon our own coasts was not neglected by the Legislature. This, from its vicinity, and the supply it furnished towards the food as well as employ of the industrious poor, might, perhaps, be considered as deserving a more particular attention.

To give stability and vigour to this species of fishery, his majesty was authorized by stat. 23. *Geo.* 2. c. 24. intituled, *An Act for the Encouragement of the British White Herring Fishery*, to incorporate certain persons under the stile of *The Society of the Free British Fishery*, to continue for twenty-one years from the date of the charter. To co-operate with the exertions of this Society, a bounty of thirty shillings per ton was granted for fourteen years to all persons, whether Members of that Society or others, being owners of decked vessels from twenty to eighty tons, built and fitted out for and employed in those fisheries, which had proceeded from some port of Great Britain manned and navigated ac-

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1753.
Fisheries.

The Society of
the Free British
Fishery insti-
tuted.

PART II

12 CAR. II. TO

A. D. 1783.

Fisheries.

* Sect. 40.

† Sect. 18.

‡ Sect. 4.

ording to law. The Society so incorporated were empowered to raise a capital of 500,000l.; and as an encouragement to become a subscriber to such stock, an allowance of three *per cent.* was to be paid by Government for fourteen years for all the money actually employed in the fishery *. To encourage still more such subscriptions, persons subscribing 10000l. might carry on the fishery under their own management by the stile of *The Fishing Chamber* of such city or town where they chose to establish themselves, and should be intitled to the allowance of three *per cent.* †.

SOME amendments were made in this statute by stat. 28. *Geo.* 2. c. 14. by which, among other things, the bounty and allowance were continued three years beyond the original term of fourteen years ‡. The bounty of thirty shillings *per ton* being judged insufficient, it was discontinued by stat. 30. *Geo.* 2. c. 30. and in lieu thereof was granted another of fifty shillings *per ton* for the same term of years.

THESE acts being suffered to expire, the parliament interposed again in favour of this fishery. By stat. 11. *Geo.* 3. c. 31. a bounty of thirty shillings *per ton* was again granted for the space of seven years to the owners of decked vessels from twenty to eighty tons burthen, fitted out and employed in the British White Herring Fisheries, which bounty was further continued by stat. 19. *Geo.* 3. c. 26. for seven years more.

We

We
ing the
the (in
colonies
By stat
propert
longing
Ireland
Alderne
any fish
coast of
St. Lawr
or Nova
North A
carrying
and fish
master co
vernor of
Nova Sco
nia, Mary
Georgia, I
mudas, sh
from one
that fisher
of those w
for the w
was made
Nantucke
and in fav
Scituate,
employed
cries only †

PART II.

12. CAS. II. TO
A. D. 1783.
Fisheries.

WE must place among the regulations concern-
ing the fisheries, the prohibition that was laid on
the inhabitants of a great part of the American
colonies from coming to the fisheries in those seas.
By stat. 15. Geo. 3. c. 10. if any vessel being the
property of the subjects of Great Britain, not be-
longing to and fitted out from Great Britain or
Ireland, or the islands of Guernsey, Jersey, Sark,
Alderney, or Man, should be found carrying on
any fishery on the Banks of Newfoundland, the
coast of Labrador, or within the River or Gulf of
St. Lawrence, or upon the coast of Cape Breton
or Nova Scotia, or any other part of the coast of
North America, or having on board materials for
carrying on such fishery, the vessel with her tackle
and fish in her should be forfeited, unless the
master could produce a certificate from the go-
vernor of Quebec, Newfoundland, Saint John,
Nova Scotia, New York, New Jersey, Pennsylva-
nia, Maryland, Virginia, North or South Carolina,
Georgia, East or West Florida, Bahamas, or Ber-
mudas, shewing that such vessel had fitted out
from one of those colonies in order to proceed on
that fishery *. An exception was made in favour
of those who had cleared out before a certain day
for the whale-fishery only. A special exception
was made in favour of the people of the island of
Nantucket employed in the whale-fishery only;
and in favour of the people of *Marshfield* and
Scituate, in the province of Massachusetts Bay,
employed in the mackerel, shad, and alewife fish-
eries only †.

* Sect. 7.

† Sect. 9, 10, 11.

CHAPTER VI.

OF BRITISH SHIPS.

How English-built Shipping to be understood—Foreign Ships, English-owned, to be registered—English Ships to be English-built—The Plantation Register Act, Stat. 7. & 8. Will. 3. c. 22.—Of Registers lost or mislaid—When foreign Seamen employed—Ships made free by Letters Patent—By Private Acts—By the Commissioners of the Customs—Of Prize Ships—Of Master and Mariners naturalized.

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783.
British Ships.

HAVING considered the various branches of trade and employment for shipping, which are noticed in the Act of Navigation, and are thereby subjected to certain rules and regulations in order to promote the increase of British shipping and navigation, we come to the remaining part of this famous statute which relates to the ship itself, and the qualifications that constitute a British ship. But before we enter upon this, it will be proper to look back, and bring together into one view the various qualifications of shipping that are required by this act for different employments.

IN
to be
Wales
belong
were o
was no
owned
also ha
As t
not be
might
Wales,
thing is
the act
it suppo
shipping
of the
Wales,
act had
brought
spoken o
that for
Asia, Afr
built, bu
IN the
the grow
and of t
merated
owned in
but curran
manufactu
English-b

IN

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783.
British Ships.

In the *plantation-trade* it requires shipping to *belong* to the people of England, Ireland, Wales, or Berwick, or to be of the *built* of and belonging to the plantations; so that if the ship were owned by persons in the mother-country, it was not material where it was built; but if it was owned by some person in the plantations, it must also have been built there.

As to the trade with Asia, Africa, and America, not being plantations of this country, the ship might be *owned* by any one in England, Ireland, Wales, or Berwick, or in the plantations, but nothing is said of the built. In the fourth section the act speaks of goods of foreign growth, which, it supposes, are to be brought in *English-built shipping*, or *other shipping* belonging to some of the aforesaid places (*viz.* England, Ireland, Wales, Berwick, and the plantations); but the act had before said nothing of goods that are to be brought in *English-built shipping*, no built being spoken of but the built of the *plantations*, and that for the *plantation-trade*. For the trade of Asia, Africa, and America, nothing is said of the built, but merely of the ownership.

In the European trade the importation of goods the growth, production, or manufacture of Russia, and of the other goods (except currants) enumerated in the eighth clause, is to be in ships *owned* in England, Ireland, Wales, or Berwick; but currants and goods the growth, production, or manufacture of Turkey, are to be brought in *English-built shipping*, and nothing is said of the ownership.

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783.

British Ships.

ownership. In the coasting trade no stranger is to be *owner* or part-owner of a ship, but nothing is said of the built. In the fishery, the ship must be *owned* in England, Ireland, Wales, or Berwick. In all these trades the circumstance of the master and three-fourths of the mariners being English, is invariably required; but in the fishery nothing is said of the master and mariners.

It appears, therefore, that in three instances only did the statute require that the ship should be of any particular *built*; namely, for the plantation-trade it must be plantation-built, if the owner lived in the plantations; and for bringing currants and Turkey commodities it must be English-built. In all other instances, whether in the plantation-trade, the trade with Asia, Africa, or America, the European-trade, coasting-trade, or the fisheries, it was sufficient if the ship *belonged* to persons in England, Ireland, Wales, or Berwick, as owners. When we consider that the plantation-trade might be carried on by ships *owned* in England, Ireland, Wales, and Berwick; and that currants and Turkey commodities might be brought by foreign-built ships of that country, there existed no sort of trade where the law required absolutely the employment of *English-built* shipping. But there were several instances in which the law required shipping to be *owned* in England, Ireland, Wales, or Berwick; and in all, except the fishery, a ship so owned was to be navigated by a master and three-fourths of the mariners English.

FROM

Fro
parliam
increas
the bui
building
as a co
these an

I SH
this act
of Engl
ships.
in which
stood.
shipping
islands of
wick-up
dominion
Africa, c
session a
tioned in
any case,
ties, it is
viso that
riners at
required
the marin
such durin
of sickness
the voyag
the path o
the ship *.

PART II.

13 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783.

British Ships.

From all this it is clear, that the object the parliament immediately proposed to itself was, to increase the number of seamen, and encourage the purchasing of ships by merchants. The building of ships in England was rather looked to as a consequence to follow from the operation of these and other causes.

I SHALL now state the regulations made by this act on the *built, ownership, and navigation* of English, or, as they are now termed, British ships. The first of these is, to explain the sense in which *English-built shipping* is to be understood. It is to be understood, says the act, of shipping built in England, Ireland, Wales, the islands of Guernsey or Jersey, or the town of Berwick-upon-Tweed, or in any the lands, islands, dominions, or territories to his majesty in Asia, Africa, or America, belonging, or in his possession: and where English-built shipping is mentioned in the Book of Rates as intitling goods to any ease, abatement, or privilege, in point of duties, it is always to be understood with the proviso that the master and three-fourths of the mariners at least are English; and wherever it is required that the master and three-fourths of the mariners should be English, they are to be such during the whole voyage, unless in case of sickness, death, or being taken prisoners in the voyage; which facts are to be proved on the oath of the master or other chief officer of the ship.

How English-built Shipping to be understood.

* Sect. 7.

FROM

IN

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO

A. D. 1783.

British Ships.

Foreign Ships,
English owned,
to be registered.

IN order to prevent foreign ships passing for English, which was termed the colouring of foreign ships, it was ordained, that no foreign-built ship or vessel should pass as a ship belonging to England, Ireland, Wales, or the town of Berwick, and have the privileges thereof, until the person claiming the property thereof made appear to the chief officer of the customs in the port next to the place of his abode, that he was not an alien; and should take an oath before such chief officer that such ship was *bonâ fide*, and without fraud, bought by him for a valuable consideration, expressing the sum, as also the time, place, and persons from whom it was bought, and who were his part-owners, if any (which part-owners were to take the same oath before the chief officer of the customs of the port next to their abode), and that no foreigner, directly or indirectly, had any part, interest, or share therein; upon which oath the officer of the customs was to give a certificate under his hand and seal, whereby the ship might pass as belonging to that port. The officer was to keep a register of such certificates, and to return a duplicate thereof to the chief officer of the customs at London for those in England, Wales, and Berwick, and at Dublin for such as should be in Ireland; together with the name of the person from whom the ship was bought, the sum paid for her, and the names of the part-owners, if any*.

ANY officer allowing the privilege of a ship belonging to England, Ireland, Wales, or Berwick, until such certificate was produced, or such

* Sect. 10.

proof of
privilege
making
and three
or who
built ship
the court
tion and
of that
fourths of
if any go
to load of
and exam
three-four
officer or
put out of

By this
laid on
France th
or set on
long as a
shipping
duty cease

It has
was confin
raging pr
of them,
the Englis
parliament
privilege o
nor Englis
stat. 13. &c

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783.

British Ships.

proof on oath made; or who should allow such privilege to such ship coming into port and making entry until examination whether the master and three-fourths of the mariners were English; or who should allow such privilege to a foreign-built ship bringing in commodities, the growth of the country where it was built, without examination and proof whether it was a ship of the *built* of that country, and that the master and three-fourths of the mariners were of that country; or if any governor should allow a foreign-built ship to load or unload before such certificate produced, and examination made whether the master and three-fourths of the mariners were English; such officer or governor should, for the first offence, be put out of his place*.

* Sect. 11.

By this act a duty of five shillings *per* ton was laid on all ships belonging to the subjects of France that loaded or unloaded goods, or took in, or set on shore, passengers here, to be paid as long as a duty of fifty sous was continued on the shipping of England lading in France †; which duty ceased by the treaty of Utrecht.

† Sect. 17.

It has been seen, that the Act of Navigation, was confined, except in two instances, to encouraging *property* in shipping, and not the *built* of them, in this country, and the other parts of the English dominions. But in the next year the parliament went a step further, and took away the privilege of English ships from all those that were not English-built as well as English-owned. By stat. 13. & 14. Car. 2. c. 11. sect. 6. the collec-

English Ships
to be English-
built.

tors

PART II.

IN CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1700.
British Ships.

tors and other officers of the customs, in all the ports of England, were called upon to give an account to the collector and surveyor in the port of London, of all foreign-built ships in their ports, owned and belonging to the people of England, and of their built and burthen, for which certificates had been made by virtue of the Act of Navigation. The collector and surveyor were to make a list of all such ships, attested under their hands, and transmit it to the court of exchequer before 1 December 1662. This list became a record of great use to enable them to carry into execution the provision that followed;

WHICH was, that no foreign-built ship, namely, no ship not built in some of his majesty's dominions in Asia, Africa, or America, or which should not have been bought before 1 October 1662, and expressly named in the before-mentioned list, should enjoy the privilege of a ship belonging to England or Ireland, although owned or manned by English, except such ships only as were taken at sea by letters of marque or reprisal, and condemned in the court of admiralty as lawful prize: but all such foreign-built ships were to be deemed aliens' ships, and be liable to duties as such.

It was further declared, in explanation of the Act of Navigation, that wherever, by that act, it was required that the master and three-fourths of the mariners should be English, the meaning was, they should be the king's subjects of England, Ireland, or the plantations; and the number was to be accounted according to what they had been during the whole voyage*.

* Sect. 6.

In the ships was exported capable full sea, man bey imported vessel no than sixte two men portionab over and otherwise noticed, n dominions nean, in provided only; and might be voyage, w and pound

SECOND good and the term o of three d forecattle, ed with th same act the tonnag ping \$.

THE nex before-men

PART II.

12 CAR. II. c. 10
A. D. 1680.*British Ships.*

In the same act encouragement to building large ships was held out. First, if merchandize was exported from any port of this kingdom, in a ship capable of two hundred tons upon an ordinary full sea, to any port or place of the Mediterranean beyond the port of *Malaga*, or goods were imported from those ports or places in any ship or vessel not having two decks, and carrying less than sixteen pieces of ordnance mounted, with two men for each gun, and other ammunition proportionable, there was to be paid one *per cent.* over and above the duties of tonnage and poundage otherwise payable*. But fish, as has been before noticed, might be exported from any of the king's dominions into any such ports of the Mediterranean, in any English ship or vessel whatsoever, provided one moiety of her full lading be fish only; and in such case wares or merchandize might be imported in the same ship for that voyage, without paying other duties of tonnage and poundage than were before accustomed†.

* Sect. 25.

† Sect. 36.

SECONDLY, For encouraging the building of good and defensible ships, a bounty was given for the term of seven years to persons building ships of three decks, or two decks and a half with a fore-castle, and five foot between each deck, mounted with thirty pieces of ordnance at least‡. The same act made provision for better recovering the tonnage-duty of five shillings on French shipping§.

‡ Sect. 37.

§ Sect. 24.

THE next act on the subject of ships was the before-mentioned stat. 1. Jac. 2. c. 18. made in the

PART II

18 CAR. II. c. 10
A. D. 1733.
British Ships

* Sect. 1.

† Sect. 2.

The Plantation
Register Act,
stat. 7. and 8.
Will. 3. c. 22.

the reign of a prince who, among other peculiarities, was distinguished from his predecessors in being an experienced sea-officer, and full of attachment and zeal for the sea-service. We have before seen, that by this act all foreign-built ships and vessels thenceforward bought and brought into the kingdom of England, Wales, or town of Berwick, to be employed in carrying goods or merchandize from port to port, were to pay at the port of delivery for every voyage, over and above all other duties, five shillings per ton; one moiety to the Chest at Chatham, the other moiety to the Trinity Company*. A duty of twelve pence per ton was to be paid by those foreign ships already employed in the coasting-trade†.

The next regulations made respecting the built of ships were in stat. 7. & 8. Will. 3. c. 22 which has been already an object of consideration, under the head of the plantation-trade. It was meant to prevent the frauds committed by colouring foreign ships under English names. This was to be effected by a more strict registering than had yet been attempted. No ship or vessel was to be deemed or pass as a ship of the built of England, Ireland, Wales, Berwick, Guernsey, Jersey, or any of the plantations in America, so as to be qualified to trade to, from, or in, the plantations, until the person claiming property therein should register it in the following manner:

If the ship belonged, at the time of registering, to any port of England, Ireland, Wales, or Berwick, then proof was to be made on oath of one

or more
compr
or in C
nor, to
venue
oath, a
being a
who ad
after hav
delivered
curity of
register
commissi
don, in c
to be the
in, the p
her prop
feited as a
demned in
such prize
gistered,
tion, inste
with proof
English, o
lowed the
An exc
boats, hoy
or other ve
built, who
or coasts c
traded; all
registering

PART II.

IN CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783.*British Ships.*

or more of the owners before the collector and comptroller of that port; if in the plantations, or in Guernsey or Jersey, then before the governor, together with the principal officer of the revenue residing in the plantation or island; which oath, according to the form given in the statute, being attested by the governor or custom-officer, who administered it under their hand and seal, after having been registered by them, was to be delivered to the master of the ship for the security of her navigation, and a duplicate of the register was to be transmitted immediately to the commissioners of the customs of the port of London, in order to be entered in a general register to be there kept. Any ship trading to, from, or in, the plantations, and not having made proof of her property, as here directed, was to be forfeited as a foreign ship, unless she was a prize condemned in the high court of admiralty *. And such prize ships were required to be specially registered, mentioning the capture and condemnation, instead of the time and place of building, with proof upon oath that the entire property was English, otherwise such prize was not to be allowed the privilege of an English ship †.

* Sect. 17, 18,

† Sect. 20.

AN exception was made in favour of fisher-boats, hoys, lighters, barges, or any open boats or other vessels, though of English or plantation built, whose navigation was confined to the rivers or coasts of the plantation or place where they traded; all which were not to be registered; the registering being to be confined to ships that cross

R

the

PART II.

18 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1703.British Ships.
* Sect. 20.

the seas to or from England, Ireland, Guernsey, or Jersey, and the plantations, and from one plantation to another*.

No ship's name, when registered, was to be afterwards changed, without registering the ship *de novo*; which was also to be done on any transfer of property to another port, and delivering up the former certificate to be cancelled, under the before-mentioned penalties. And if there was any alteration of property in the same port, by the sale of one or more shares in any ship after registering thereof, such sale was always to be acknowledged by indorsement on the certificate of the register, before two witnesses, in order to prove, that the entire property in such ship remained to some of the subjects of England, if any dispute should arise thereupon†. Such are the provisions of this act for registering ships; which subject has been re-considered, and new-cast in the Register Act passed lately.

† Sect. 21.

THE treaty of union with Scotland, which admitted that nation to a participation in all the advantages of our trade and commerce, communicated to their ships the privileges belonging to English ships. By the fifth article of that treaty, all ships or vessels belonging to the queen's subjects of Scotland at the time of ratifying the treaty, though foreign-built, were to be deemed and pass as ships of the built of Great Britain, the owner, or, if there were more owners, one or more of them, making oath of the same; and that the ship did, at the time of making the deposition,

wholly

wholly
directly
terest th
the offic
abode of
delivered
mitted to
port of
gister, a
be there
ships bel
THE p
Act, stat.
and for m
in cases w
been obse
certificates
been fold
ing deliver
reigners,
to trade to
this it wa
that no ship
the stat. 3.
kingdor's,
wares, and
plantations
tion to anot
be deemed
meaning of
having the
upon oath b

12 Geo. II. c. 24.
A. D. 1788.
British Ships.

wholly belong to them; and that no foreigner, directly or indirectly, had any share, part, or interest therein. This oath was to be taken before the officer of the customs at the port next the abode of the owner; it was to be registered and delivered to the master, and a duplicate transmitted to the chief officer of the customs at the port of Edinburgh, to be there entered in a register, and thence sent to the port of London, to be there entered in the general register of trading ships belonging to Great Britain.

THE provision made by the Plantation Register Act, stat. 7. & 8. Will. 3. for registering *de novo*, and for making an indorsement on the certificate, in cases where the property was changed, had not been observed with such strictness, but that the certificates of the register of several ships had been sold to foreigners; and such certificates being delivered to the purchasers, the ships of foreigners, under colour thereof, had been admitted to trade to and from the plantations. To prevent this it was enacted, by stat. 15. Geo. 2. c. 31. that no ship or vessel required by that act, or by the stat. 5. Ann. c. 8. for the union of the two kingdoms, to be registered, and carrying goods, wares, and merchandize, to or from any of the plantations in America, or to or from one plantation to another, should be permitted to trade, or be deemed qualified for that purpose, within the meaning of those acts, until the master, or person having the charge of such ship or vessel, should upon oath before the governor or collector of the

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783.
British Ships.

* Sect. 1.

Of Registers
lost or mislaid.

customs of the plantation where he arrived, give a just and true account of the name and burthen thereof, and of the place from whence she came, with other particulars contained in the form of oath given in the act. And if any shipload or unload goods, wares, or merchandize, in the plantations, before such proof made, the ship should be forfeited and prosecuted, the same as if she had not been registered according to stat. 7. & 8. Will. 3.

AGAIN, because masters of ships frequently *lost* or *mislaid* certificates, to the great prejudice of owners, who thereby lost their voyages, and the benefit of registering their ships *de novo*, the following regulations were made. If it happened in the plantations, the master or person having the charge of the ship might make oath before the governor or collector of the customs where the ship should happen to be, "that the ship was, as he believes, registered for the plantation-trade, and had a certificate granted at such a port, but that it is lost or mislaid, and that he cannot find it, nor knows where it is, or what is become of it; that it has not been, nor shall be, with his privity or knowledge, sold or disposed of to any person whatsoever; that he and three-fourths of the mariners navigating the ship are British subjects; and that the ship does now, as he believes, belong wholly to British subjects; that no foreigner, to his knowledge or belief, has any share, property, or interest therein." The master is likewise to give security in £500. if the ship is of one hundred tons burthen, and so in proportion for greater burthens, that the ship

was

was duly
the regi
commis
no illeg
the ship
foreigner
and bond
without f
seals of l
bond; an
to trade f
ing such
thereof to
BUT a
cases where
provided
and one of
satisfaction
the owners
sey, or Jer
the custom
in the plan
in Great Br
oath of the
name, bur
lars require
the same p
ginal regist
the ship is o
if of more,
the ship bel
not been, n

was duly registered for the plantation-trade; and that the register, if found, shall be delivered up to the commissioners of the customs to be cancelled; that no illegal use has been, or shall be, made of it; that the ship wholly belongs to British subjects, and no foreigner has any share in it. Then upon such oath and bond the governor and collector shall freely, and without fee, give a certificate under their hands and seals of his having made such oath and given such bond; and thereupon the ship shall have liberty to trade for that voyage only, and the officers taking such oath and bond are to transmit an account thereof to the commissioners of the customs*.

* Sect. 2.

BUT a certificate *de novo* was still necessary in cases where the urgency of the single voyage was provided for; and for obtaining that, the master and one of the owners were to make proof to the satisfaction of the commissioners of the customs, if the owners lived in Great Britain, Ireland, Guernsey, or Jersey, and of the governor or collector of the customs in the plantations, if she was registered in the plantations, and none of the owners resided in Great Britain, Ireland, Guernsey, or Jersey, upon oath of the loss of the certificate, and also of the name, burthen, built, property, and other particulars required by stat. 7. & 8. *Will. 3.* and before the same persons as was required in case of original registers; and shall give security in £ 500. if the ship is of one hundred tons, and so in proportion if of more, to the collector of the port to which the ship belongs, that the original certificate has not been, nor shall be, fraudulently disposed of, or

PART II.

19 CAR. II. TO
A.D. 1783.
British Ships.

used contrary to law; and that when found, it shall be delivered up to the commissioners of the customs to be cancelled. In such case, the commissioners of the customs, and the governor and collector in the plantations, are to permit such ship to be registered *de novo*; and a certificate thereof is to be delivered to the owners, as directed by stat. 7. & 8. *Will. 3.* mentioning it to be granted by virtue of this act, instead of a former certificate: such new register is to have the same force and effect as the original register and certificate; and a duplicate thereof is to be transmitted to the commissioners of the customs*.

* Sect. 3.

THIS law for new registering, where the certificate was lost, was followed by stat. 20. *Geo. 2.* c. 45. by which prize-ships, legally condemned, are to be considered as British-built ships, and to have all the privileges and advantages thereof, and be subject to all the rules and regulations to which British ships are subject†.

† Sect. 9.

By stat. 7. *Geo. 3.* c. 45. ships and vessels built in the isle of Man, and owned by the king's subjects in that island, are to pass as ships of the built of Great Britain, upon one of the owners registering such ships, and making proof of the built and property before the king's receiver-general there, or his deputy, in the form directed by stat. 7. & 8. *Will. 3.*

NOTWITHSTANDING the express manner in which the property of English-built ships was, by the regulations concerning registers, meant to be confined to natural-born subjects, yet it was found

found
of ship
register
this it w
no forei
born su
chiefs o
British
subjects,
owner o
least of
dorsed o
witnesses
and sale
THE l
riod of th
056 for
and by th
vessels bu
jesty's su
dominions
built, and
pects, as
belonging
land, and
the same
dominions
jects residi
Irish built
THE ne
liament to
regard to

PART II.

IN PARL. 1783.

A. D. 1783.

British Ships.

found that foreigners still continued to own shares of ships, which on that account could not obtain registers under stat. 7. & 8. Will. 3. To remedy this it was enacted by stat. 13. Geo. 3. c. 26. that no foreigner, or other person not being a natural-born subject, shall be entitled to, or shall purchase, or contract for, any part or share of any British ship or vessel belonging to natural-born subjects, without the consent in writing of the owner or owners of three-fourth parts in value at least of such ship or vessel first obtained, and indorsed on the certificate of the register before two witnesses; otherwise such agreement, purchase, and sale shall be void.

THE last provision made within the present period of the history of shipping was stat. 18. Geo. 3. c. 56. for opening the plantation-trade to Ireland; and by that act it was ordained, that all ships and vessels built in Ireland, and owned by his majesty's subjects residing in any part of the British dominions in Europe, should be deemed British-built, and intitled to the like privileges, in all respects, as ships built in Great Britain: and all ships belonging to his majesty's subjects residing in Ireland, and not British-built, should be intitled to the same privileges in all parts of his majesty's dominions as ships belonging to his majesty's subjects residing in Great Britain, and not British or Irish built*.

† Sect. 9.

THE necessities of war, which obliged the parliament to relax the rules of the Navigation Act in regard to the trade to and from this country, made

it

PART II

12 CAR. II. TO

A. D. 1763.

British Ships.

it expedient, sometimes, to deviate from them in the manning and navigating of British ships. Thus by stat. 6, Ann. c. 37. § 19 during the continuance of the then war, privateers, or merchant or trading ships, might be navigated by foreign seamen, or mariners, not exceeding three-fourths of the mariners at one time employed, and the other fourth were to be natives, or naturalized subjects of Great Britain; sudden death, and the hazards and casualties of the sea excepted. A foreigner so serving for two years, was to all intents and purposes to be deemed a natural-born subject. 2A

When foreign
Seamen em-
ployed.

* Sect. 19, 20.

THE queen was also empowered to grant a licence to buy or procure in foreign parts ships, not exceeding twenty, for privateering; and such ships, after the war, were to have the privilege of ships British-built †.

† Sect. 21.

THE liberty to employ foreign seamen was renewed in the war of 1740, by stat. 13. Geo. 2. c. 3. when a general power was lodged in the crown, in case of a declaration of war, at any future time, to permit by royal proclamation all merchant ships, and other trading vessels and privateers, to be manned with foreign mariners and seamen in the manner provided by this act; and upon the publishing of such proclamation, this act is to be deemed in full force, and continue so during the whole of such war ‡. Foreign seamen, so employed, are to have the privilege of natural-born subjects, after two years service. A temporary permission was given for one year in 1755, before hostilities had begun, to employ foreign

* Sect. 4.

seamen
the pri-
playm
and in
licies
always
clamat
W
oblect
which
that had

As c
fions, w
the pri-
ships li-
to get t
nary ren
the prer
of parlia
stitution
be grant
great sea
nual alo
and at on
of abuse
fore the
Trade an
king's fig
in variou
manual w

(4) Stat.

seamen; in the same proportion (a), but without the privilege of naturalization following such employment. This law was again passed in 1776, and in the six following years, when actual hostilities subsisted (b); in this temporary act there was always a saving of the king's power to issue proclamations under stat. 13. Geo. 2. c. 3. We come now to such information as can be collected on the subject of British shipping, and which will contribute to illustrate the regulations that had been made by parliament on that head.

As often as the Legislature made new provisions, which had the effect of shutting out from the privileges of British shipping any number of ships liable to disqualification, attempts were made to get them restored, by application to extraordinary remedies. In the time of Charles II. when the prerogative of the crown to dispense with acts of parliament was considered as a part of the constitution, the privileges of an English ship used to be granted sometimes by letters patent under the great seal, and sometimes by the king's sign manual alone. This practice was very common; and at one time it was carried to such an extent of abuse, as to become an object of enquiry before the Committee of Council for the Affairs of Trade and Plantations; when it appeared that the king's signature had been surreptitiously obtained in various instances for this purpose. The sign manual was preferred, as the less expensive mode,

(a) Stat. 28. Geo. 2. c. 16. (b) Stat. 16. Geo. 3. c. 20.

PART II.

12 CAR. II. c. 10.
1671.

British Ships.

Ships made
free by Letters
Patent.

PART II.

18 CAR. II. TO
A.D. 1702.
By private Acts.

and several ships used to be put in the same instrument. The usage and the law upon this point is illustrated by the following curious opinion of Sir William Jones: He declared himself of opinion, that a warrant under his majesty's sign manual would not be sufficient for making a ship free; but he thought the king, by letters patent under his great seal, might dispense with the statute, and grant to the owners such privilege, with a *non obstante* to the statute, and he thought the privilege might be granted, by the same letters, to several ships.

By private Acts.

WHEN this prerogative of the crown had been declared illegal by the Bill of Rights, such indulgences could not be obtained but by act of parliament; and before the Legislature could be induced to interpose in favour of particular ships, it became necessary to lay before them some claim of merit, or some very special circumstances of hardship, as reasons to prevail with them to dispense with the general law. There are instances of this sort where the parliament has been induced to consent to private acts for the relief of individuals; and there are more, where they have refused to grant any relief at all.

In the year 1689 a petition was presented to the house of commons by persons who had purchased many ships in foreign parts, to employ them in the coal and east-country trade. They alledged, that while they were at sea some few persons had procured stat. 1. James 2. whereby their ships would after the 29th of September 1689, be excluded from the coal-trade. It was moved to bring

bring in
and upon
leave was
sented (6)

NOTH
tions, til
which a n
interlopin
noticed
William
Anne, the
passing, to
leges of
ther, do n
stances, 10
the privik
manner, fo
to But in t
tion was pr
port of Lo
that had b
some then
ships, and
of the Act
fums in bui
they could
selves intile
House. Th
Shipwrights,
ployed in th
gill contr
82-80
at (6) 54. to
y 11

bring in a bill for the relief of such persons, and upon a division, and a slight majority (a), leave was given; but the bill was never presented (b).

Nothing more was heard of such applications, till after passing stat. 7. & 8. Will. 3. by which a more vigilant system was established, and interloping ships were less likely to escape unnoticed. We find, that from the 9th year of king William as far as to the eighth year of queen Anne, there was hardly a session without some bill passing, to confer on a disqualified ship the privileges of an English ship. But these, all together, do not amount to more than twenty-six instances. These special acts of parliament granted the privilege either generally, or in a qualified manner, for some particular sort of trade.

But in the eighth year of queen Anne, a petition was presented from the ship-owners of the port of London, complaining of the many bills that had been brought into the House, and of some then depending, for making free foreign ships, and alledging, that having, on the faith of the Acts of Navigation, laid out considerable sums in building ships, at a much greater rate than they could be built for abroad, they thought themselves intitled in this point to the protection of the House. This petition was followed by others from shipwrights, sail-makers, and other persons employed in the different branches of trade connected

with the shipping trade. (a) 54 to 43. (b) 10. Vol. Com. Journ. 208.

bring

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO

A. D. 1701.

British Ships.

with the building and equipping of ships in the port of London, and other maritime towns (a).

THESE petitions seem to have had the intended effect, for from that time to the present day there appear no more bills of this sort; nor even any petition for a bill, except one, recently after passing stat. 26. Geo. 3. c. 68. when a petition was presented, stating that two ships had been begun to be built in Maryland by the petitioners, who had laid out nearly half of the money expended in buying rigging and other fitting-out in Great-Britain. A bill was permitted to be brought in, and was read a first time, but upon a motion for reading it a second time it was rejected (b).

A PRACTICE, however, had obtained at the custom-house, of allowing the privileges of an English-built ship to those of foreign built, in the particular case of a ship having undergone very considerable repairs in this kingdom, so as to amount nearly to a rebuilding. The origin of this practice does not appear; but the first instance to be found of any sanction given to it by the opinion of a law-officer is in 1711, which was about two years after the parliament had declined to entertain applications for special acts to grant this privilege to foreign ships. This is an opinion of *Sir Edward Northey*, who, without making any question about the legality of the thing, answers shortly, that the ship in question was to be deemed an

(a) 16. Vol. Com. Journ. 148. 150. 151. 154. 156. 159.

(b) 7 March, 11 May, 16 May, 26 May, 1786.

(a) 22 M

SHIPPING AND NAVIGATION.

English-built ship. Another opinion of his, two given by Sir Philip Yorke, others by Sir Dudley Ryder, and succeeding law-officers, are equally short. The only principle to be extracted from them is, what results from the consideration of the expence incurred in the repairs. The following are instances of repairs that were judged sufficient to intitle the ships to be made free.

A FLY-BOAT, become unfit for service, was in that condition bought by an English merchant, who caused her to be rebuilt with a new keel, as appeared by an affidavit of facts (a). Another, similarly circumstanced, not worth two hundred pounds when bought, was new-built with a new keel, and other work to the amount of seven hundred pounds (b). A French prize was bought for one hundred and forty-one pounds; the owners laid out upon her above twelve hundred and eighty pounds in repairing the body and hull, so that the greatest part of her false keel was new made; she was all new planked and new sheathed from the keel to her wale, her upper works intirely new, her masts all English, and she had been thirteen years in the English service (c). A ship was bought two years before, ready rigged and equipped for a voyage, for six hundred pounds; there had been laid out in putting on an under keel and other shipwright's work, four hundred and eighty-six pounds one shilling and two-pence, as appeared by the affidavit

253
PART II
12 CARL OF TO
ANN. 1769.
British Ships.

(a) 22 March 1711.

(b) 18 February 1714.

(c) 28 July 1775.

PART II

LUGAR. AN. TO

A. D. 1788.

British Ships.

afforded it of the shipwright and smith (a). A ship was built at Archangel for six hundred and seventy-four pounds four shillings and ten-pence; as appeared by a deposition annexed; there was since laid out in this kingdom in putting in a new oak keel, and other shipwright's and smith's work, eight hundred and fifty-eight pounds eighteen shillings and three-pence, as appeared by the bills and affidavits (b).

BUT this practice, which had usage alone to support it, and was evidently against the express meaning of the Act of Navigation, and stat. 7. & 8. Will. 3. was viewed with jealousy. We find in the year 1749 an opposition was endeavoured to be made against it by the commissioners of the customs, who expressed themselves dissatisfied with the usage, and especially with what was said to be the prevailing notion in the Long Room, namely, that if a *foreign-built ship*, bought by British subjects only, did not cost above one-third of the whole expences in fitting her out (the remaining two-thirds being laid out upon her in Britain) she was to be deemed a British-built ship to all intents and purposes, although there was not a single passage in any act of parliament to warrant such a position.

AT that crisis the commissioners were consulted by the Scotch commissioners on the following case arising upon this sort of question: A foreign-built ship, stranded within the port of Aberdeen,

was

(a) 27 May 1726.

(b) 21 February 1737.

was purchased by some merchants for one hundred and seventy pounds, who, as appeared by proper vouchers, expended in recovering and repairing her with British materials, two hundred and sixty-five pounds; part of the repairs consisting of a new keel, and new keel-stone. The solicitor of their board thought she was intitled to be deemed a British-built ship; but that board, considering the granting of plantation-registers as matter of great delicacy, had declined adopting the solicitor's opinion.

The English commissioners, being thus called upon for their advice, caused the whole to be laid before the law-officers, that it might be fully considered, and the rule of conduct finally settled.

On this occasion it was declared by Sir Dudley Ryder (a), that if the matter was *res integra*, there might be a reasonable ground of doubt; but he took it to have been long understood to be the law and settled practice, that a foreign-built ship greatly repaired here, and with a new keel, at a much greater expence than the prime cost, did become intitled to be registered as a British-built ship, though the precise proportion of one expence to the other was not settled: the true foundation of this was, that such a sort of repair might be reasonably looked upon as a re-building. And he said, the circumstance of a new keel was no otherwise material, than as that was probably considered among ship-builders, and persons conversant

(a) 20 November 1749.

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO

A. D. 1723.

British Ships.

variant in the trade, to be material in distinguishing between a repair and re-building. And he thought the facts in the case from Scotland were such as should intitle the ship to a register.

THIS opinion seems to have put an end to all further doubt; and it continued the practice to allow such ships a plantation-register upon the bills being being laid before the attorney-general verified by affidavit; the putting a new keel, however, being considered usually as the strong circumstance to denominate it a re-building.

THE privileges of a British-built ship were conferred on ships taken prize, and legally condemned, by the general laws of shipping, and by statutes passed at various times during the continuance of hostilities.

It is only upon such temporary acts that any information is to be collected respecting prizes.

Of Prize Ships.

THE effect of such a capture was considered in the following case: A French ship was taken prize and condemned. It was afterwards recaptured by the French, and then sold to a Spanish merchant, and was employed to import the commodities of Spain with a Spanish master and mariners. It was a question, Whether this was a legal importation? An Act had been passed for the encouragement of English ship-building, stat. 29. *Geo. 2. c. 34.** which dispensed, during the war, with stat. 12. *Car. 2. c. 18. sect. 8.* and allowed the articles there enumerated to be imported in British-built shipping owned and navigated by foreigners of the place where the goods were the growth, and

* Sect. 18, 19, 20.

giving

giving prizes
this act
intitled

capture
to the
the (a)

being a
with tha
of the
selling I

this ship
who the
merchan
to this co
sideration

him, sec
and that

case. In
sale was
held by
qualified

navigated
same as if

THE m
British shi
discussion.

man, mad
within the
so as to

(a)

giving the privilege of a British-built ship to all prizes taken. It depended on the construction of this act 29 Geo. 2. whether the ship which became intitled to the privileges of British-built by the capture, continued to retain that quality when sold to the Spaniard. It was thought by *Mr. Starke (a)*, that the importation was good; but this being a new case, and one which did not fall in with that part of the preamble which takes notice of the beneficial branch of trade arising from selling British-built ships to foreigners; and as this ship after the capture was sold by the French, who then had the property in her, to a Spanish merchant, by which no advantage could accrue to this country; he thought it deserved great consideration. *Mr. Pratt*, in an opinion given by him, seems to think the importation was good, and that the re-capture made no difference in the case. In a similar case of French prize, where the sale was made by the captors to a Spaniard, it was held by *Mr. Norton (b)*, that she was legally qualified to import the goods of Spain, being navigated by Spaniards under the prize act, the same as if she was really British-built.

THE *manning and navigating* of English or British ships has given occasion to some points of discussion. It was a question, Whether a Dutchman, made a denizen of Ireland, was *English* within the first section of the Act of Navigation, so as to be master of a ship? *Sir William Jones*

Of Master and
Mariners natu-
ralized.

(a) 4 March 1758.

(b) 22 Feb. 1758.

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783.

British Ships.

Jones (a) held, that both a master and mariner born in Ireland, or any other of the king's dominions, and having his habitation or residence there, was as much English within the intent of this act, as if he were born in England; for this word *English*, when applied to masters and mariners, is as large as when applied to shipping; and this seemed to him to be clearer from the words, *that the master* and three-fourths be *also English*; which words seem to make the word *English* bear the same sense in both relations. He thought a foreigner born being made a denizen of Ireland, if he had his habitation and residence there, was as much *English* as if born there; for by his denization he was become part of *the people*, and one of the king's subjects there. Yet he thought a denizen of Ireland or England, and indeed a natural-born subject of either, not having his habitation there, was not *English* within the intent of this act; for the former words are, not *belonging to ENGLISH or IRISHMEN*, but *to the people of ENGLAND or IRELAND*; and the word *English* with the latter words must be understood in the same sense. He also thought that a native of Scotland, if he inhabited in England, was to be accounted English or Irish within the Act of Navigation explained by the Act of Frauds, viz. stat. 12. Car. 2. c. 18. f. 7. and stat. 13. and 14. Car. 2. c. 11. f. 6. and

also

(a) 10 July 1676.

also with
c. 7. f.We find
distance
gave an
arose from

Car. 2. c.
the Act
three-four
should be
subjects of
should be
this he an
the intent
since, by
of England
matters of
and have
nation, thi
from the p

THE WO
of Naviga
rules of the
the union
day, says h
persons bor
privileges as
raising free
other matter
where any a
Scotchman
privilege, th

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1783.
British Ships.

also within the Act of Trade, stat. 15. *Car. 2.*
c. 7. f. 17.

WE find this question was again moved at the distance of twenty years, when *Sir John Hawles* gave an opinion upon it. A considerable doubt arose from the explanatory act, stat. 13. & 14. *Car. 2.* c. 11. f. 6. which declares, that wherever the Act of Navigation requires the master and three-fourths of the mariners to be English, it should be understood, that any of his majesty's subjects of England, Ireland, or his plantations, should be accounted English, and no other. To this he answers, that whatever might have been the intent of the parliament by that clause, yet since, by law, a man born in Scotland is a subject of England; and since the two kingdoms, as to matters of privilege, while they remain united and have the same king, are accounted but one nation, this clause will not exclude a Scotchman from the privilege of an English subject.

THE word *English*, he said, must, in the Act of Navigation, be construed according to the rules of the common law in like cases; and since the union of the two crowns, at least at this day, says he, it has been undoubtedly held, that persons born in Scotland shall have the same privileges as persons born in England as to purchasing freeholds, taking lands by inheritance, and other matters. He thought it must be the same where any act of parliament gives a privilege to a Scotchman; for a Scotchman will be English in privilege, though a native of Scotland: and where-

PART II.

13 CAR. II. TO

A. D. 1702.

British Ships.

ever this act mentions a *subject of England or Ireland*, he thought the words *England or Ireland* redundant, and so should be rejected, and certainly would not exclude a Scotchman without negative words.

BUT where the case of a Scotchman residing in Ireland was submitted to the opinion of *Mr. Warde*, he refers to the Act of Frauds, as containing the description of the master and mariners; and says, he apprehends that a man, though born in Scotland, yet having from his tender years been educated, married, and a settled housekeeper in Ireland, might well be understood to be one of his majesty's subjects of Ireland, and so within the meaning of the Explanatory Act; from which it should seem he considered this point as resting entirely on those words, and not turning upon the general principles laid down by *Sir John Hawles*. He also seems to think, that being a *housekeeper* in Ireland added strength to the case, for that is wholly his own wording, there being no such fact in the statement laid before him. Such circumstances seem to have been thought of weight, and had been stated to *Sir John Hawles*; but he thought it made no alteration in the case, whether such Scotchman was a housekeeper or lodger, single or married.

A SIMILAR doubt arose after the Union, Whether a Scotchman living in England ought to be accounted as a subject of Scotland within the meaning of the fifth article of the Union, stat. *3 Ann. c. 8.* by which *all ships and vessels* be

longing

longing
LAND
though
built?
he ough

SHIPPING AND NAVIGATION.

241

PART II.

12 CAR. II. TO
A. D. 1703.
British Ships.

longing to HER MAJESTY'S SUBJECTS OF SCOT-
LAND at the time of ratifying the Union,
though foreign-built, are to pass as British-
built? And Sir Simon Harcourt (a) held that
he ought to be so considered.

(a) 10 June 1707.

P A R T III.

INTRODUCTION.

PART III.
FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1792.

THE settlement made by the peace in 1783, had a considerable effect upon the system of law respecting Shipping and Navigation. A revulsion which converted a great part of our American colonies into independent states, that had shipping and commerce of their own, gave a new appearance to the trade of America. It became expedient to accommodate the law to the existing state of circumstances by some new regulations, which the exigency of the moment might suggest.

THE American trade became thus a new subject, and called for the best attention that the legislature and his majesty's government could bestow upon it. Connected in some measure with this change in America, the *registering* of British shipping and the *fisheries* presented themselves as objects of very important concern. These three heads, therefore, of our subject, namely,

namely
and B
very g
that cla
1792, s
of ten t

INDEX
of this t
shorter p
1785 th
fisheries
forward.

to appoi
sideration
foreign p
the head
to this c
vigation
extensive,
praise wi
is to the
committed
unwearied
of it, th
portant in
and navig
time.

From
December
shipping a

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783
TO A. D. 1792.

namely, *The Plantation Trade, The Fisheries,* and *British Shipping*, will be seen to undergo very great modification during the short period that elapsed from the peace in 1783 to the year 1792, and much more than in any former period of ten times its duration.

INDEED almost the whole that has been done of this sort has been accomplished within a still shorter period; for it is principally since the year 1785 that the great regulations respecting the fisheries and British shipping have been brought forward. At that time his majesty was pleased to appoint a committee of council for the consideration of all matters relating to trade and foreign plantations, and soon after to place at the head of it a noble lord (a) whose services to this country in affairs of commerce and navigation have already had effects so solid and extensive, as to promise to be remembered when praise will have no appearance of flattery. It is to the superintendence and authority of this committee, and to the great knowledge and unwearied exertions of the noble lord at the head of it, that we are indebted for the very important improvements in the law of shipping and navigation, made during that short lapse of time.

From the year 1792 to the present time, December 1806, the new regulations respecting shipping and navigation, have been quite as nu-

S 4

merous

(a) The earl of Liverpool.

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1763,
TO A. D. 1793.

merous and as various, but they are not of so permanent a nature; most of them being expedients for supporting our foreign commerce against the obstacles opposed to British navigation during war, by relaxing the restrictions of the navigation system. To detail these successive modifications of the established law during the war of 1793, the qualifications made in these modifications upon the short interval of peace, when the navigation system was partially restored, and the revival of the War Acts on the commencement of hostilities in 1803, will give the appearance of complication, which has not been seen in the former period of this historical disquisition. It is not yet known whether the continuance of hostilities may not possibly cause other innovations, and make the Law of Shipping and Navigation still more intricate and variable.

CHAP.

*The American
c. 39-
Stat. 2
West 1
The
American
demnity*

NOTW
nies
and their i
of 1783,
gard to the
seems find
the crisis of
to that of
period; th
imparted
casements
only by the
THE fir
to the Un

CHAPTER I.

THE PLANTATION TRADE.

The American Intercourse Bill, Stat. 23. Geo. 3. c. 39.—The Newfoundland Supply Bill—Stat. 28. Geo. 3. c. 6.—Intercourse with the West Indies—With the American Colonies—The American Orders in Council—The American Treaty—Free Port Act—The Indemnity Act.—Decisions and Law Opinions.

NOTWITHSTANDING the American colonies had been separated from this country, and their independence acknowledged by the peace of 1783, we cannot avoid placing them, with regard to their trade, among our plantations. This seems probable as well to the consequences, as to the crisis of their transition from the state of colonies to that of foreign States, which happened at this period; the Government of this country having imparted to them many of the advantages and easements in trade, and in duties, that are enjoyed only by the British plantations.

THE first parliamentary regulation that applied to the United States, was made with a view of giving

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1792.

*Plantation
Trade.*

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1792.

Plantation
Trade.

giving effect to the peace: this was by opening the trade and *intercourse* which stood prohibited by stat. 16. *Geo.* 3. c. 5. enforced by stat. 17. *Geo.* 3. c. 7. These two acts were accordingly repealed by stat. 23. *Geo.* 3. c. 26. It then remained to make a new disposition of the trade applicable to the new situation. The country belonging to the United States now ceased to be a part of the British plantations, and fell back into the class of American dominions that were not intitled to any special privileges in matters of trade. They no longer were intitled to come to the British plantations, nor could the goods and commodities of their country be imported into Great Britain but in British Ships.

To adhere to the strictness of this rule, and exclude American ships belonging to the people of the New Sovereignty, now acknowledged by us, would have manifested such a want of disposition to conciliate, as was not consistent with the recent treaty of peace; and something was to be devised that would bear a resemblance to the course of trade that had long subsisted. It was soon seen that this adjustment required a more minute investigation than the pressure of the moment would allow; the parliament therefore, instead of laying down any permanent rule for regulating this complicated and hitherto unexplored subject, conferred on his majesty a discretionary power to make such order therein, as he from time to time should be advised to make. It was enacted by stat. 23. *Geo.* 3. c. 39. for the purpose of opening a commercial

intercourse

The American
Intercourse
Bill, 23. *Geo.* 3.
c. 39.

interc
prohibi
Americ
it shou
orders
such di
respect
carrying

P of
Great
as
and

To
which th
plantation
that no
whatsoev
longing t
at any p
clearing o
port in t
are requi
goods in
hibited to
certificate
tered into
a certifica
cers appo
pose shall
pointed,
that no s
oath was
goods wer

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1763,
TO A. D. 1792.

Plantation
Trade.

intercourse (for this term, introduced by the prohibitory acts, was now continued to express the American trade) with the United States, that it should be lawful for the king in council, by orders to be issued from time to time, to give such directions and make such regulations with respect to duties, drawbacks, or otherwise, for carrying on the trade and commerce between the ports and territories belonging to the crown of Great Britain and those of the United States, as His Majesty's Council should appear most expedient and proper.

* Sect. 3.

To free American ships from the checks to which they were before subject, as ships bringing plantation goods, it was at the same time ordained, that no manifest, certificate, or other document whatsoever, should be required for any ship belonging to the United States arriving from thence at any port in this kingdom, or upon entering or clearing out from any port in this kingdom for any port in the United States, except the bonds that are required for duly exporting and not relanding goods intitled to a drawback or bounty, or prohibited to be used in this kingdom †. Where a certificate is necessary for discharging a bond entered into for landing goods in the United States, a certificate under the hands and seals of any officers appointed by the United States for that purpose shall be sufficient; and if none such are appointed, then of any magistrate there, certifying, that no such officer has been appointed, and that oath was made before him by the master, that the goods were duly landed ‡.

† Sect. 1.

‡ Sect. 2.

THIS



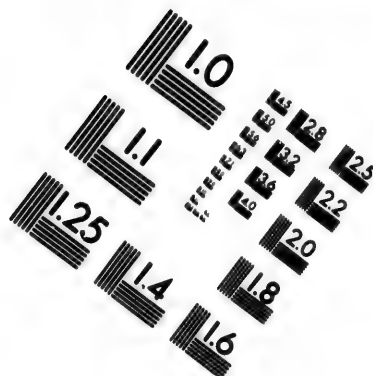
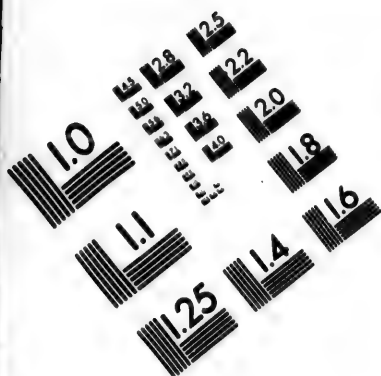
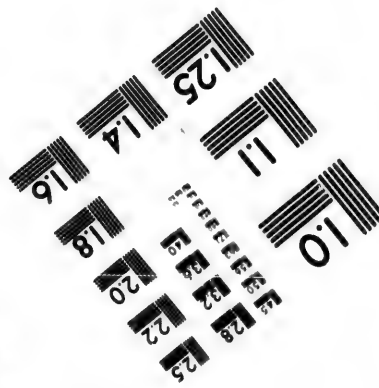
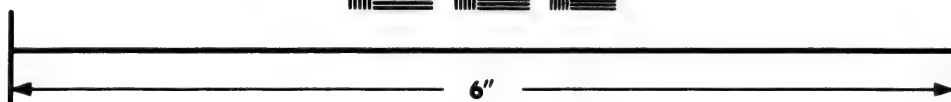
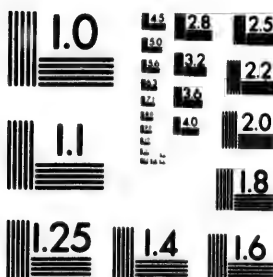


IMAGE EVALUATION TEST TARGET (MT-3)



Photographic
Sciences
Corporation

23 WEST MAIN STREET
WEBSTER, N.Y. 14580
(716) 872-4503

18
20
22
25
28

01
02
03
04
05
06
07
08
09
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42
43
44
45
46
47
48
49
50
51
52
53
54
55
56
57
58
59
60
61
62
63
64
65
66
67
68
69
70
71
72
73
74
75
76
77
78
79
80
81
82
83
84
85
86
87
88
89
90
91
92
93
94
95
96
97
98
99

PART III.

FROM THE
 BRACE, 1763,
 TO A. D. 1792.
*Plantation
 Trade.*

* C. 1. and
 c. 23.

THIS act being experimental, and to serve the necessity of the moment, was to continue only for a few months; but it was afterwards further continued by two acts made in the next sessions of parliament, namely, stat. 24. *Geo.* 3. st. 1. c. 2. and c. 15. It was again further continued by two acts passed in the second session of 24. *Geo.* 3.* and by another passed in 25. *Geo.* 3. and so on to the 28. *Geo.* 3. by an annual act of continuance, without any alteration except the following; namely, in stat. 24. *Geo.* 3. c. 45. the parliament united to the discretionary power they had conferred on the king for regulating the trade and commerce with the United States, the same power to regulate the trade and commerce with the British colonies in America, as far as regarded iron, hemp, sail-cloth, and other articles of the produce of any place bordering on the Baltic, which might be lawfully exported from this kingdom. This regulation went on, hand in hand with the other for the general intercourse, in the annual acts of continuance.

SOME doubt had arisen as to the legal mode of enforcing a due execution of the power lodged in his majesty by stat. 23. *Geo.* 3. c. 39. To remove this it was enacted by stat. 27. *Geo.* 3. c. 7. (one of the annual continuing acts) that if any goods or commodities, the growth or production of the United States, should be imported into the West-India Islands, other than such, and in such manner, as by law, or by that act, or by order of his

his m
 should
 The fo
 c. 5.
 the be
 so the
 United

In t
 lation v
 the Un
 addition
 In orde
 growth
 be impo
 that no
 any for
 India I
 case of
 councils
 a limite

ANO
 king by
 stat. 25.
 lating th
 island o
 or com
 into Ne
 the Unit
 stock, a
 by the k
 law, and
 his

PART III.

FROM THE
PRACE 1763
TO A.D. 1794.Plantation
Trade.

* Sect. 4.

his majesty in council, should be permitted, they should be forfeited, together with the ship *. The forfeiture was extended by stat. 28. *Geo.* 3. c. 5. sect. 2. to the export from this kingdom of the beforementioned articles from the Baltic, and to the import of American articles from the United States into this kingdom.

In the same act the following temporary regulation was made respecting the intercourse between the United States and our West-India Islands, in addition to that made under stat. 23. *Geo.* 3. c. 39. In order that no provisions or lumber, being the growth or production of the United States, should be imported from the foreign islands, it was enacted that no flour, bread, rice, shingles, or lumber of any sort, should be imported from a foreign West-India Island; with a proviso, that governors, in case of necessity, might, with the advice of their councils, authorize the import of such articles for a limited time.

ANOTHER exception to the power given to the king by stat. 23. *Geo.* 3. c. 39. was contained in stat. 25. *Geo.* 3. c. 1. which was made for regulating the trade between the United States and the island of Newfoundland. By that act, no goods or commodities whatsoever were to be imported into Newfoundland, or the adjacent islands, from the United States, except bread, flour, and live-stock, and that only in British-built ships, owned by the king's subjects, and navigated according to law, and which should have cleared out within seven

The Newfound-
land Supply
Bill.

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783.
TO A. D. 1793.
*Plantation
Trade.*

seven months before the importation from some part of the king's dominions in Europe, and obtained a licence, according to the form prescribed in the act, from the commissioners of the customs in England or Scotland, or the commissioners of revenue in Ireland. This was to continue to 25 March 1786; and from thence it was continued, by stat. 26. *Geo. 3. c. 1.* to 25 March 1788. By stat. 26. *Geo. 3. c. 1.* Indian-corn was added to the other articles permitted to be so imported.

Thus stood the law in the beginning of the year 1788, respecting the intercourse between this kingdom and the United States, and between the colonies and the United States. As to the former, it depended on an annual order of council, grounded on stat. 23. *Geo. 3. c. 39.* continued and amended by subsequent acts, as before-mentioned; the nature of which annual orders in council I shall defer speaking on for the present. As to the latter, it depended upon the same order, saving the branches of it which the parliament had taken out of the hands of the king: first, by stat. 25. *Geo. 3.* and 26. *Geo. 3.* with regard to the import of bread, flour, Indian-corn, and live-stock, from the United States to Newfoundland; and, secondly, by stat. 27. *Geo. 3. c. 7.* with regard to the circuitous importation of lumber and provisions from thence, through the foreign West-India Islands, into our own. These laws were now upon the point of expiring, when the parliament, having again to declare its annual judgment upon the intercourse with the United States, deemed it proper to make

a per-

a perma
this trad
left to c
23. *Geo*
Geo. 3.
and com
and the
once let
import
of the o
pected
United
which wa
tended re
what had
cil, and
of practic
cussion ha
which the
other, it w
into a stan
on an ord
every year
THIS g
contains t
the interc
the Unite
may be d
Indies, an
America.
FIRST,
dains, tha

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1792.
*Plantation
Trade.*

a permanent law for settling one great portion of this trade. The annual act for Newfoundland was left to expire. The annual intercourse act, stat. 23. *Geo. 3. c. 39.* was continued by stat. 28. *Geo. 3. c. 5.* so far only as extended to the trade and commerce carried on between this kingdom and the territories of the United States; which at once let fall the regulation concerning the circuitous import of lumber and provisions, and the whole of the order in council founded on it, which respected the trade between our colonies and the United States. This latter was put into an act, which was intended to be permanent. As the intended regulation was to contain the substance of what had been the policy of the orders in council, and had now had the experience of five years of practice, added to the light which some discussion had now thrown upon the new position in which the two countries stood with relation to each other, it was thought it might safely be formed into a standing law, instead of floating any longer on an order of council, that must be renewed every year.

THIS gave rise to stat. 28. *Geo. 3. c. 6.* which contains the whole of the present law respecting the intercourse between the British colonies and the United States. The provisions of this act may be divided into such as relate to the West-Indies, and such as relate to the colonies in North America.

FIRST, with regard to the West-Indies, it ordains, that no goods or commodities whatever shall

Stat. 28. *Geo. 3. c. 6.*

Intercourse
with the West-
Indies.

PART III.

FROM THE
TREATY 1783.
TO A. D. 1792.

Plantation
Trade.

shall be imported or brought from any of the territories belonging to the United States into any of his majesty's West-India Islands (in which description the Bahama and the Bermuda or Somers Islands are included), under the penalty of forfeiture, together with the ship importing them, except only the following articles; namely, tobacco, pitch, tar, turpentine, hemp, flax, masts, yards, bowsprits, staves, heading-boards, timber, shingles, and lumber of any sort; horses, neat-cattle, sheep, hogs, poultry, and live-stock of any sort; bread, biscuit, flour, peas, beans, potatoes, wheat, rice, oats, barley, and grain of any sort; such commodities being of the growth or production of any of the territories of the United States*; and these are not to be brought but by British subjects, and in British-built ships, owned by his majesty's subjects, and navigated according to law, under the same penalty of forfeiting the ship and cargo†.

* Sect. 1.

† Sect. 2.

Thus far of the imports to the West-Indies; next as to the exports from thence. It is permitted to export from the West-India-Islands to the territories of the United States any goods or commodities whatsoever which were not, at the time of passing the act, prohibited to be exported to any foreign country in Europe; and also sugar, molasses, coffee, cocoa-nuts, ginger, and pimento: but those articles, or any other (except salt from *Turks Islands*), are not to be exported but by British subjects, and in British-built ships owned by his majesty's subjects, and navigated

gated a
mention
be req
tish col
the exp
ing of t
by a cer
tish conf
States (c
is no suc
by the m
Such
ment for
Islands.
were thus
from the
to admit
which nee
this was,
which are
belonging
but not of
Islands for
no other
tioned ‡.
upon oath
manned,
pose of hi
touching t
of the cust
tonnage d
posed on f

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1792.

Plantation
Trade.

* Sect. 3.

† Sect. 4.

‡ Sect. 5.

§ Sect. 6.

gated according to law, under the penalty before-mentioned*. In such cases, where a bond would be required on the exportation of goods to a British colony in America, a bond is to be given, on the exportation of such goods, for the due landing of them in the United States, to be discharged by a certificate under the hand and seal of the British consul, or any officer appointed by the United States (or of some magistrate, certifying that there is no such officer), and that oath has been made by the master, that the goods were duly landed †.

SUCH is the plan of policy settled by parliament for the intercourse with our West-India Islands. But, notwithstanding all American ships were thus excluded from the general trade to and from the West-Indies, it was thought advisable to admit them to a particular branch of trade, which needed more than ordinary encouragement: this was, the making of salt at *Turks Islands*, which are among the *Bahama Islands*. Any ship belonging to the United States coming in ballast, but not otherwise, may enter the ports of those islands for the purpose of lading with *salt*, but for no other purpose, under the penalty beforementioned ‡. The master of such ship is to make entry upon oath, declaring the built of the ship, how manned, who is master and owner, and the purpose of his coming; and is to answer questions touching those particulars, if put by the officers of the customs, on pain of forfeiting £100 §. A tonnage duty of two shillings and sixpence is imposed on such ships, to be ascertained by admea-

T

sure-

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1763.
TO A. D. 1793.

Plantation
Trade.

* Sect. 7, 8.

surement; and it is to be paid before any salt is laid on board*.

To prevent the communication thus permitted with *Turks Islands* being made a channel of illicit trade, no goods or commodities whatever are to be exported from *Turks Islands* to any part of the British dominions in America or the West-Indies, or laid on board any vessel in those islands, except salt; nor to Great Britain or Ireland, except salt, and also such goods and commodities as may by law be imported into this kingdom from all other countries whatsoever, free of all duties, under the penalty of the forfeiture beforementioned.

This trade of salt in American vessels, has been extended by stat. 44. *Geo. 3.* ch. 101. to the ports of Nassau, Exuma, and Crooked Island, all in the Bahamas, till 4th Aug. 1807.

THE next provision in this act is to obviate the circuitous trade that had been provided against in the annual act of 27. *Geo. 3.* None of the articles permitted in the former part of the present act to be imported directly from America, are to be brought from any island in the West-Indies under the dominion of any foreign European sovereign or state, under the penalty of the forfeiture beforementioned †. However, in cases of public emergency or distress, the governors of any of the islands may, with the advice and consent of their council, authorize the importation of those articles for a limited time from any such foreign island, for the supply of the inhabitants; but such importation must be by British subjects, and in British-built ships, owned by his majesty's subjects, and

† Sect. 10.

and na
of this

Sac
rican co
ever sh
the pro
wick, t
or New
within t
nalty of
of publi
all those
the advi
the imp
heading
timber c
hogs, pu
biscuit,
rice, oat
limited ti
ply of th

AND,
jesty in co
authorize
impower
thorize,
bread, fl
the United
and fisher
which imp
regulations
in such or

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1793.

Plantation
Track.

Intercourse
with the Ame-
rican Colonies.

* Sect. 11.

† Sect. 12.

and navigated according to law*. Such is the whole of this act, which relates to the West-Indies.

SECONDLY, it ordains, with regard to the American colonies, that no goods or commodities whatever shall be imported from the United States into the provinces of *Nova Scotia* or *New Brunswick*, the *Island of Cape Breton*, *St. John's*, or *Newfoundland*, or into any country or island within their respective governments, under the penalty of the same forfeiture †. However, in cases of public emergency and distress, the governors of all those places (except Newfoundland) may, with the advice and consent of their council, authorize the importation of *scantling, planks, staves, heading-boards, shingles, hoops, or squared timber* of any sort; *horses, neat-cattle, sheep, hogs, poultry, or live-stock* of any sort; *bread, biscuit, flour, pease, beans, potatoes, wheat, rice, oats, barley, or grain* of any sort, for a limited time, from the United States, for the supply of the inhabitants.

AND, with regard to *Newfoundland*, his majesty in council may by order from time to time authorize, or by warrant under his sign manual empower the governor of Newfoundland to authorize, in case of necessity, the importation of *bread, flour, Indian corn, and live-stock*, from the United States for the supply of the inhabitants and fishermen, for the then ensuing season only; which importation is to be conformable to such regulations and restrictions as shall be specified in such order, or warrant: and such special im-

PART III.
IN TRADE
JANUARY 1883
1874. to 1883.
Printed at
the Press
of the
Sess. 13.

portations, whether to *Nova Scotia* and the other places, or to *Newfoundland*, must be by British subjects, and in British-built ships, owned by his majesty's subjects, and navigated according to law.

† Sect. 14.

FURTHER, no goods or commodities whatever are to be imported from the United States by sea or coastwise into the province of *Quebec*, or the countries or islands within that government, or up the River St. Lawrence, under the penalty of the forfeiture before mentioned †.

‡ Sect. 1.

THE import of American articles from the foreign islands, which the governors might under this act permit occasionally for the supply of the inhabitants, was soon converted into a traffic of importing, and then exporting to others of our own islands. This being contrary to the design of the measure, it was provided by stat. 29. *Geo.* 3. c. 56. that such exportation, or the putting on board any ship, boat, or vessel, or bringing to any quay with intent to export, should be punished with a forfeiture of the articles in question, and of the ship, boat, or vessel †.

§ Sect. 2.

The better to guard against such exportation, no articles of the same sort that may be lawfully exported, are to be shipped till the exporter has made oath, that none of them were imported, under such permission, from a foreign island §. By stat. 31. *Geo.* 3. c. 38. the prohibition to import from any foreign island in the West Indies, is extended to any foreign colony or plantation on the continent of *South America*.

ET

THE

THE
States
6. was
stat. 30
the for
portati
stock;
portati
or live-
pease,
ley, or
THE
ed by st
from for
was qua
which al
ported i
America
namely,
black-he
locusts,
the same
turpent
ture, fro
New Bru
AMON
vating an
United S
c. 29. fed
countries
and legal

PART III.

FROM THE
MARCH 1783
TO A. D. 1794.

Plantation
Trade.

THE prohibition of import from the United States to Quebec in 14th sect. of stat. 28. *Geo.* 3. c. 6. was qualified by stat. 29. *Geo.* 3. c. 16. and stat. 30. *Geo.* 3. c. 8. in cases of emergency. By the former the king in council may allow the importation of *bread, flour, Indian corn, and live stock*; by the latter, the governor may allow the importation of *neat-cattle, sheep, hogs, poultry, or live-stock of any sort; bread, biscuit, flour, pease, beans, potatoes, wheat, rice, oats, barley, or grain of any sort, or flour made thereof.*

THE prohibition in stat. 28. *Geo.* 3. c. 6. amended by stat. 31. *Geo.* 3. c. 38. to import timber from foreign islands, or colonies in South America, was qualified by stat. 33. *Geo.* 3. c. 50. sect. 13. which allows certain enumerated species to be imported in British ships from the continent of South America, and from Trinidad, and Porto Rico; namely, *bully-tree, purple-heart, green-heart, black-heart, mastic, wallabaw, yellow sanders, locusts, or bastard mahogany.* Again, it is by the same act permitted to import *pitch, tar, and turpentine*, of their own growth and manufacture, from the United States into Nova Scotia and New Brunswick, in British ships.

AMONG the parliamentary provisions for cultivating an intercourse between our colonies, and the United States, may be reckoned stat. 30. *Geo.* 3. c. 29. sect. 2. which allows goods, the produce of countries bordering on the province of Quebec, and legally imported into that province, by land,

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1792.

Plantation
Trade.

The American
Orders in
Council.

or inland navigation, to be imported from thence into Great Britain, in like manner as if they were the produce of Quebec.

It now remains to consider the orders in council, that were made from time to time for carrying into execution the powers lodged in his majesty by stat. 23. *Geo.* 3. c. 36. for regulating the trade with America; and which were reserved for this place, that they might not interrupt the train in which it was convenient to arrange the foregoing statutes, all belonging to the same subject.

THE first order was made 14 May 1783; by which it was directed, that oil, and unmanufactured goods and merchandize, the growth or production of the United States, might be imported directly from thence into this kingdom, either in British or American ships, upon payment of the same duties as if imported from a British plantation in America; and that there should be the same drawbacks, exemptions, and bounties on merchandize exported from Great-Britain to the United States, as on the like goods exported to a British plantation in America; and American ships that had come into port since 20 January 1783, were to be admitted to an entry, and entitled to the benefit of this order.

THE act under which the above order was made having expired, and a new act passed to the same effect, a new order was thereupon made. This order was dated 6 June 1783, and varied somewhat from the former. Instead of the general words there used, it enumerated the articles that were to be

be ad-
pitch,
bowpr
be land
and the
allowan
cording

THIS
within
how tim
pared to
governin

As ye
trade bet
but on
purpose;
im, fug
and pime
ships own
gated acc
to the Un
and subje
exported

Such v
jesty's go
between th
An order
cilitate thi
given on
West-Indi
goods to r
upon the

be admitted upon the plantation-duty; namely, pitch, tar, turpentine, indigo, masts, yards, and bowsprits. It further directed, that tobacco might be landed from thence, on paying the old subsidy, and then be warehoused, upon bond, with the allowance for payment of the further duty according to the acts in force.

THIS variation in the orders of council, issued within less than a month one from the other, shews how unsettled men's minds were, and how unprepared to agree upon any permanent system for governing the American trade.

As yet, nothing had been done to regulate the trade between our colonies and the United States; but on 2 July 1783, an order came out for that purpose; by which permission was given to export rum, sugar, molasses, coffee, cocoa-nuts, ginger, and pimento, by British subjects, in British-built ships owned by his majesty's subjects, and navigated according to law, from the West-India islands to the United States, on payment of the same duty, and subject to the like regulations, as if they were exported to a British colony in America.

SUCH was the limited intercourse which his majesty's government thought it expedient to allow between the United States and the British colonies.

An order was issued on 5 September 1783, to facilitate this intercourse, by directing, that bonds given on clearing out from Great-Britain or the West-Indies, and carrying the above-mentioned goods to the United States, should be discharged upon the like certificates as are required by the

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1792.

Plantation
Trade.

Act of Navigation, stat. 12 *Car.* 2. c. 18. sect. 19. to discharge bonds given in Great-Britain for the due landing of any other goods in the United States; and direction was given that all bonds taken since the date of the former order, should be discharged on the like certificate.

By an order of 5 November 1783, an amendment was made in the order of 6 June 1783, respecting the importation of tobacco, by directing, that in case of importation into the ports of London Bristol, Liverpool, Cowes, Whitehaven, or Greenock, the importer might be allowed to give bond for the old subsidy, as well as the further duties due, in the manner and with the allowances mentioned by the acts on that subject; and if such tobacco should be taken out of the warehouses, at any of those ports, to be exported, the bonds should be discharged in the manner mentioned in the acts of parliament on that subject. Some doubt arising concerning the allowance here made, an order came out on 19 November 1783, whereby it was declared, that the said order should not extend to the making any allowance for payment of the old subsidy; and the port of Glasgow was added to those named in the said order of 5 November 1783.

ON 26 December 1783, a new order was issued, containing, for the first time, the whole regulation for the American trade, both with Great-Britain and with the colonies; and this order is particularly deserving of notice, as the subject was there

there
tinued.

IN
descrip
been a
merate
except
nufact
now ad
cond o
added a
hibited,
the wor
" or me
" this k
" oil), a
" yards,
tobacco
ration m
prompt

THE
intercour
lonies, w
tation f
to the U
step furt
portatio
States.
time, her
staves, h
other spec
hogs, po

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1763,
TO A. D. 1792.

Plantation
Trade.

there thrown into that form in which it has continued, with very little variation, ever since.

In this order, there is another variation in the description of the articles; that is, oil, which had been a permitted article in the first, but not enumerated in the second order, was not expressly excepted; and the general description of *unmanufactured goods*, used in the first order, was now added to the articles enumerated in the second order; to which general description was added a guard, to prevent goods, otherwise prohibited, from coming in under this permission; the words run thus: "any unmanufactured goods, or merchandize, the importation of which into this kingdom is not prohibited by law (except oil), and any pitch, tar, turpentine, indigo, masts, yards, and bowsprits." The regulation about tobacco was retained, together with the last alteration made for taking away the allowance for prompt payment of the old subsidy.

THE orders that had hitherto been made for the intercourse between the United States and our colonies, went no further than to permit the *exportation* from the West Indies of certain articles to the United States. The present order went a step further, and laid down a rule for the *importation* of certain articles from the United States. It was ordered, that pitch, tar, turpentine, hemp, flax, masts, yards, and bowsprits, staves, heading-boards, timber, shingles, and all other species of lumber; horses, neat-cattle, sheep, hogs, poultry, and all other species of live-stock, and

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783
TO A. D. 1794.

Plantation
Trade.

and live provisions; peas, beans, potatoes, wheat, flour, bread, biscuit, rice, oats, barley, and all other species of grain, being the growth, and production of any of the United States, might be imported by British subjects in British-built ships, owned by his majesty's subjects, and navigated according to law, from any port of the United States to any of his majesty's West India islands, the Bahama islands, and the Bermuda or Somer islands. The export from the West Indies was continued on the same footing as by the former order; and the whole of the regulations of the present order were made to extend to all goods imported from and shipped for exportation to the United States since 20 December 1783.

THE orders issued on 18 June and 30 July 1784 (the act under which the first of them was made continuing only to 1 August) conformed precisely with the one of the former year just mentioned. On 27 August in the same year, there came out a fresh order, grounded on the act passed that session of parliament respecting goods of the Baltic. By this order the same drawback was allowed on exportation of foreign hemp, or iron, to the British colonies, or to the United States, as are allowed by law on their exportation to other foreign ports. By an order made 24 November 1784, the port of *Lancaster* was added to the other ports for warehousing tobacco imported from the United States.

THE act passed in the sessions 1784, was made to continue to 5 April 1785; the acts passed after that

that w
or ce
the fo
added,
trade
colonie
no go
manufa
ported
New-I
dencies
poultry
live pr
flour, b
other sp
and the
only, an
owned b
cording
governo
vice of
clamatio
inhabitar
whatsoev
the Unit
ports of
AN or
lowing
terms as
regard
tion betw

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1763,
TO A. D. 1792.Plantation
Trade.

that were in like manner annual; and so were the orders of council made upon them. The annual order made 8 April 1783, pursued the order of the former year precisely; besides which was added, for the first time, a regulation for the trade between the United States and the British colonies in North America. It was ordered, that no goods or commodities being the growth or manufacture of the United States, should be imported into the provinces of *Novu Scotia* or *New-Brunswick*, and their respective dependencies, except horses, neat-cattle, sheep, hogs, poultry, and all other species of live-stock, and live provisions; pease, beans, potatoes, wheat, flour, bread, biscuit, rice, oats, barley, and all other species of grain; also lumber of every sort; and these were to be imported by British subjects only, and in none other than British-built ships, owned by his majesty's subjects, and navigated according to law, and only during such time as the governors of those provinces should, with the advice of their council, declare the same by proclamation to be necessary for the supply of the inhabitants: further, no goods or commodities whatsoever, being the growth or manufacture of the United-States, were to be imported into the ports of the province of Quebec.

An order was made 15 February 1786, for allowing the warehousing of rice upon the same terms as were prescribed in former orders with regard to tobacco, preserving the same distinction between the ports there named and others.

IN

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1792.

Plantation
Trade.

IN the annual order made 24 March 1786, were contained some few variations from the former. The exception from the enumerated articles, which had hitherto been confined to oil, was now extended to blubber, whale-fins, and spermaceti; and the word *oil* was changed into *fish-oil*; the importation might be either in British-built ships owned by his majesty's subjects, and navigated according to law; or if in American ships, might be until 1 Jan. 1787 in ships *belonging* to the subjects of the United States, and whereof the master and three-fourths of the mariners were subjects of the United States: but if after 1 Jan. 1787 they were American ships, they were to be ships *built* in the United States, and owned and navigated as before-mentioned. These two alterations were, no doubt, suggested by the discussions that were now frequently had on the subject of the Southern Whale-fishery, and the shipping and navigation of the country, and which led to the forming two bills that were passed into laws in the then session of parliament. Conformably with the ideas then prevailing, the expression of *British ships* was changed into *British-built ships*.

AN act having been passed in the last session of parliament respecting the importation of tobacco, the former directions on this head were dropped in the present order, and that article was directed to be imported in conformity to the regulations of stat. 25. *Geo. 3.*; but the special wording on that subject was retained and transferred to the article of rice. In the part that regulates the trade be-

tween

tween
tobacco
ported
of ban
" the
as per

In the
dition
now ru
tar, tur
masts,
policy
ation wa
in the c
and na

Again,
enumer
Nova S
the view
what cap
sort of
staves, H
other res
the fore

March
mentio
West Ind
those reg
Geo. 3.

THE a
that of
that whe

PART III.

FROM THE
PAGE 1783,
TO A. D. 1788.Plantation
Trade.

tween the West India islands and the United States, tobacco is added as an article that may be imported from America *in the fair and lawful way of barter and traffic* "between the people of "the United States and those of the West Indies," as permitted by stat. 25. *Geo.* 3. just mentioned.

IN the annual order made 4 April 1787, an addition was made to the enumerated articles, which now run in this order: *pig-iron, bar-iron, pitch, tar, turpentine, rosin, pot-ash, pearl-ash, indigo, masts, yards, bowsprits*; and conformably with the policy begun in the last annual order, if the importation was in American ships, they were to be *built* in the countries of the United States, and owned and navigated as required in the former order. Again, the following articles were added to the enumerated articles allowed to be imported into *Nova Scotia* and *New Brunswick*, rather with the view of better explaining, as it should seem, what came under the word *lumber*, namely, every sort of squared timber, scantling, planks, boards, staves, heading-boards, shingles, and hoops. In other respects this order conformed with the one of the foregoing year, and the annual order made 19 March 1788 conformed with that of 1787 just mentioned, except that every thing relating to the West Indies and the British colonies was left out, those regulations being introduced into stat. 28. *Geo.* 3. passed that session of parliament.

THE annual order made 3 April 1789, pursued that of the foregoing year in every thing, only that *wheat*, which had been prohibited by an order

PART III.

FROM THE
PAGE 1783,
26 A. D. 1792.

Plantation
Trade.

order of council dated 25 June 1788, on account of an alarm about the Hessian fly, which was supposed to have infested the American crop, was added to the articles excepted from importation. The annual order made in April 1790 contained no alterations from that of the foregoing year, but that *wheat* was no longer among the excepted articles.

SOME doubt had been started upon the meaning of the American order, which applied to it in all its changes from the first issue of it to the last; namely, What was to be the construction as to those articles imported from the United States which were not enumerated or described in the order? And upon examining the order itself, a doubt was raised upon the wording. Some contended, that the words towards the close of the first section, *and no other*, were to be understood as referring to the *articles*; and then the meaning would be, that no other *articles* than those enumerated and described should be admitted at all. Others contended, that *no other* referred to the *duty*; and the meaning was, the articles enumerated should pay the duty there specified, and *no other* duty: and they held, that those articles that were excepted, and all other articles from the United States, should be imported upon *the general duty* to which they would be subject, if coming from any other place. The latter is most probably the sense in which the words were used by the framers of the first order; it was certainly the sense in which they had been construed

at the
was th
should
ting be
ment,
whole
accordi
in whic
which th
having i
the word

THE
follow:
ing in th
maceti, a
the impo
by law pr
or manu
United S
in the an
ment of
payable
ported fro
his majest
in the cor
and when
the same
not under
lowest of
intitled to
THE a
worded co

PART II.

FROM THE
BLACK 1783
TO A. D. 1791

at the custom-house. But to remove all doubt, it was thought proper, that an order of council should be made for explaining this doubt, and putting beyond all dispute the words of an instrument, that contained the law for governing the whole trade with the United States. This was accordingly done by an order made 6 Oct. 1790; in which likewise was removed an ambiguity to which the word *oil* was subject, from the printer having interposed a comma between that word and the word *fish*.

THE provisions of this explanatory order are as follow: That oil made from fish or creatures living in the sea, and blubber, whale-fins, and spermaceti, and also all other goods and merchandize, the importation of which into this kingdom is not by law prohibited, being the growth, production, or manufacture of any of the territories of the United States, and not enumerated or described in the annual order, may be imported upon payment of such duties of custom and excise as are payable on the like goods and merchandize imported from countries not under the dominion of his majesty, according to tables *A.* and *D.* and *F.* in the consolidation act, or any subsequent law; and where different duties are there imposed on the same goods coming from different countries not under the king's dominion, then upon the lowest of such duties; and such goods are to be intitled to drawbacks, according to those tables.

THE annual order issued 1 April 1791 was worded conformably with this explanation; and the

PART III.

FROM THE
TREATY-1783
TO A. D. 1792.

*Navigation
Trade.*

The American
Treaty.

the order issued 1 April 1792, is a literal copy of that of the preceding year; and upon this order, supported by annual acts of continuance, the trade with the United States was carried on till the year 1796, when this portion of the American trade was settled by treaty, which gave rise to stat. 37. Geo. 3. c. 97.

By this act, it is made lawful to import into this kingdom, directly from any of the territories of the United States of America, in British-built ships or vessels, owned, navigated, and registered according to law, or in ships built in the countries belonging to the United States of America, or any of them, or in ships taken by any of the ships or vessels of war belonging to the government, or any of the inhabitants of the said United States, having commissions or letters of marque and reprisal from the government of the said United States, and condemned as lawful prize, and owned by the subjects of the said United States, or any of them, and whereof the master and three-fourths of the mariners, at least, are subjects of the said United States, any goods, wares, or merchandize, the growth, production, or manufacture of the United States, which are not prohibited by law to be imported from foreign countries, upon payment of such duties of customs and excise, as are payable on the like articles, when imported in British ships from any other foreign country; and where those duties are different, then upon the lowest of them.

FURTHER, it is ordained, that *pig iron, bar iron,*

*iron,
pearl
sprits,
of the
nufactu
which
from an
product
in Amer
on the
ships fro
rica, tho
heretofor
tervailing
ported in
THIS a
and rice,
and also r
that do n
provisions
Geo. 3. c
the same
by Great
THIS ac
In the year
by the terr
article of
rangements
ected, ref
by the end
iminaries
sting war,*

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1805Plantation
Trade,

iron, pitch, tar, turpentine, rosin, pot ash, pearl ash, mahogany, masts, yards, and bowsprits, the growth, production, or manufacture of the United States, and all staves, and unmanufactured goods and merchandise whatsoever, which are not prohibited by law to be imported from any foreign country, being the growth, or production of the United States, may be imported in American or British ships, as before described, on the like duty, as if imported in British built ships from a British island, or plantation in America, though not accompanied with the certificates heretofore required; subject, however, to the countervailing duties, imposed by this act, when imported in American ships.

THIS act retains the provisions about *tobacco* and *rice*, that used to be in the annual orders; and also regulations about duties and drawbacks, that do not properly belong to this work. The provisions of this act were re-enacted in stat. 41. Geo. 3. c. 95. in order to communicate to Ireland the same commercial intercourse as was enjoyed by Great Britain.

THIS act was to continue as long as the treaty. In the year 1805, it was discovered that the treaty, by the terms of it, was at an end. By the 28th article of the treaty it was agreed, that if new arrangements should not be agreed upon and perfected, respecting the subject of the 12th article, by the end of two years, from the signing of preliminaries of peace for the termination of the existing war, then the whole of the treaty, except

U

the

PART III.

FROM THE
YEAR 1783,
TO A. D. 1800.

Plantation
Trade.

the first ten articles, (which ten articles do not make the subject of this act) should cease and expire. No steps were taken towards such arrangement; accordingly that part of the treaty, and with it the act of parliament which carried it into execution, expired. It was, however, deemed expedient, that the navigation and commerce between the United States and this kingdom, should still be kept up, and an act, stat. 45. *Geo.* 3. c. 35. was passed, for continuing stat. 37. *Geo.* 3. to the 1st June, 1806. It was further continued by stat. 46. *Geo.* 3. c. 16. to the 1st June, 1807. The articles imported are, by these acts, to pay the duties imposed in the new Consolidation Act, stat. 43. *Geo.* 3. c. 68. except corn and flour, which are to pay the duties imposed by the Corn Act, stat. 44. *Geo.* 3. c. 109.

Free Port Act.

ANOTHER point in the present policy with regard to the plantations, is to encourage the trade that can be carried on by means of free-ports in the West Indies. For this purpose the act of 6 *Geo.* 3. which had been dropped, as far as regarded the free-ports in the island of *Dominica*, ever since stat. 21. *Geo.* 3. and was now upon the point of expiring *in toto*, was repealed by stat. 27. *Geo.* 3. c. 27. as far as regarded importation or exportation, or the admission of vessels, or the duties payable thereon*. The repealing act then goes on to make regulations *de novo*, adding to the number of ports before opened, restricting the commodities admissible to certain enumerated articles, and limiting the tonnage of the shipping.

* Sect. 1.

This

This together
subseq
the num
the ma
by whi
present
THU
indigo,
wood,
hides,
furs, to
mahoga
horses,
or produ
rica, bel
foreign I
and bulli
be impor
the ports
lego Ba
Jamaica
of Gren
of Domi
island of
Such imp
schooner,
deck, and
and must
of some
and the f
might ex

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783
TO A. D. 1800.Plantation
Trade.

This repealing act has itself been lately repealed, together with the several acts which had been subsequently made for amending it, and increasing the number of free-ports. I shall, however, state the matter of these acts; in order that all the steps by which the policy of free-ports advanced to its present state, may be remembered.

Thus, by stat. 27. *Geo. 3.* wool, cotton-wool, indigo, cochineal, drugs of all sorts, cocoa, log-wood, fustic, and all sorts of wood for dyers use, hides, skins, and tallow, beaver, and all sorts of furs, tortoise-shell, hard-wood or mill-timber, mahogany, and all other woods for cabinet-ware, horses, asses, mules, and cattle, being the growth or production of any colony or plantation in America, belonging to, or under the dominion of, any foreign European sovereign or state; and all coin and bullion, diamonds or precious stones, might be imported from such colonies or plantations into the ports of *Kingston, Savannah la Mer, Montego Bay*, and *Santa Lucia*, in the island of *Jamaica*, the port of *St. George* in the island of *Grenada*, the port of *Roseau*, in the island of *Dominica*, and the port of *Nassau*, in the island of *New Providence*, one of the *Bahamas*. Such importation must be in some foreign sloop, schooner, or other vessel, not having more than one deck, and not exceeding the burthen of seventy tons, and must be owned and navigated by the subjects of some foreign European sovereign or state*; and the same description of persons and ships might export from those ports rum being the

* Sect. 2.

PART III.

FROM THE
TRADE 1783
A.D. 1800.
Plantation
Trade.

produce of a British island, negroes brought into those islands in British-built ships, owned, navigated, and registered according to law, and all manner of goods that had been legally imported into those islands, except masts, yards, or bowsprits, pitch, tar, turpentine, and tobacco, and also except such iron as should have been brought from the British colonies or plantations in America*. The legality of such importation was to be first made appear to the satisfaction of the officer of the customs †.

* Sect. 4.

† Sect. 5.

THE enumerated articles so imported, might be exported to Great Britain or Ireland, under the same regulations as are laid down in the Act of Navigation, stat. 12. *Car.* 2. c. 18. and stat. 22. & 23. *Car.* 2. c. 26. and also in stat. 20. *Geo.* 3. c. 10. which laid open the colony-trade to Ireland ‡.

‡ Sect. 6.

No goods or commodities of the growth, production, or manufacture of Europe, or the East Indies, or other places beyond the Cape of Good Hope, were to be exported from the islands of Grenada or Dominica, or the Bahama Islands, to any other British colony or plantation in America or the West Indies §. The regulations of this act were enforced by the usual forfeiture of the ship and goods. No fee or reward was to be taken by the officers of the customs for any such foreign vessels, or the goods and merchandize imported or exported therein ||.

§ Sect. 7.

|| Sect. 8.

ALTERATIONS were afterwards made in this act. It being found that the limitation in the
tonnage

tonnage
the tra
c. 29.
Again,
who in
mitted
but wh
of such
this tra
sect. 7.
inhabit
rica.

By st
added to
ported.
by stat. 3
ropean g
from any
ships. T
nica, Jar
islands ha

THE st
Act, was
continue
continued
perpetual

By stat
ports was
coffee, the
tation, mi
and into a
muda Islan

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1800,
TO A. D. 1808.Plantation
Trade.

tonnage of the vessels was too great a restraint on the trade, it was taken off by stat. 30. *Geo. 3. c. 29.* but the vessels were limited to one deck. Again, it being strongly represented, that persons who inhabited within the limits of countries admitted by us to belong to European sovereigns, but who did not hold themselves to be subjects of such sovereigns, were anxious to participate in this trade, it was, by stat. 31. *Geo. 3. c. 38. sect. 7.* extended to vessels owned by any persons inhabiting such countries on the continent of America.

By stat. 33. *Geo. 3. c. 50. sect. 8.* tobacco was added to the free-port articles, that might be imported. The prohibition in sect. 7. was taken off by stat. 38. *Geo. 3. c. 39.* which allowed such European goods, and also all goods legally imported from any foreign colony, to be exported in British ships. This permission applied to Grenada, Dominica, Jamaica, Antigua, and Trinidad, all which islands had then their free-ports.

THE stat. 27. *Geo. 3.* like the former Free Port Act, was a regulation of experiment, and was to continue in force only for a limited time. It was continued by subsequent acts, and at length made perpetual by stat. 32. *Geo. 3. c. 37.*

By stat. 32. *Geo. 3. c. 43.* a sort of special free-ports was made for sugar and coffee. Sugar and coffee, the produce of any foreign country or plantation, might be imported into the port of Nassau, and into any other port in the Bahamas, or Bermuda Islands, that should be approved by his ma-

PART III.

FROM THE
YEAR 1783
TO A. D. 1806.

Plantation
Trade.

jefty in council, under the regulations of the Free Port Acts of 27. *Geo.* 3. and 30. *Geo.* 3.

By stat. 33. *Geo.* 3. c. 50. sect. 10. this policy, with respect to foreign sugar and coffee, was extended to such ports in the islands called *Caicos*, as should be approved by his majesty.

WHILE the import of foreign sugars was thus facilitated, it seemed consistent to repeal stat. 12. *Geo.* 2. c. 30. and 15. *Geo.* 2. c. 33. which continued to hold out an encouragement, (of which, however, our merchants, as has been before observed (*a*), never availed themselves) to carry our own sugars to foreign parts; this was accordingly done by stat. 34. *Geo.* 3. c. 42. sect. 7. Additions were further made to the number of free-ports; as by stat. 33. *Geo.* 3. c. 50. sect. 1. the port of Antonio, in the island of Jamaica, and that of St. John's, in the island of Antigua; the latter was only for a limited time, and was to cease, by its last continuance in stat. 41. *Geo.* 3. c. 97. on 10 July 1805; by stat. 36. *Geo.* 3. c. 55. the port of Scarbrough, in the island of Tobago; by stat. 37. *Geo.* 3. c. 77. the port of San Josef in the island of Trinidad; by stat. 41. *Geo.* 3. st. 2. c. 23. the port of Amsterdam, in the island of Curaçoa; and by stat. 42. *Geo.* 3. c. 102. the port of Road Harbour, in the island of Fortola; this latter was to continue, as an experiment, only to 1 July 1803; it was further continued, by 43. *Geo.* 3. c. 133. to 25. Mar. 1808.

(*a*) Vid. ant. 75.

SUCH

SUCH
stat. 27.
the addi
ferent t
to repea
matter o
such as
of other
island of
bour, in
Islands;
and the
This was
visions of
System, a
The same
Geo. 3. r
chineal,
justic, an
skins, an
tortoises
hogany,
horses; a
growth or
plantations
continent
dominion
state, and
rious stor
said count
Savannah
Antonio,

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.Plantation
Trade.New Free-Port
Act.

the Free
policy,
was ex-
ed *Caicos*,

was thus
al stat. 12.
which conti-
(of which,
before ob-
to carry our
accordingly
Additions
free-ports;
the port of
that of St.
e latter was
e, by its last
on 10 July
t of Scarbo,
37. *Geo.* 3.
and of Tri-
the port of
oa; and by
ad Harbour,
was to con-
ly 1803; it
c. 133. to

SUCH was the law under the Free Port Act, stat. 27. *Geo.* 3. and those which followed it. After the additions and alterations that had thus at different times been made, it was thought advisable to repeal all the former laws, to consolidate the matter of them into one act, to make perpetual such as were temporary, and to make an addition of other ports, namely, that of *St. Anne*, in the island of *Jamaica*, *Pitt's Town*, in *Portland Harbour*, in *Crooked Island*, one of the *Bahama Islands*; *Kingston*, in the island of *St. Vincent*, and the principal port in the island of *Bermuda*. This was done in stat. 45. *Geo.* 3. c. 57. the provisions of which, being the whole of the Free Port System, as it stands at present, are as follows: The same articles as were enumerated in stat. 27. *Geo.* 3. namely, *wool*, *cotton wool*, *indigo*, *cocaineal*, *drugs*, of all sorts, *cocoa*, *logwood*, *gastic*, and all sorts of *wood* for dyers use, *hides*, *skins*, and *tallow*, *beaver*, and all sorts of *furs*, *tortoises shell*, *hard wood* or *mill timber*, *mahogany*, and all other *woods* for cabinet ware, *horses*, *asses*, *mules*, and *cattle*, being the growth or production of any of the colonies or plantations in *America*, or of any country on the continent of *America*, belonging to, or under the dominion of any foreign European sovereign or state, and all *corn* and *bullion*, *diamonds* and *precious stones*, may be imported from any of the said countries into the several ports of *Kingston*, *Savannah la Mar*, *Montego Bay*, *Santa Lucea*, *Antonio*, and *St. Ann*, in the island of *Jamaica*;

SUCH

U 4

the

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.

Plantation
Trade.

the port of *St. George*, in the island of *Grenada*; the port of *Roseau*, in the island of *Dominica*; the port of *St. John's*, in the island of *Antigua*; the port of *San Josef*, in the island of *Trinidad*; the port of *Scarborough*, in the island of *Tobago*; the port of *Road Harbour*, in the island of *Tortola*; the port of *Nassau*, in the island of *New Providence*, one of the *Bahama* islands; the port of *Pitt's Town*, in *Portland Harbour*, in *Crooked Island*, another of the *Bahama* islands; the port of *Kingston*, in the island of *St. Vincent*; and the principal port in the island of *Bermuda*. Such importation must be in some foreign sloop, schooner, or other vessel not having more than one deck, and being owned and navigated by persons inhabiting any of the colonies, or plantations in America, or countries on the continent of America, belonging to, or under the dominion of, any foreign European sovereign or state *. *Tobacco* of the like growth (a) may be imported in like manner, and then re-exported to the United Kingdom, paying, on its importation here, the same duty as tobacco of our West Indies, or of the United States †.

* Sect. 1.

† Sect. 2, 3.

THE next part of the act relates to such of the above ports as are constituted special free-ports, for the importation of foreign *sugar* and *coffee*.

It

(a) The words of description here, are different from those in the former place, but they come to the same sense; they are "the growth of any island in the West Indies, or of any country on the continent of America," &c. &c. and they are adopted from the Tobacco Acts.

It is m
sau, in
port of
Crook
in the
island
in the
by his
produce
such fo
scribed
ported
from th
this kin
not of t

THE
the gene
commod
shall be
places, i

THUS
there is
ports, in
of the p
which ha
or vessel,
chandise,
into the
sprints,
except
from the
rica †.

PART III.
FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.
Plantation
Trade.

It is made lawful to import into the port of *Nassau*, in the island of *New Providence*; into the port of *Pitt's Town*, in *Portland Harbour*, in *Crooked Island*; and into such other port or ports in the *Bahama* islands; into the principal port in the island of *Bermuda*, and into such port or ports in the islands called *Caicos*, as shall be approved by his majesty in council, *sugar* and *coffee*, the produce of any foreign country or plantation, in such foreign ships and vessels as are above described; which *sugar* and *coffee* may be again exported free of duty. All *sugar* and *coffee* imported from the above-mentioned special free-ports, into this kingdom, is to be treated as *sugar* and *coffee* not of the British plantations *.

* Sect. 4, 5, 6.

THE act specially provides, in confirmation of the general law of the Colonies, that no goods or commodities other than those above-mentioned, shall be imported from the before-described foreign places, in foreign ships †.

† Sect. 7.

THUS far of the importation into the free-ports; there is permission given to export from the free-ports, in the before-described foreign vessels, *rum* of the produce of any British island, and *negroes*, which had been imported in any British-built ship or vessel, and all manner of goods, wares, or merchandise, which shall have been legally imported into the island, except *masts*, *yards*, or *bowsprits*, *pitch*, *tar*, and *turpentine*, and also except such *iron*, as shall have been brought from the British colonies or plantations in America ‡.

‡ Sect. 8.

THERE

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.

Plantation
Trade.

* Sect. 9.

† Sect. 11.

‡ Sect. 12, 13.

§ Sect. 14.

THERE is likewise permission given to export in British ships and vessels, from any of those free-port islands, to any British colony or plantation in America, or the West Indies, any goods or commodities whatever, of the manufacture of Europe; and also any goods which shall have been legally imported into those islands from any of the foreign plantations, or countries before described*. All the free-port articles, first enumerated, may be exported to the United Kingdom, conforming to the regulations of stat. 12. *Car.* 2. c. 18. stat. 22. & 23. *Car.* 2. c. 26. stat. 20. *Geo.* 3. c. 10 †. But no East India goods are allowed to be exported from any of the free-ports, to any British colony in America, or the West Indies; and if any foreign ship arrive at a free-port with India goods, such goods, and the ship, are liable to forfeiture ‡. To facilitate the trade of the free-ports, no custom-house fee is to be demanded of any foreign vessel, either upon importation or exportation §.

In this act, it had been omitted to insert the port of *Road Harbour*, in the island of *Tortola*, among the special free-ports for the importation of foreign sugar and coffee; a privilege which it had enjoyed under the terms of stat. 42. *Geo.* 3. c. 102. which had placed that port on the same footing, as to import and export, with the port of *Nassau*, in *New Providence*. It was afterwards judged proper to restore this port to its former capacity by stat. 46. *Geo.* 3. c. 72. This was done not absolutely, but by vesting a power in his majesty

in coun
exporta
and also
tion of
duty, u
be pleas
foreign
its arriv
compani
are not
quantity
THIS
of coun
regulatio
required
It wa
stance (o
policy in
the moth
articles for
in an inf
the same
be called
benefits o
of coloni
kingdom
fishery.
foundland
Mediterra
of fish co

PART III.

FROM THE
DECEMBER 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.

Plantation
Trade.

in council, to permit the same importation and exportation in that port, as in the port of Nassau; and also to permit the importation and exportation of all *sugar* whatsoever, without payment of duty, under such regulations as his majesty shall be pleased to direct. For distinguishing between foreign sugar, and sugar of the Virgin Islands, on its arrival in this kingdom, the latter is to be accompanied with a certificate; but such certificates are not to be granted for more than a certain quantity in each year.

THIS act was carried into execution by an order of council of 8 Oct. 1806, containing such special regulations, for distinguishing foreign sugar, as are required by the act.

It was thought expedient, in one more instance (*a*), to depart from a principal point of policy in our colonial system, that of confining to the mother country the export of European articles for the supply of the colonies; but this was in an instance where a colonial object could, at the same time, be greatly promoted; or it might be called an object of the mother country, as the benefits of the fishery, more than any other branch of colonial concern, seem to centre directly in this kingdom, especially those of the Newfoundland fishery. In the distress occasioned to the Newfoundland trade, by the war in the countries of the Mediterranean, it was considered whether a *dépôt* of fish could not be made at Gibraltar and Malta, and

(a) Vid. ant. 82.

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783.
TO A. D. 1806.
*Plantation
Trade.*

and the ancient markets be supplied from stores laid up at those fortresses. In projecting this new trade, it was seen, that not only a great easement would be given to the fish merchant, but great encouragement would be holden out to foreign purchasers, if the European produce, needed for the colonies, could be shipped and transported directly from those two places of resort. To authorize this, it was enacted by stat. 46. *Geo. 3. c. 116.* that *fruit, wine, oil, salt, or cork*, the produce of Europe, may be shipped at Malta or Gibraltar for exportation direct to the plantations in North America, in any British-built ship, which shall arrive with the produce of those fisheries, taken and cured by his majesty's subjects carrying on those fisheries.

THE remaining laws, made during this period, are such as were occasioned by the circumstances of the war with France and the other European powers; some of which were permanent regulations, and some of a temporary nature. Of the former kind are the laws for relaxing some of the prohibitions in the Act of Navigation; the first of which, stat. 34. *Geo. 3. c. 42. sect. 6.* enacts that any person alien born, and not naturalized, or made a denizen, residing in any place surrendered to his majesty in the West Indies, and who shall take the oath of allegiance according to the terms of capitulation, shall be intitled to exercise the trade or occupation of a merchant, or factor; this privilege was by stat. 37. *Geo. 3. c. 63. s. 5.*

ex-

extended
surrender

THE
majesty
fall into
placed u
who by
continue
1804. w
to make
merce t
one of t
Amiens,
but being
authority
Geo. 3. c.

THIS
council
British, b
ment of
tories and
ing any
regulation
governor
as the trad
but good

(a) This
enacted in th
ing stat. 45.
did not notic
alien ships, a
merchants is

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.

Plantation
Trade.

extended to all places, whatsoever, that should be surrendered to his majesty's arms (a).

THE Cape of Good Hope being taken by his majesty's arms in the late war, was not suffered to fall into the rank of other British colonies, but was placed under the special government of the king, who by a temporary act, stat. 37. *Geo.* 3. c. 21. continued by stat. 41. *Geo.* 3. c. 19. to 5 March 1804. was authorised by the advice of his council, to make regulations touching the trade and commerce to and from that settlement. This, being one of the places surrendered by the late peace of Amiens, fell again into the hands of the Dutch; but being re-captured in the present war, the same authority was again vested in his majesty by stat. 46. *Geo.* 3. c. 30.

THIS act was carried into execution by order of council 11 June 1806, which permits not only British, but neutral ships, to come to the settlement of the Cape of Good Hope, and its territories and dependencies, for importing or exporting any goods whatsoever, subject to duties and regulations to be established by his majesty or the governor; and in the mean time subject to such, as the trade was subject to, before the conquest; but goods imported from the king's dominions are

(a) This provision has, by mistake, been repeated and re-enacted in the temporary Act stat. 45. *Geo.* 3. c. 32. In drawing stat. 45. *Geo.* 3. they copied stat. 37. *Geo.* 3. and they did not notice, that while the provision, there made concerning alien ships, applied only to the then war, this concerning alien merchants is perpetual.

PART XL

FROM THE
PEACE 1763,
TO A. D. 1806.

Maintaining
Trade.

The Indemnity Act.

are to pay no duty: no goods from the eastward are to be imported, but by the East India Company. This order is not to prevent ships employed in the southern whale fishery, from carrying it on as before: no arms, artillery, gunpowder, or ammunition are to be imported. In other respects the order directs, that this settlement shall be liable to the general laws of trade and navigation.

THE other acts were for indemnifying governors of West India islands, who had found it necessary to allow the importation of provisions and lumber, and the export of produce in exchange for them, in foreign bottoms; or who, as in the case of Tobago and St. Domingo, had done the same, in conformity with the capitulations by which those two islands had been surrendered; such irregular but necessary traffic was justified by the indemnifying act stat. 34. Geo. 3. c. 35. The indulgence was only for that year, but it was annually renewed during the war; and by stat. 39. & 40. Geo. 3. c. 108. the governor of Surinam, which had recently been surrendered to his majesty's arms, was included with the other West India governors.

THE last annual act of indemnity was stat. 39. & 40. Geo. 3. c. 76. Peace returned, and the need of this irregular trade was at an end. It commenced again with the renewal of hostilities in 1803; but no notice was taken of it by parliament, till the session, 46. Geo. 3. when an Act of Indemnity, in the form of preceding ones, was passed;

and

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1763
TO A. D. 1804.

Plantation
Trade,

* Ch. 111.

and soon after another act was passed* for attaining the object without the necessity of violating the law, which had hitherto been the only mode of meeting such emergencies. It was now made lawful for his majesty in council to permit, or to authorise the governors in the West Indies, and on the continent of South America, in such manner, and under such restrictions, as to his majesty shall seem fit, to permit, when the necessity of the case shall appear to his majesty to require it, from time to time, during the present war, and for six months after the ratification of a treaty of peace, the importation and exportation of any such goods as shall be mentioned in such order, in any ships of a state in amity, in such manner as his majesty shall direct. However such goods (except *staves* and *lumber*) must be of the country to which the ship belongs; and no exportation in such ships is allowed of *sugar, indigo, cotton, wool, coffee, or cocoa*.

THE design of this act was carried into execution by an order of council 17 Sept. 1806, by which the governors and lieutenant governors of the islands and colonies in the West Indies, and of the lands and territories on the continent of South America, to his majesty belonging, are authorized to permit for 12 months, in neutral ships, the importation of *staves* and *lumber*, and also of every kind of *provisions* (*beef, pork, and butter* always excepted) being the growth or produce of the country to which the ship belongs; and also the exportation from the place, to which the

e eastward
dia Com-
ships em-
om carry-
ry, gun-
orted. In
settlement
trade and

g governors
d it neces-
visions and
n exchange
y, as in the
ad done the
ns by which
; such irre-
d by the in-
The in-
it was an-
by stat. 39.
of Surinam,
to his ma-
other West

was stat. 39.
ed, and the
nd. It com-
hostilities in
parliament,
ft of Indem-
was passed*;
and

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.

Plantation
Trade.

Decisions and
Law Opinions.

the before-mentioned importation was made, of *rum* and *molasses*, and any other goods, except *sugar*, *indigo*, *cotton wool*, *coffee*, and *cocoa*; there is a reservation that such permission may be determined or varied, before the expiration of 12 months, on six months notice of any order of council for that purpose. An addition was made to the articles of import by an order of council 1 Oct. 1806, namely, *horses*, *mules*, *asses*, *neat-cattle*, *sheep*, *hogs*, *poultry*, and every other species of live-stock, and live provisions.

THE division of our subject brings us now to such matter, as is to be collected from the decisions of courts, and the opinions of law officers of the crown.

A discussion was raised whether *Teneriffe* was one of the Western Islands, from which by stat. 15. *Car.* 2. c. 7. f. 7. recognised and re-enacted in stat. 4. *Geo.* 3. c. 15. f. 31. wine may be imported into the plantations. The collector of Jamaica had seized a cargo of such wine, and the court there had condemned it. After some difference here between the lawyers, and the commissioners of the customs, it was agreed by the law officers, that *Teneriffe* is not one of the Azores, or Western Islands, (a) and that it is in Africa; and, as such, its produce is not prohibited from being

(a) The wording in stat. 15. *Car.* is "Western Islands of Azores;" in stat. 4. *Geo.* 3. it is "Western Islands, or Azores;" in stat. 12. *Car.* 2. c. 18. it is "Western Islands, commonly called Azores."

being
Indies.

THE
ther *Can*
and *Jer*
of *Afric*
from the
stat. 12.
sidered
which ca
9th & 14
relied up
that if th
still they
Spanish
tion Act,
to by our
and avow
tion: in
considered
may be
wines.

THIS
counsel, (
commodit
sect. 3. f
English fl
wines fro
lected by

(a) Sir

being carried directly from thence to the West-Indies. (a)

THE officers of the customs had doubted whether *Canary wines* could be entered from Guernsey and Jersey; that is, whether they are a production of Africa, in which case they must come directly from the Canaries or from Spain, by sect. 14. of stat. 12. *Car.* 2. or whether they are to be considered as a part of Europe, like Madeira, in which case they may come from Guernsey. The 9th & 14th sections of stat. 12. *Car.* 2. c. 18. were relied upon as a ground of decision. It was urged, that if the Canaries were deemed to be in Africa, still they had never been considered in the light of Spanish colonies; from the time of the Navigation Act, to the present, they had been resorted to by our traders, and they were treated as an open and avowed place of trade by the act of navigation: in short, it was said, the Canaries may be considered as a part of Spain, and their wines may be brought to Guernsey, as other Spanish wines.

THIS point was submitted to an eminent counsel, (b) who saw the difficulty, that African commodities should be expressly prohibited by sect. 3. from being imported in any other than English ships, and that the exemption of Canary wines from that prohibition, is only to be collected by implication from the expressions used in

X

sect.

(a) Sir A. Macdonald, and Sir J. Scott, 20 April 1791.

(b) Mr. Grant.

PART III

FROM THE

PAGE 178

TO A. D. 1800

Plantation
Trade.

PART III

FROM THE
PEACE 1763
TO A. D. 1800.*Navigation
Trade.*

sect. 9: and yet when it is there said, that Canary wines imported in other than English shipping, shall be liable to aliens duty, it does seem necessarily to follow, that, subject to such duty, they may be imported in ships of another description; in other words, that they are not to be considered as African produce, but are adopted into the class of European commodities, with which they are enumerated in this section. If that be the meaning of the section, it follows, says the learned counsel, that like other wines of the growth of Spain, they may be imported in Spanish ships; and unless this construction is adopted, that part of the section, which relates to these wines, is altogether nugatory and absurd; and therefore, he thought, it is to be understood as giving to Canary wines, by necessary implication, the character of an European commodity; but as wine is the only article mentioned, this implication does not extend to any other part of the produce of those islands.

It was then considered what other articles of produce could be obtained from the Canaries; and among these, it was noticed, that barilla came from thence, an article used in our manufactures, and of much more importance than the wines; besides which, it was said, there are other articles of produce, which were formerly not known, so as to come into contemplation, at the time of passing the Navigation Act. The case of law, together with these additional circumstances of interest and importance, was then laid before the

Attor-

Attor
that
and
the N
sect.
strong
tion o
bitory
as proh
bottom
He tho
the Can
a part o
vigation
obtaine
islands,
spect to
the othe
that the
Africa,
strued as
upon pay
other pro
cept in
He add
wines ha
Car. 2.
section.
the circ
part of A

Attorney-General, (a) who was inclined to think, that if the Canaries were laid down in maps, and were considered, at the time of passing the Navigation Act, as part of Africa, the 9th sect. did not afford an inference sufficiently strong to make that section operate as an exception of Canary wines out of the general prohibitory words of sect. 3. if sect. 3. is to be taken as prohibiting generally the importation in foreign bottoms of the other produce of the Canaries. He thought the sect. 9. furnished a suspicion, that the Canaries were not considered or described as a part of Africa, at the time of making the Navigation Act. However the practice which had obtained with respect to importations from these islands, while a contrary practice obtained with respect to the Madeira Islands, seemed to him, on the other hand, a strong circumstance to shew, that the Canaries were considered as a part of Africa, and that the 9th sect. has not been construed as sufficient to warrant the importation, even upon payment of the alien duties, of the wines or other produce of those islands into England, except in such shipping, as is described in sect. 3. He added, that he had been informed, Canary wines had actually been forfeited under stat. 12. Car. 2. when not imported according to the 3d section. So that, upon the whole, he put it upon the circumstance of the Canaries being deemed a part of Africa at the time of passing the act, whe-

X 2

ther

(a) Sir J. Scott, 23 May, 1796.

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.

Plantation
Trade.

ther by direct evidence of documents, or by the traditionary evidence of practice and uniform usage.

THE Solicitor-General (a) did not think the inference drawn from sect. 9. could be construed to affect the positive enactment in sect. 3. for he thought it does not apply to that section, but to another section generally prohibiting the importation of specified commodities, except in English shipping, or shipping of the country, namely sect. 8. immediately preceding. He thought, that those who alledge the Canaries not to have been deemed a part of Africa at the time of passing the Navigation Act, should take upon them the *onus* of such proof, in which, he admitted, the sect. 9. might be adduced as evidence; but that alone, he thought, was not sufficient to prove the allegation. If they could make out such fact, he then thought that Canary wines, and other articles enumerated in sect. 8. which are the produce of the Canaries, may be imported in Spanish vessels, and may be brought from the Canaries in British or Spanish vessels to Guernsey or Jersey, and thence imported into Great Britain; but he thought the practice, which had prevailed, was cotemporaneous evidence, that the Canaries were deemed at the time of passing the Navigation Act, as a part of Africa; in like manner as the practice of admitting Madeira wine in other than British ships, is a degree of evidence, that,

(a) Sir J. Mitford.

that, at the time of passing that act, Madeira was deemed a part of Europe.

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783.
TO A. D. 1806.

Plantation
Trade.

THE island of Tobago being re-taken in this war, it was proposed to bring in a bill to revive stat. 36. *Geo.* 3. c. 55, which makes the port of Scarborough in that island a free port, as if the act had lost its force by the capture of the island; and the law officers were of that opinion. To this it was objected, that nothing less than a legislative act can repeal an act of parliament; that the old statutes concerning Calais and Gascony, still in the statute books, are, by the editors, called *obsolete*, and not repealed; meaning, that they have now no object to apply to; but that they would operate, if those places were again possessions of the crown, and so became objects of English laws: it was never known, that the destruction, or suspension of any thing, that was the object of an act of parliament, was construed to amount to a repeal of the act; if it was, the statute-law would be liable to repeal daily, without our knowing it, when there are changes in manufactures and commerce. It was asked, if it is necessary to revive this Free Port Act, by a new law, why not pass an act to revive all the other Acts of Navigation, for this re-captured island? but, it is admitted that the other Acts of Navigation attach upon it, without any such Parliamentary declaration, though they are only general laws, while this act, which was made purposely for the island, is denied to have the same quality of revivor and application, which seems

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.

Plantation
Trade.

somewhat inconsistent, and without principle. However, notwithstanding these considerations a bill was brought in, though it did not, for some other reasons, proceed through its stages. In the following session 45. *Geo.* 3. the new Free Port Act, providing for the port of Scarborough, among other free ports, any further measure was unnecessary.

A question respecting *Smith* a natural born subject of his majesty, who had come here as master of an American ship, was submitted to the law officers; (a) who were of opinion that being a natural-born subject of his majesty, and not having been admitted a citizen of the United States till 6 May 1796, he could not be considered, with respect to this country, as a subject of the United States, so as to intitle him to be master of a ship, belonging to the United States, trading to this country. They adverted to the opinion given heretofore by *Sir Joseph Yorke*, who held that a Scotchman, having been made a burgher of Stockholm, and coming here as master of a Swedish ship (b), was not intitled to be considered as a Swede in Great Britain his native country.

The above opinion was grounded upon the old American order of council, but the wording in the stat. 27. *Geo.* 3. for carrying on the American trade, is the same. The privy council adopted this opinion of the law officers, and the lords, in their

(a) *Sir W. Scott, Sir J. Scott, Sir J. Mitford, 31 May 1797.*

(b) *Vid. ant. 193.*

their l
prefec
would,
terest
was th
in whic
forward
to take
mended
enter h
copy of
commis
that aft
not be

BUT
for in a
King's I
denizatio
who had
was the
rican sh
Marrya
chequer
firmed. (which tha
set this q
future oc
them, de
Marrya

(a) *Bof.*

(b) *Bof.*

(c) *Sir J.*

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1808.Plantation
Trade.

their letter to the treasury on this occasion, expressed an opinion, that such a claim as this, would, for many reasons, be contrary to the interest of this country, if admitted; yet, as this was the first case with respect to the United States, in which a claim of this nature had been brought forward, they thought it would not be proper to take advantage of the forfeiture, but recommended, that the ship should be admitted to enter her cargo; they desired, however, that a copy of the law opinion might be sent to the commissioners of the customs, acquainting them, that after such notice, the like indulgence would not be granted. (a)

BUT such indulgence was not long needed; for in about two years after this, the Court of King's Bench were of opinion in favour of such denizations in America, and decided, that *Collet*, who had become a citizen of the United States, was thereby qualified to be master of an American ship; this was in the case of *Wilson v. Marryat*, which afterwards went to the exchequer chamber, where the judgment was affirmed. (b) The solemn and repeated discussion, which that cause underwent, was deemed such as to set this question at rest; and the law officers (c) on a future occasion, when a like case was submitted to them, declared, under the authority of *Wilson v. Marryat*, that one *Williamson*, having become

X 4

a citi-

(a) Bof. & Pull. vol. 1. 441.

(b) Bof. & Pull. *ibid.*

(c) Sir J. Nicholl, Mr. Perceval, Sir V. Gibbs, 25 June 1805.

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.

Plantation
Trade.

a citizen of the United States, and having, as was to be presumed, a *bonâ fide* residence there, was qualified to be the master of an American ship, so as to intitle such ship legally to import goods, under stat. 37. Geo. 3. c. 97.

The lords of the council came to a determination that ships, being American property, but not the built of America, sailing under sea letters, cannot be considered as American vessels, and intitled to import under stat. 37. Geo. 3. c. 97. This was notified by the board of customs on 24 Jan. 1806 to their officers, for the information of American captains, and merchants concerned in that trade.

CHAP.

TRADE

Africa
from
India
can C
Briti
Deci

SOME
peac
licy estab
gard to
Geo. 3.
and mak
bring in
ship or v
and with
nions, or
nions, a
to law,
the grow
emperor
imported
dominion

CHAPTER II.

TRADE WITH ASIA, AFRICA, AND AMERICA.

African Goods from Gibraltar—Foreign Goods from Ireland—Foreign Ships in the East—India Trade—The War Acts 1793—The African Company—The Sierra Leone Company—British Shipping—The War Acts 1803—Decisions and Law Opinions.

SOME regulations have been made since the peace in 1783, which affect the general policy established by the Act of Navigation with regard to this trade; the first is a section* in stat. 27. Geo. 3. c. 19. which regards the African Trade, and makes it lawful for any person to import or bring into Great Britain from Gibraltar, in any ship or vessel which, before 1 May 1786 did truly and without fraud belong to his majesty's dominions, or was of the built of his majesty's dominions, and was navigated and registered according to law, any goods, wares, or merchandize, being the growth or production of the dominions of the emperor of Morocco, and which shall have been imported into Gibraltar, directly, from any of those dominions not lying to the southward of the port of

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.

*Trade with Asia,
Africa,
and America.*

* Sect. 11.

African Goods
from Gibraltar.

PART III.

FROM THE
PRACL. 1783.
TO A. D. 1806.

Trade with Asia,
Africa,
and America.

* Sect. 11.

† Sect. 12.

Foreign Goods
from Ireland.

Foreign Ships
in the East
India Trade.

of *Mogadore*, in ships or vessels belonging to, or of the built of, his majesty's dominions, as before described, navigated and registered according to law, or in ships or vessels belonging to the subjects of the emperor of Morocco, upon payment of the same duties as if imported directly from Africa*. But such goods are to be accompanied with a certificate from the governor of Gibraltar, shewing they were brought into Gibraltar in the above manner†.

THE next regulation respecting this trade was intended for affording to Ireland still greater advantages from the foreign trade, which had been bestowed by stat. 20. *Geo.* 3. c. 6. It is ordained by stat. 33. *Geo.* 3. c. 63. that any goods, legally imported into Ireland, from British plantations in America, or the West Indies, or from British settlements on the coast of Africa, or any other goods of Asia, Africa, or America, legally imported into Ireland, may be imported from Ireland into Great Britain, in British or Irish-built ships; but this is not to extend to any articles of the East Indies, or other places within the exclusive limits of the East India Company.

A VERY important innovation was made in the navigation of the East India Trade by stat. 35 *Geo.* c. 115. It seems, the board of commissioners for the affairs of India had approved of an order that had been sent by the Court of Directors to their several presidencies, to take up such ships, as they could procure, for sending home investments of goods from India and China, and other places within the limits of the company, in lieu of

of ship
being
ping v
deemed
ment;
c. 115.
the imp
duties,
also to
dom to
licence
whatfoe
This ad
stat. 42
as the c
under st

AFTER
tain Ind
pany's a
underwe
reign sh
majesty
fions in
Geo. 3.
such as
under t
affairs of
ing on t
of the B
AN al
India T
By stat.

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.

Trade with Asia,
Africa,
and America.

of ships usually sent out from this country; this being in the midst of the war, when much shipping was engaged in the public service, it was deemed a fit measure to be sanctioned by parliament; a power was accordingly by stat. 35. *Geo.* 3. c. 115. vested in his majesty in council, to permit the importation of such goods, subject to the like duties, as if imported in British-built ships; and also to permit such ships to export from this kingdom to the British settlements in India, with the licence and consent of the Company, any goods whatsoever, except ordnance and military stores. This act was to continue during the war; but by stat. 42. *Geo.* 3. c. 20. it is to continue, as long as the exclusive right of the East-India Company under stat. 33. *Geo.* 3. c. 52.

AFTER this permission to import into Great Britain India goods, in foreign ships, on the company's account, the policy of the Navigation Act underwent another infringement, in allowing foreign ships, belonging to states in amity with his majesty to export goods from the British possessions in India. This was authorised by stat. 37. *Geo.* 3. c. 117. The goods so to be exported are such as shall be permitted by the Directors; who, under the controul of the commissioners for the affairs of India, are to frame regulations for carrying on this trade, with a due regard to the interest of the British possessions, and the British empire.

An alteration was made in that part of the East-India Trade which is now considered as colonial: By stat. 37. *Geo.* c. 97. sect. 22. ships belonging

to

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.

*Trade with Asia,
Africa,
and America.*

to the citizens of the United States are permitted to import and export from the British territories in the East-Indies, notwithstanding the Navigation Act, stat. 12. *Car.* 2. c. 18. all articles not prohibited to be imported or exported, subject to the regulations contained in the 13th article of the American Treaty. Which regulations are, that in time of our being at war, they are not to export military or naval stores, or rice; they are to pay no higher tonnage duty, than shall be payable in the United States on British vessels, nor any higher duty of import or export, than on cargoes in British vessels; they are not to carry goods, exported from the British territories, to any place but America; they are not to carry on any of the coasting trade of the British territories, though they may go with their original cargo from one port of discharge to another. They are not to settle in the interior of the country, without special permission, under the same penalties as British subjects: they may touch at the island of St. Helena for refreshments.

The circumstances of war made it convenient to suspend, for a time, the operation of the Navigation Act in respect of the foreign trade with Asia, Africa, and America, in the article of shipping; but the acts made for this purpose were temporary, and ceased with the war. Thus by stat. 37. *Geo.* 3. c. 84. the produce of places in Asia and Africa, that are within the Levant Trade, was allowed to be imported in foreign vessels. Again, by stat. 39. *Geo.* 3. c. 95. Goods of a foreign

reign
import
United
with h
landed
paying
c. 76.
paying
A
jefty in
subject
belongi
state, a
wife, or
used or
vessel b
jefty, su
in a Bri
continua
c. 97. to
To ad
trade of
the Wes
French,
by stat.
import d
produce
ment of
from a B
ships.
OTHE
a dispens

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.

Trade with Asia,
Africa,
and America,

reign colony, island, or plantation in America, and imported directly from thence in any ship of the United States, or of any other country in amity with his majesty, might by order in council be landed and warehoused for exportation, without paying the duty imposed by stat. 38. *Geo.* 3. c. 76. and be delivered for home consumption on paying the duty.

AGAIN by stat. 39. & 40. *Geo.* 3. c. 34. his majesty in council might grant licence to any British subject to import from any country in America, belonging to any foreign European sovereign or state, any goods, whether manufactured or otherwise, of any such country, not prohibited to be used or consumed in this kingdom, in any ship or vessel belonging to any state in amity with his majesty, subject to the same duties, as if imported in a British-built ship. This was an act of short continuance, but was continued by stat. 41. *Geo.* 3. c. 97. to the end of the war.

To accommodate the persons concerned in the trade of the islands, captured during the war in the West-Indies, and ceded, at the peace, to the French, and Batavian Republics, it was permitted by stat. 42. *Geo.* c. 95. s. 9. for three years, to import directly from thence into this kingdom, the produce of those respective colonies, upon payment of the same duties, as if they were imported from a British West-India colony, in British-built ships.

OTHER necessities, besides those of war, required a dispensation, with the Navigation act. To assist the

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.

*Trade with Asia,
Africa,
and America.*

The African
Company.

The Sierra
Leone Com-
pany.

the distilleries, melasses were allowed by stat. 36. *Geo. 3. c. 81.* to be imported for a limited time from any country in Europe, not in possession of his majesty, in a British ship, or any ship belonging to a kingdom, or state, in amity with his majesty. To favour the importation of rice or other grain from India, in time of scarcity, it was allowed by stat. 41. *Geo. 3. c. 37.* to come from any port in the East Indies, in any ship belonging to persons of any kingdom or state in amity, however navigated; such ships might also bring other articles to complete their lading, and might export merchandize to the East-Indies for one voyage, the same as British ships.

THE following alteration concerned the affairs of the African Company. The fort of *Senegal* had been ceded to France by the peace of 1783; and the French king guaranteed to Great Britain the possession of fort *James* and the river *Gambia*, both lying between the port of *Sallee* and *Cape Rouge*. It was now thought more beneficial for the trade, that the forts, settlements, and factories, between the port of *Sallee* and *Cape Rouge*, which by stat. 5. *Geo. 3. 44.* had been vested in the king, should be re-vested in the Company. This was accordingly done by stat. 23. *Geo. 3. c. 65* The same freedom of trading there was, notwithstanding, continued to all the king's subjects.

THE establishment of "the Sierra Leone Company" is an event in the trade of Africa that seems of importance. This is a joint Stock Company,
that

that w
for th
the A
merce
the in
object
posse
nor ca
withou
incorpe
pose a
incorpe
Act to
Sierra
poration
THE
trade w
siderably
which p
by taking
ship; so
rica was
ships, e
further a
c. 68.
fined all
British c
ing good
from the
further,
or requir
be permit

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1808.

*Trade with Asia,
Africa
and America;*

that was incorporated by stat. 31. *Geo. 3. c. 55.* for the purpose, as appears from the preamble of the Act, of establishing a general trade and commerce with the coasts of Africa, and for exploring the interior countries of that continent; which objects cannot be well attained, without having possession of some district for forming a factory; nor can such undertakings be well carried on without a considerable capital joint Stock, and an incorporation of the adventurers. For this purpose a number of persons named in the Act are incorporated. His majesty is empowered by the Act to make a grant to them of "the Peninsula of Sierra Leone," for the purposes of their incorporation, which grant was accordingly made.

THE British shipping employed in the foreign trade with Asia, Africa, and America was considerably affected by stat. 26. *Geo. 3. c. 60.* which put an end to foreign ships, British owned, by taking from them the privileges of a British ship; so that the trade of Asia, Africa, and America was, after that, to be carried on in British-built ships, equally with the Plantation trade. It was further affected by the provisions of stat. 34. *Geo. 3. c. 68.* Hitherto the navigation system had confined all its restrictions upon shipping, whether British or foreign, to the circumstance of importing goods; except, indeed, the exporting of goods from the British Plantations; but this act goes further, and has enacted, that no ship registered, or required to be registered, as a British ship, shall be permitted to export any articles whatsoever, unless manned

British
Shipping.

y stat. 36.
time from
of his ma-
nging to a
esty. To
grain from
ed by stat.
port in the
persons of
ever navi-
her articles
xport mer-
voyage, the

the affairs
of Senegal
ce of 1783;
Great Bri-
d the river
rt of Sallee
t more bene-
lements, and
e and Cape
4. had been
ested in the
one by stat.
m of trading
d to all the

Leone Com-
ca that seems
ck Company,
that

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1763,
TO A. D. 1806.

Trade with Asia,
Africa,
and America.

* Sect. 2.

manned with and navigated by a Master and three-fourths at least of the mariners British subjects *. So that now, the exportation to foreign places in Asia, Africa and America must be made by the same sort of shipping and navigation, as the importation hitherto had been.

THE trade to Asia, Africa and America was considerably influenced during the war, by the operation of the *Dutch property Acts*, as they are usually called, and those made in consequence of them in favor of neutral ships, which being more connected with the European trade, are mentioned at large under that head.

THESE Acts affected the trade with Asia, Africa and America, only, as the goods, which happened to be imported under the orders of council, made by virtue of the Acts, were the produce of any of those countries. But the last of them, stat. 42. *Geo.* 3. c. 80, directly and by name applied to this trade; it allows, under orders of council, the importation of produce from the continent of America, and islands in the West Indies, not under the dominion of his majesty, in neutral ships of not less than 100 tons burthen. Such produce is to be warehoused for exportation, and not at all to be used in home consumption. This Act has been revived, since the renewal of hostilities, and continued by stat. 44. *Geo.* 3. c. 30. until eight months after a Definitive Treaty of Peace.

The War Acts,
1803.

ANOTHER Act, to continue during the war, and till six months after a Definitive Treaty of Peace,

Peace
for fu
with
reign
manne
& 40
this A
and w
articles
tries n
kingdo
differs
Act, in
on the
ported
sugar
exporta
person w
rity to e
from thi
of the g
majesty
ANOTHER
which b
Europea
will be f
c. 153.
tempora
different
were no
1803.
trade of

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.

Trade with Asia,
Africa,
and America.

Peace, namely, stat. 45. *Geo.* 3. c. 34. was made for further encouraging the trade, by neutral ships, with countries in America belonging to any foreign European Sovereign or State, in the same manner as had been done the last war by stat. 39 & 40. *Geo.* 3. c. 34. The importations under this Act must be by licence from his majesty, by and with the advice of his privy council, and of articles the produce or manufacture of those countries not prohibited to be used or consumed in this kingdom. The trade carried on under this Act differs from that under the before mentioned Act, in as much as there is in this no restriction on the tonnage of the vessels; and the articles imported may be sold for home consumption, except *sugar* and *coffee*, which must be warehoused for exportation. No licence is to be granted to a person who has not exported, or has not given security to export, to those countries in America, goods from this kingdom, in such proportion to the value of the goods imported, as shall be directed by his majesty in council.

ANOTHER Act, which affects this trade, but which belongs more properly to the history of the European trade, is reserved for that head, where it will be spoken of fully. This is stat. 43. *Geo.* 3. c. 153. which comprehends in it most of those temporary measures which had been passed, at different times, during the late war, and which were now revived on the renewal of hostilities in 1803. Such parts of that Act as relate to the trade of Turkey and the Streights, some of which

Y

is

PART III.

FROM THE
1783
TO 1801
Trade with Asia
Africa
and America

is in Asia, and some in Africa, properly belong to this head; and the clause, which allows the importation of such articles as shall be specified in any order of council, may possibly include articles of Asia, Africa, or America; but the trades named and described in the Act being mostly European, this Act will more properly come under consideration in the following part of this work, together with the other Acts for relaxing the Navigation system during hostilities.

Decisions and
Law Opinions.

HAVING considered all the Acts of the legislature which have passed on this branch of our trade, we come now to the decisions of Courts, and to the opinions of the Law Officers of the Crown, which have been recorded within the same period of time, some of which are very interesting and informing.

FOLLOWING the division of the subject, which was suggested by the Act of Navigation, the trade to the East Indies, which was then, and for many years after, a trade to a foreign country, like the Company's present trade to China, was placed in this part of our inquiry. But the condition of the Company has since considerably altered. From the possession of settlements and factories, they grew to have territorial possessions; and whatever scruples and unwillingness there might once (a) have been to consider such territories as possessions to his majesty belonging, within the meaning of the Navigation Laws, it at length came to be an admitted point; accordingly we find (b) in stat.

37.

(a) Vid. ant. 97.

(b) Vid. ant. 316.

(a)

PART III.

FROM THE
PAGE 1783
TO A. D. 1806.Trade with Asia,
Africa,
and America.

37. *Geo. 3.* where the Americans are allowed a trade to the British territories in India, the grant is made with a *non obstante* of the Act of Navigation, stat. 12. *Car. 2.* Two cases had come before the Courts, in which this principle was admitted; the one was that of a *Danish* ship, which had laden goods at Calcutta; the other of a *Sveuich* ship, which had taken a Cargo at Madras. Both these were objected to as illegal voyages, and, consequently, the insurances that were made upon them were not binding. It was endeavored to defend the first of these irregular traders by alleging, that it was the practice to make such shipments in foreign ships, and that four months after the one in question there was passed an Act, stat. 37. *Geo. 3.* c. 117. allowing such exportation in foreign ships to be made. (a) The second was attempted to be supported by a surmise, that the prohibition of the Navigation laws, with respect to foreigners trading to the East Indies, was removed by the construction of stat. 33. *Geo. 3.* c. 52. sect. 138. 139. 146. (b) But in both cases the Court were clearly of opinion, that the Navigation laws extend to the British ports in the East Indies.

In the latter of these cases it was contended, that the British ports in India are not only within the prohibitions of stat. 12. *Car. 2.* but also of stat. 7. & 8. *Will. 3.* c. 22. s. 2. in other words, they are not only territories to his majesty belonging,

Y 2

but

(a) 3 *Bol. and Pull.* 35.(b) *Ibid.* 604.

PART III

FROM THE
PAGE 1783
TO A. D. 1805

*Trade with Asia,
Africa,
and America.*

they are Colonies, and Plantations, which is the description of the places spoken of in the latter statute. But however the parliament and our Courts may hold this language, there is not observed in India any of the exclusive trade and navigation of a British Colony. They have no Custom-house establishment for keeping it up, on the principles that govern in the West Indies and America. The Company give countenance to that resort of foreigners which they think beneficial to the general advancement of their trade; and foreign ships come to their ports, in the same manner as they come to the ports of this kingdom.

THE above-mentioned stat. 33. Geo. 3. c. 52. for regulating the affairs of India, had been set up on a former occasion to support an illegal voyage to India. It was pretended, that the sect. 146. repealed so much of stat. 9. & 10. Will. 3. c. 44. as granted an exclusive trade to the Company; but the Court of King's Bench were of opinion, in which they were afterwards supported by the Exchequer Chamber, that no part of stat. 9. & 10. Will. 3. was thereby repealed, but such as inflicted penalties and forfeitures (*a*). This last was the case of a British ship, carrying convicts to Botany Bay, which had a licence to take in a cargo at Bombay, but exceeded the limits of it by trading at other places, in breach of stat. 9. & 10. Will. 3. c. 44.

THI

(a) Term. Rep. vol. 6. 723. Bos. and Pull. vol. 1. 272.

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.Trade with Asia,
Africa,
and America.

THE trade to the British territories in the East Indies, recently granted to the Americans, gave occasion to a case which underwent much discussion in the Court of King's Bench (a), and afterwards in the Exchequer Chamber. This was a policy of Insurance, which was objected to on the ground of the voyage being illegal. It was an American ship, loaded with corn and flour for France; these articles were there sold; she was laden with others at Bourdeaux; she proceeded to Madeira, where she took in goods that had been shipped from London for this voyage, and also wines from Portugal; with all which articles she was proceeding to the British territories in the East Indies; but she was detained by the Commander of the squadron at the Cape of Good Hope, on suspicion of being an illicit trader.

It was contended, by those who objected to this voyage, that the 13th article of the American Treaty meant only a direct intercourse between the United States and the British Settlements in India; they laid a stress upon the word *between*, which marked the United States as one of the *termini* of such trade; they considered it as tantamount to the words *to and from*; and so, they contended, the Americans themselves considered it, in the additional article introduced by them for suspending the 12th article, where the word *between* is used as descriptive of the trade which was before designated as *to and from*. By the 14th article the

Y 3

trade

(a) *Marryat v. Wilfon.*

PART III

FROM THE
TREATY OF 1763
TREATY OF 1763Trade with Asia,
Africa,
and America

trade between America and the king's dominions in Europe is to be subject to the laws of the respective countries; and by the prior existing laws of Great Britain, all persons, as well foreigners as natives (excepting the East-India Company) are prohibited from trading from Great Britain to the East-Indies. But the sailing from America to France, and thence to Madeira to take in goods sent from Great Britain for that ship, to be carried to India, was in effect a trading from Great Britain to the East-Indies; and the Americans thereby made a fraudulent use of their privileges under the 14th article; for it became a colour and pretence for trading from Great Britain to the East-Indies, which is not within the scope of the 13th article, that expressly regulates this trade.

To this it was answered, 1st, That America could, before, purchase goods in any part of the world, and carry them to any port in the East-Indies, except within the British settlements; the only boon, therefore, that Great Britain could confer, was the right of trading to British ports. This was meant to be given, with the only restraint of not importing East-India goods into Europe; but the importing of British goods, instead of American, was an advantage to Great Britain, and could not have been intended to be prohibited. 2dly. The right of freely trading to every part of the British dominions is given by the 11th article of the treaty in the most general terms; but this is, on certain conditions, afterwards expressed, which were meant to preclude all restriction

strict
article
to car
prohib
hibition
the ph
stood
trade
cultous
afterwa
from th
and this
trade;
their o
pressed
remains
the treat
denied
ascribed
plied on
America
question
both the
in the
which c
vocal ma
article?
rica, mig
Indies;
have inte
might be
could not

restriction by implication. Then follows the 13th article which gives the Americans liberty, freely to carry on the trade to India, except in articles prohibited to be imported, or exported. The prohibition, therefore, is to the articles, and not to the place from whence they come; so that if this stood alone, the Americans would be entitled to trade with *an intirely perfect liberty* by any circuitous rout they pleased; but a qualification is afterwards made, restricting them to carry goods, from the British ports in India only to America; and this express stipulation as to their homeward trade, shews, that no restriction was meant on their outward trade, or it would have been expressed equally as in the others; this, therefore, remains to be enjoyed, according to the phrase of the treaty, with *an intirely perfect liberty*. It was denied, that the word *between* had the meaning ascribed to it; but if it had, yet here it was applied only to the homeward trade from India to America, and not to the outward trade now in question; and if it had been intended to apply to both the voyages, why should the expressions used in the 13th article as to the West-India Trade, which conveyed that sense in the most unequivocal manner, have been varied from in the 13th article? European goods, if imported into America, might afterwards be shipped for the East-Indies; and the framers of the treaty could not have intended so frivolous a distinction, as that it might be permitted to do that indirectly, which could not be done directly; the effect of which,

PART III
FROM 1787
MARCH 1787
TOM. 1806
Trade with India
Africa
and America

PART III.

FROM THE
TREATY 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.

Treaty with Asia,
Africa,
and America.

if allowed, would be to make America the depot of goods for the East-Indies; which is a policy not to be supposed.

AFTER much argument, it was decided by the Court on the fullest consideration, that the intercourse between America and the East-Indies, under the 13th article of the treaty, need not be immediate and direct; and as nobody disputed, but the Americans might collect goods in Europe, carry them to America, and from thence to the East-Indies; why, in point of reason, may not that be done directly, which may be done indirectly? (a) this judgment was afterwards affirmed in the Exchequer Chamber. (b)

ANOTHER question arose in this cause, on the navigation of the ship. *Collet*, the master and also a part-owner, was born in Great Britain, and had resided here till 1784, when he went and settled in America, and became a citizen of the United States, residing permanently there. A proclamation had been published in 16 Feb. 1793, forbidding all mariners serving in foreign ships, without the king's special licence; *Collet* had not obtained any such licence. It was objected, that not being a citizen of the United States at the time their independence was declared, he could be considered only as a British subject within the laws of navigation. Those, who argued this, adverted to the case before mentioned of *Scott v. Schwartz* (c), where foreigners domiciled in Russia

(a) Term Reports, vol. 8. p. 31.

(b) Bos. & Pull. vol. 1. p. 450.

(c) Vid. Ant. 191.

Russia
they
of Ru
and th
ing an
in que
mentio
law off
person
master
mentio
lled up
To t
cannot
for con
rights
tain th
must be
adopting
blished
case of
fraud;
States f
there w
was in
in Ame
the priv
returning
The
was not

(a)

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1793
TO A.D. 1806.Treaties with Asia,
Africa,
and America.

Russia were admitted to be Russian seamen; but they remarked, that the court went upon the law of Russia which sanctioned such naturalization; and that the Court then gave no opinion respecting an Irishman, who was one of the mariners in question; and they adduced the opinion before mentioned (a) to have been lately given by the law officers of the crown, declaring that *Smith* a person circumstanced as *Collet*, was qualified as master of an American vessel; and also the before mentioned opinion of *Sir J. Yorke* (b) was relied upon by them as an authority.

To this it was answered, that although a person cannot throw off his allegiance to the king, yet, for commercial purposes, he may acquire the rights of a citizen in another country; to ascertain the legality of which pretension, recourse must be had to the laws and usages of the country adopting him, which rule, they said, was established in the case of *Scott, v. Schwartz*. The case of *Smith*, they said, turned wholly upon fraud; he had become a citizen of the United States for a particular purpose, and not *bonâ fide*; there was no previous residence there, as there was in the case of *Collet*; who was so domiciled in America, that he could not avail himself of the privilege to trade as an Englishman, without returning to this country to fix his domicile here.

The Court declared, they thought at first, there was not much weight in this objection, and, after con-

(a) Vid. ant. 310.

(b) Vid. ant. 193.

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A.D. 1806.

Trade with Asia,
Africa,
and America.

consideration, they were clearly of opinion, there was none. *Collet* is a citizen of this country by birth, and cannot throw off his allegiance; but he is also a citizen of America for commercial purposes; and his being a natural born subject here, cannot deprive him of the advantages of being a citizen of that country. (a) This part of the judgment was likewise affirmed in the Exchequer Chamber: it was there asked, what difference is made by the circumstance of the adopted subject of the United States being a natural-born subject of the King of Great Britain? Is there any general principle in the law of nations (out of which this adoption of subjects seems to have grown) that in the present state of the adopted subject, he should be incapable of enjoying the privileges, which have been conceded by the parent state, to other subjects of that state which has adopted him? As to our municipal law, it being granted, that natural-born subjects may become subjects of the United States, there can be no breach of legal duties, any more than of moral or political ones, no conflict of duties whatsoever, in claiming or exercising the privileges, which belong to the new character. Such a person is to many purposes "of that country, or place" according to the words of the Navigation Act, and "a subject of the United States," which are the words of stat. 37. Geo. 3. c. 97. (b)

In the arguing of this point, no notice was taken of a difference in wording, which seems to

furnish

(a) Term Reports, vol. 8. *ibid.*

(b) Bof. & Pull. *ibid.*

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.Trade with Asia,
Africa,
and America.

pinion, there was
country by birth;
but he is also
commercial purposes;
yet here, cannot
being a citizen
of the judgment
equer Chamber:
is made by the
act of the United
King of
eral principle in
this adoption of
that in the pre-
t, he should be
ges, which have
state, to other
as adopted him?
being granted, that
he subjects of the
breach of legal
or political ones,
in claiming or
belong to the new
to many purposes
according to the
and "a subject of
the words of stat.
nt, no notice was
which seems to
furnish

furnish a fair topic of argument. It may reason-
ably be doubted whether it was meant by the le-
gislature to hold American ships trading to India,
to all the strict circumstances of ownership and
navigation required in American ships trading be-
tween the United States and this kingdom: the
description in the latter case is this; "ships built
"in the countries belonging to the United States
"of America, or any of them, or ships taken by
"any of the ships or vessels of war belonging to
"the government, or any of the inhabitants of
"the said United States, and condemned as law-
"ful prize in any Court of Admiralty of the said
"United States, of which condemnation proof
"shall be given to the satisfaction of the com-
"missioners of his majesty's customs, in England
"and Scotland respectively, and owned by the
"subjects of the said United States, or any of
"them, and whereof the master and three-fourths
"of the mariners, at least, are subjects of the said
"United States." This description of American
ships is referred to in several subsequent sections;
in sect. 2. *in such ships*; in sect. 3. 5. 6. *Ame-
rican ships owned and navigated as herein-before
required*; sect. 7. *Imported in manner before-
mentioned*; sect. 11. *American vessels owned and
navigated as by this act is required*. But when
in the 22d section, a new trade is to be described,
namely, that from the United States to the East-
Indies, no such precision in the quality of the ship
is observed; the words in the enacting part are,
"for the ships belonging to the citizens of the
"United

PART III

FROM THE
TREATY OF 1793,
T. 1. A. D. 1806.

Trade with Asia,
Africa,
and America.

"United States to carry on the said trade to the British territories in the East-Indies." there is no reference to the strict description in the former part of the act, and the section concludes with a *non obstante* of the Act of Navigation. This looks as if the legislature had no solicitude, and did not pretend to make any provision, to regulate a subject which they knew could not be governed, in the way it was treated in this kingdom, in the West-Indies, and in the American colonies, where there are custom-house establishments, and a habit of examination, for preserving regularity in such matters. It must have been known to the framers of the act, that all these means were wanting at our settlements in India; that, in fact, the ownership and navigation of ships was not there viewed with the technical nicety practised here; and that in legislating on this point, they could go no further than lay down the rule in general terms, similar to those of the treaty which they were to carry into execution, and which are recited in the preamble of this section, "that the vessels belonging to the citizens of the United States of America shall be admitted and hospitably received in all the sea-ports and harbours of the British territories in the East-Indies." It seems, therefore, very questionable whether, in the strict legal construction of the enacting words in the act, and much more when the preamble, copied from the treaty, is considered, American ships going to India are open to such objections to their ownership and navigation,

vigation
rica to
It
Collet
ing as
the prin
case of
those be
importa
As to
India, t
the case
upon, f
Chambe
case of
rican sh
their tor
been laid
AN A
House to
under sta
ing of th
which led
and Soli
ther a
States, c
the Briti
of the
pendent
should ha
(a) S

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1763,
TO A. D. 1806.

Trade with Asia,
Africa,
and America.

vigation, as American ships trading from America to this kingdom.

It is to be regretted that the qualification of *Collet* was not sustained upon some such reasoning as this, rather than to shake the opinion and the principle declared by the law officers in the case of *Smith*, as it may contribute to loosen those bonds of the navigation-system, which it is important to keep as firm as possible.

As to the other point, of a circuitous trade to India, two of the law officers, whose opinion in the case of *Smith* was thus over-ruled, were called upon, soon after the judgment in the Exchequer Chamber in *Wilson v. Marryat*, to consider the case of a circuitous trading to India by an American ship, when they delivered an opinion, in their turn, against certain principles which had been laid down by the judges in the above cause.

An American ship had applied at the Custom-House to enter outwards for Madras and Bengal under stat. 37. *Geo. 3.* The bench officers, doubting of this claim, had submitted it to the board, which led to a case being referred to the Attorney and Solicitor-General (a) for their opinion, whether a ship, belonging to a subject of the United States, can legally clear out from this kingdom to the British settlements in India, or to any other part of the East-Indies. They reported, that independent of the before-mentioned decision, they should have been inclined to think, that the trade, under

(a) Sir J. Scott; and Sir J. Mitford, 29 May 1799.

PART III
FROM THE
PAGE 1703,
TO A. D. 1808.
INDIA, AFRICA,
AND AMERICA.

under the treaty, ought to be directly from America to the British territories in India; as well as from those territories directly to America; and they expressed a doubt, whether the before-mentioned decision had clearly concluded that question. It had, however, left untouched the question, whether the citizens of the United States can trade directly from Great Britain to the East Indies, in derogation of the exclusive privileges of the East-India Company.

They apprehended, the treaty speaking only of a trade between the United States and the British territories in the East-Indies, could not be deemed to authorise any trade from Great Britain to any part of the East-Indies not being British territory; and therefore so much of the question must stand as it did before the treaty, and the citizens of America are in that respect, in no better situation, than the subjects of any other state. The exclusive trade is secured to the company, subject to the provisions in stat. 33. Geo. 3. c. 52. in favour of the king's subjects residing in Great Britain, or in any other part of his European dominions; they observed that his majesty's subjects, authorised to export other goods under the above-mentioned provisions, are restrained from exporting military stores, and a variety of other articles, without special licence of the company. The law, therefore, antecedent to the American treaty, appears to have prohibited the exportations, by all foreigners, from Great Britain to the East-Indies, of any goods whatsoever; they then conceived that

that no
out from
treaty a
tish terri
there w
rican sh
part of
treaty a
acts of p
clusive t
with pro
only, un
wife, th
without
residing
and his
ropean d
forbidden
then exp
that are
cial licen
thought,
jects, wit
Howe
commissio
can ship
Indies, ar
they knew
Some
Indies clai

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1763.
TO A. D. 1806.*Trade with Asia,
Africa,
and America.*

that no foreign ship could, before the treaty, clear out from Great Britain to the East-Indies. As the treaty and act apply only to a trade with the British territories in India, they thought it clear, that there was no authority, under them, for an American ship to clear out from Great Britain to any part of India, not British territory; nor can the treaty and act be deemed to have repealed those acts of parliament, which give to the Company an exclusive trade from Great Britain to the East-Indies, with provisions, even in favour of British subjects only under specified restrictions. If it was otherwise, the Americans would have a trade to India, without restriction, which his majesty's subjects, residing here, have only under certain restrictions, and his majesty's subjects, not resident in his European dominions, have not at all; and which is forbidden to all foreigners. The Americans might then export military stores, and the other articles that are prohibited to be exported without special licence. Such extraordinary privileges, they thought, could not be conferred on American subjects, without the clearest and most express words.

HOWEVER, it appears, that after this, (a) the commissioners of the customs allowed an American ship to clear out for Serimpour in the East-Indies, and expressed officially, their opinion, that they knew no law against it.

SOME of these American traders to the East-Indies claimed a right to import indigo from the

isle

(a) 7 May 1806.

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.

Trade with Asia,
Africa,
and America.

isle of France under stat. 7. *Geo.* 2. c. 18. sect. 2. but the law officers were of opinion (a) that the statute did not intitle the petitioners to the entry of their cargo; they admitted the enacting words of the statute are large; but considering the object of it, as it may be collected from the preamble, they thought it was only intended to legalize the importation as against the prohibition in the Act of Navigation stat. 12. *Car.* 2. c. 18. and not as against the exclusive privileges of the East-India Company; and, if this was the first instance of such an attempt to import this article from within the limits of the Company, they thought this circumstance would strongly tend to shew, that the construction they now put upon the act was conformable with the general understanding on the subject.

It was a question, whether East-India goods, carried into Barbadoes as prize, were subject to the prohibition of stat. 7. *Geo.* 1. c. 21. sect. 9; other points were involved in it, as to the duties of customs, and the effect of the prize act. The law officers were of opinion, (b) that the prohibition in stat. 7. *Geo.* 1. c. 21. sect. 9. attached upon these goods, notwithstanding their having been carried into Barbadoes as prize, and, consequently, they could not be imported there; but the goods when condemned, might be sent, without importation to Great Britain, or to a foreign market. Upon this act, stat. 7. *Geo.* 1. it may here be remarked, that

(a) Sir J. Nicholl, Mr. Perceval, Sir V. Gibbs, 10 Feb. 1806.

(b) Sir J. Scott, and Sir J. Mitford, 16 Dec. 1793.

that the repealing clause sect 146. in stat. 33. *Geo.* 3. c. 52. cannot be construed to affect the above sect. 9. of stat. 7. *Geo.* 1. but has for its object sect. 1. as appears by the series of corresponding words in both acts.

The stat. 39. & 40. *Geo.* 3. c. 34. sect. 5. enacts that in the case of any dispute about the licences granted under that act, to trade to the Spanish colonies, the proof shall lie on the person claiming the benefit of the licence. A clause to this effect used to be inserted in the body of such licences, by way of admonition to the parties. Some persons petitioned, that such clause might be left out; and the law officers were of opinion (a) that there was no objection to the omission of such condition in the form of the licence, as the legal obligation to comply with it still remained, whether it was expressly inserted in the licence, or not.

(a) Sir J. Nicholl, Sir Ed. Law, Mr. Perceval, 1. Apr. 1801.

CHAPTER III.

THE EUROPEAN TRADE.

Of European Shipping—The French Commercial Treaty—The War Acts 1793—The Dutch Property Acts—The Neutral Ship Act—The War Acts 1803—Orders of Council, Licences, and Instructions.—Law Opinions.

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.

*European
Trade.*

*Of European
Shipping.*

THE most material provisions made during this last period that can properly be classed under the head of regulations respecting the European Trade, are in a clause in stat. 27. *Geo.* 3. c. 19. and two others in stat. 34. *Geo.* 3. c. 68.

THIS clause (a) was made in order to do away the injury which the Navigation Act suffered from the provision lately (b) made by stat. 22. *Geo.* 3. c. 78. in favour of foreign shipping. Under that act, foreign shipping were qualified to import the articles enumerated and described in the eighth section of the Act of Navigation, if they were of the built, or belonged to any other country than that of their growth or production, provided it

was

(a) In stat. 27. *Geo.* 3. c. 19. (b) Vid. ant. 187.

was a
made
defend
and it
out its
ing pro
dities s
vigatio
nufactu
Britain,
13. & 1
either in
without
minions
dominio
ships the
belongin
reign or
commod
facture,
only be
transport
least of
place, o
ever*.
By thi
tain built
be of the
country
point so f
meant to
the wordi
circumsta

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.

European
Trade.

was a country under the same sovereign. This made an opening that gave offence to the jealous defenders of the policy of the Navigation Act; and it was accordingly meant to be repealed, without its being so expressly declared, by the following provision; namely, that the goods or commodities so enumerated or described in the Act of Navigation, being of the growth, production, or manufacture of Europe, *may* be imported into Great Britain, under the regulations of that act, and of stat. 13. & 14. *Car.* 2. c. 11. and stat. 6. *Geo.* 1. c. 15. either in ships which before 1 May 1786 truly and without fraud wholly belonged to his majesty's dominions, or which are of the built of his majesty's dominions, and registered according to law, or in ships the built of any country or place in Europe belonging to, or under the dominion of, the sovereign or state in Europe of which such goods or commodities are the growth, production, or manufacture, or of such ports where those goods can only be, or most usually are, first shipped for transportation, with a master and three-fourths at least of the mariners belonging to such country, place, or port, and in no other ships whatsoever*.

* Sect. 10.

By this act, the ships are required to be of a certain built, as by the old law, but the built need not be of the very country of production, only of *some* country under the same sovereign; which latter point so far agrees with the liberality of the statute meant to be otherwise corrected by this; and by the wording of this part it applies also to countries circumstanced like those that were not under the

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.

*European
Trade.*

same sovereign at the time when the Act of Navigation was passed.

It was intended by this act to restore the law to the state it was in under the eighth section of the Act of Navigation, as altered by the prohibitory clause in stat. 13. & 14. *Car.* 2. c. 11. and stat. 6. *Geo.* 1. c. 15. But the penning of this act seems to do more. Thus, under the words of this act, currants and Turkey commodities, being the growth, production, or manufacture of Europe, may be imported either in ships *belonging to*, or ships built in, Great Britain, or in ships of the country; but by the eighth section they may not be imported but in *British-built* ships, or ships of the country. It was not, however, intended, that the permission under this act should go further than the permission under the eighth section; and it is expressly provided, that this permission should be exercised under the regulations of that and the other two acts before-mentioned. The construction has accordingly been, that where *British-built* ships are required by the eighth section, they must still be employed under this act. In like manner, the permission here given is not to be construed to take away the prohibitory clause in stat. 13. & 14. *Car.* 2. nor is the saying in stat. 6. *Geo.* 1. which takes off part of that prohibition, to be extended beyond the limitations annexed to it, which require the goods imported to belong to the king's subjects, and the importation to be in *British-built* ships (*a*).

THE

(a) Vid. ant. 157. 159. 160.

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.

European
Trade.

THE two clauses in stat. 34. *Geo. 3. c. 68.* considerably affect the British shipping employed in part of the import and the whole of the export of this trade. All articles of European trade, not included in the 8th section of the Act of Navigation, being under no prohibition, or restriction whatsoever by act of parliament, might be imported in any ships, British or foreign, howsoever manned, or navigated; but this act, by enacting, that no ship registered, or required to be registered, as a British ship, shall import or export any articles whatsoever, unless navigated by a master, and three-fourths, at least, of the mariners, British subjects, has put all imports in British ships, under the same restriction with those included in the 8th sect. of the Navigation Act, and further has created a restriction as to export, which before was unknown to the navigation system, except in the British colonies, where the export, as well as import, was always required to be in British ships, manned and navigated in this manner.

A REGULATION was made in stat. 27. *Geo. 3. c. 13.* for carrying into execution the commercial treaty with France. Two of the articles that were the objects of that treaty were wine and olive-oil, both which were, by the Act of Frauds, stat. 13. & 14. *Car. 2. c. 11.* prohibited to be imported from the Netherlands. This stood in the way of the adjustment now made by the treaty; and to remove this obstacle it was enacted*; that French

The French
Commercial
Treaty.

* Sect. 22.

wines might be imported in casks from any place in the European dominions of the French king,

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TIL A. D. 1806.*European
Trade.*

in such manner, and under such regulations, as they might then by law be imported from France; and also French wines in bottles or flasks, as well for sale as for private use, in the same manner, and under such regulations, as they might then be imported from France for private use: and also, that olive-oil the product or manufacture of France, or of any place in the European dominions of the French king, might be imported from any part of the Netherlands belonging to, or under the dominion of, the French king, in British-built-ships or vessels owned, navigated, and registered according to the laws in force on or before 10 May 1787, or in French-built ships or vessels owned by, and belonging wholly to, the subjects of the French king, and whereof the master and three-fourths of the mariners at the least were the subjects of the French king. This regulation expired with the treaty in the year 1800, but all commercial intercourse had long before been stopped by the war.

The War Acts
1793.

THE remaining acts passed during this period, that, at all, affect the shipping and navigation of the European trade, were such as the state of war suggested, and they expired with the termination of hostilities. These are either such, as were to facilitate the importation of certain articles, that were necessary to our manufactures, or consumption; or such as were to enable the king's subjects to take advantage of the ascendancy, which our great superiority at sea gave us, for enlarging the boundaries of British commerce.

Or

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.European
Trade.

Of the former kind was stat. 35. *Geo. 3. c. 90.* which was to repeal so much of stat. 2. *Will. & Ma. c. 9.* as relates to the importation of thrown silk of the growth or production of Italy, and to allow the importation of such organzined thrown silk from any port or place in amity with his majesty, in any ship or vessel whatsoever. It was also provided by the same act, that flax and flax-seed, which is one of the enumerated articles in the 8th section of the Act of Navigation, might, notwithstanding that act, be imported in any ship or vessel, belonging to any kingdom, or state in amity with his majesty, upon the same terms, as if imported in foreign ships or vessels of the built of the country or place of which such flax, or flax seed was the growth, production, or manufacture. The last continuance of this temporary act, was by stat. 42. *Geo. 3. c. 16.* to 5 July 1802; when the peace being established, it was permitted to expire.

By stat. 44. *Geo. 3. c. 29.* his majesty was empowered by order in council (and in Ireland the lord lieutenant and council) to permit *hides*, pieces of *hides*, dressed or undressed, *calve-skins*, or pieces of *calve-skins*, dressed or undressed, *horns*, or pieces of *horns*, *tallow*, and *wool*, (except cotton wool) to be imported in any foreign ship or vessel, on the same duties as in a British ship. This act was for a year; it was continued by stat. 45. *Geo. 3. c. 80.* with the addition of *goat skins* dressed or undressed; and further by stat. 46. *Geo. 3. c. 29.* sect. 9. to 25 Mar. 1808. Upon this act, orders of council were successively made for three months, with the

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
10A. D. 1806.

European
Trade.

addition of goat skins in that of 4 July 1805: the last order was 26 Nov. 1806. for ten months. When goat skins were added, there was then in force an act allowing their coming from any place in British ships, stat. 15. *Geo.* 3. c. 35. made perpetual by stat. 31. *Geo.* 3. c. 43. (a)

THE trade of the Levant, and Mediterranean sea is one, that has always been interrupted by hostilities, and has accordingly required some relaxation in the navigation system: it includes articles both of the 4th and 8th sections of stat. 12. *Car.* 2. that is, those which are the produce of Asia and Africa, and also those of Muscovy and Turkey. In order to obtain the importation of such articles, without complying strictly with the regular course of the navigation system, it was provided by stat. 37. *Geo.* 3. c. 84. that the Turkey Company might import the goods, usually imported from Turkey, or Egypt, or from any place in the grand seignior's dominions within the Levant seas, in any ship built in, or belonging to Great Britain, or Ireland, and navigated according to law; or in any ship belonging to any kingdom or state in amity with his majesty, navigated by foreign seamen, from any port or place whatsoever. Further, goods usually imported from any port or place in Europe within the Straights of Gibraltar (except such as might theretofore be imported from the dominions of the grand seignior) might be imported, by any person whatsoever, from any place

(a) Vid. ant. 114.

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.*European
Trade.*

place whatsoever (not being in the dominions of the grand seignior) in British, or foreign ships, as before-mentioned. This act was to continue during the war.

IN the following year, salt was allowed to be imported from Portugal in neutral vessels, by stat. 38. *Geo.* 3. c. 25. during the war. Salt is enumerated in sect. 8. of the Act of Navigation, as an article to be imported in no foreign ships but those of the country where it was produced, or was first shipped for transportation.

THE provision made by stat. 39. *Geo.* 3. c. 98. to permit the importation of Spanish wool from any port or place whatever in foreign parts in any neutral ship, is understood to have had in view, not the wool of Old Spain, which needed no such provision, but wool of the Spanish colonies, which by the Navigation Act must come from thence directly, or from Old Spain. This act also took off the effect of the traitorous correspondence act, stat. 33. *Geo.* 3. c. 27. which otherwise would have prevented the dealing with Old Spain for this article.

THE necessity there was, during the war, of obtaining naval stores, upon any terms, occasioned a suspension of the Act of Frauds, stat. 13. & 14. *Car.* 2. which prohibits certain importations from the Netherlands and Germany; by stat. 39. *Geo.* 3. c. 111. it was allowed to import, in British-built ships, from Hamburg, Bremen, Altona, and Gluckstat, pitch and tar, as well as deal boards, fir, and timber. The peace coming, this temporary

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.

*European
Trade.*

rary act was not permitted to expire, but was repealed by stat. 42. *Geo. 3. c. 7.*

AMONG the temporary provisions, that arose out of the war, is stat. 41. *Geo. 3. c. 103.* made respecting the trade of Malta: the geographical situation of this island was not well defined; if it was to be deemed a part of Africa, it came under one branch of the navigation system; if a part of Europe, it came under another. To these doubts were added the contemplation of its being one of the places, which, probably, would be ceded at the peace. It was, therefore, thought more advisable for the present, that its trade and commerce should be under the direction of the king in council, who might make rules for its government, notwithstanding stat. 12. *Car. 2. c. 18.* and stat. 7. & 8. *Will. 3. c. 22.* and all other acts, whether relating to the colonies, or to other places. The act further ordained, that the island of Malta, and its dependencies, should be deemed a part of Europe for all purposes, and as to all matters and things whatsoever. This act was to continue till the signing of a definitive treaty of peace, and from thence till six weeks after the next meeting of parliament. Since the renewal of hostilities, it has been continued by stat. 43. *Geo. 3. c. 12.* to 1 Jan. 1804, and by stat. 44. *Geo. 3. c. 4.* till six months after the ratification of a definitive treaty of peace.

An order of council was made under the first act on 30 July 1801, which was continued by another

ther
one
less
and
of V
for t
good
in wh
lation
the
drawn
tation
lowed
The
fectiv
which
merce
pende
vessels
owned
trading
of stat
whatov
ing to
soever
his maj
thority
The
effect o
of Briti
our ship
any neu

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.

*European
Trade.*

ther on 8 June 1803, and was last continued by one on 21 Dec. 1803, to the end of the war, unless his majesty in council should otherwise order and direct. It was thereby declared, that the port of Valette, in that island, should be a free port for the importation and exportation of all sorts of goods in neutral ships, of whatever burthen and in whatever manner navigated; subject to regulations that might be necessary to be made for the safety, or health of the place. The same drawbacks and bounties as are allowed on exportations to Minorca, or Gibraltar, were to be allowed on exportations to the port of Valette.

THE regulations in this order being deemed defective, it was revoked by an order 7 Jan. 1807, which goes on to direct, that the trade and commerce to and from the isle of Malta, and the dependencies thereof, shall be carried on in ships and vessels belonging to any of his majesty's subjects owned and navigated according to law; and in trading ships or vessels belonging to the subjects of states in amity, of whatever burthen, and in whatever manner navigated; and in ships belonging to any person or persons whatsoever, of whatsoever description and however navigated, to which his majesty may be pleased to grant a licence or authority for that purpose.

The other temporary regulations, which had the effect of enlarging very considerably the boundaries of British commerce, to the prejudice indeed of our shipping and navigation, were such as allowed any neutral ships whatsoever, and however manned,

The Dutch
Property Acts.

to

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1763,
TO A. D. 1800.

*European
Trade.*

to bring to this kingdom any sort of goods, from any country, or place whatsoever, under order of his majesty in council. This new policy began in the generous design of affording an asylum to the inhabitants of the United Provinces, who wished to withdraw themselves, and their effects, from the French armies, that were then entering that country; and it originated in an order of council of 16 January 1795, which was hastily issued, on the pressure of the moment, and which directed, that all goods, wares, merchandize, and effects whatsoever, coming directly from any of the ports of the United Provinces to any of the ports of this kingdom, in the vessels of any country, and navigated in any manner, should be permitted, until further order, to be landed and secured in warehouses under the joint locks of his majesty, and the proprietors, at the expence of the proprietors; there to remain in safe custody for the benefit of the proprietors, until due provision should be made by law, to enable the proprietors to re-export, or otherwise dispose of them.

HAVING made provision, in the above order, for goods and effects already in the United States, it was deemed proper to make the like provision for such as were upon the seas, and were in their way home, to that great emporium of European trade. Accordingly, further order was issued on 21 Jan. 1795, directing, that all goods, wares, merchandize, and effects whatsoever, belonging to any of the subjects, or inhabitants of the United Provinces, or belonging to any subjects of his majesty,

jefty,
with h
Asia,
jefty,
bitants
jects o
in am
the Un
in ware
under t
Such
as must
be effec
tions in
for prev
sary to
the leg
which h
for pres
but also
to be en
adventu
stat. 35
common
act the
rised to
to be f
within t
ders in
ings rel
ders, w
mission

jeſty, or to any ſubjects of a country in amity with his majeſty, coming from any part of Europe, Aſia, Africa, or America, in amity with his majeſty, in veſſels belonging to any ſubjects or inhabitants of the United Provinces, or to any ſubjects of his majeſty, or to ſubjects of any country in amity with his majeſty, and bound to ports of the United Provinces, might be landed and ſecured in warehouses, in like manner as goods admitted under the former order.

SUCH indifcriminate admission of foreign ſhips, as muſt take place under theſe orders, could not be effected, without the breach of many reſtrictions in the Acts of Navigation, as well as in thoſe for preventing ſmuggling; and it became neceſſary to follow up what was done, by ſome act of the legiſlature, that ſhould juſtify a proceeding, which however illegal, was highly uſeful, not only for preſerving the effects of his majeſty's allies, but alſo thoſe of his own ſubjects, who happened to be embarked with them in the ſame commercial adventures. For this purpoſe, an act was paſſed, ſtat. 35. *Geo. 3. c. 15.* being the firſt of thoſe, commonly called *Dutch Property Acts*; by this act the commiſſioners of the cuſtoms were authorized to reſeaſe all ſuch veſſels, that ſhould happen to be ſeiſed, if it was proved, that they came within the terms of the above-mentioned two orders in council; and all ſuits, and legal proceedings reſpecting ſuch ſhips, contrary to thoſe orders, were to be ſuſpended. Further, the permiſſion granted by the two orders was enacted, as a law,

PART III.

FROM THE
TREATY 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.European
Trade.

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1763,
TO A. D. 1806

*European
Trade.*

a law, in the very terms of the orders, holding out, besides securing the property of such ships and cargoes for the benefit of the owners, the securing also of the revenue that might be due for them, until further provision therein should be made by parliament.

BEFORE the session closed, such further provision was made. By c. 80. the proprietors of all goods, that had, or might afterwards, come in, were allowed to take them out of warehouse, and either re-export, or otherwise dispose of them, upon paying the duties, and complying with the regulations contained in the act.

THE act went yet further; foreseeing that ships of the inhabitants of the United Provinces, and ships having on board goods of theirs, might still be coming in, his majesty in council was enabled to appoint commissioners, who should take into their possession and under their care such ships and cargoes as had come, or should come; and manage, sell, or otherwise dispose of them to the best advantage, according to such directions as they should, from time to time, receive from his majesty in council*

* Sect. 21.

As several ships had been admitted by special orders of council, without sufficient proof having been made of their coming within the terms of the two orders made in January, it was thought expedient to legalize such admissions; and, moreover, to allow the like orders to be issued for six months more, for any ships whose owners wished to take the benefit of the two general orders. Such

special

special o
expiratio
trade wa
by his m
the comm
admission
fied by st
mer had
benefit o
of the act

INDEE
made Eng
rope for t
sibly felt,
tion, not
policy rel
to all neu
preamble
presses it,
commerce
nefit of th
continuing
allow, "
persons of
which are
their good
any of the
er, as if
nefit of the
January 17
lat. 36. C
special circ

special orders continued to be issued, long after the expiration of the six months; but this sort of trade was deemed, as well by the parliament, as by his majesty's council, to be very beneficial to the commerce of the kingdom. Accordingly the admission of these latter ships was likewise justified by stat. 36 Geo. 3. c. 76, as that of the former had been; and they were received to all the benefit of the two general orders in council, and of the acts passed in the last session of parliament.

INDEED the advantage of this new trade, which made England the *depôt* and emporium of Europe for the produce of all the world, was so sensibly felt, that the parliament came to a resolution, not only to continue, for a further time, the policy relating to *Dutch ships*, but to enlarge it to all *neutral ships* whatsoever; judging, as the preamble of the clause made for this purpose expresses it, "under the special circumstances of the commerce of Europe, that it will be for the benefit of the commerce of this kingdom," besides continuing the regulation, as to Dutch ships, to allow, "other ships and vessels, belonging to persons of any country in amity with his majesty, which are in search of a place, wherein to deposit their goods, wares, and merchandise," to come to any of the ports of this kingdom in the same manner, as if they had been intitled to take the benefit of the two general orders in council issued in January 1795. Accordingly by the 2d section of stat. 36. Geo. 3. c. 76, such ships, under such special circumstances, were allowed to be admitted by

The Neutral
Ship Act.

by

Special

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1806,
TO 1806.

European
Trade.

by order in council, to take the benefit of the two general orders in council issued in January 1795, and of the acts of the preceding session, as to importation, warehousing, and exportation. This regulation, as well as the two acts of the preceding session, was passed for a short continuance; all three acts were further continued by stat. 37. *Geo.* 3. c. 12. stat. 38. *Geo.* 3. c. 9. & stat. 39. *Geo.* 3. c. 12.

IN the last of these sessions, an addition was made by c. 112. to the policy of neutral ships; his majesty was thereby authorised, for a limited time, with the advice of his privy council, to permit any such goods, as should be specified in any order of council, to be imported in ships belonging to the subjects of any kingdom or state in amity with his majesty. All the four acts relating to neutral ships were continued by stat. 39. & 40. *Geo.* 3. c. 9. & c. 17. The three former were finally continued by stat. 39. & 40. *Geo.* 3. c. 65. to 1 Jan. 1804. and the last by stat. 41. *Geo.* 3. stat. 1. c. 20. which last having been suffered to expire, it was revived by stat. 41. *Geo.* 3. stat. 2. c. 19. and continued until six weeks after the commencement of the next session of parliament, when it was again suffered to expire; peace also being now restored, the three former acts were taken into consideration, and were repealed by stat. 42. *Geo.* 3. c. 80. However, other provisions were made, by the same act, in lieu of them, for continuing this trade in neutral ships, in a manner less invidious to the owners of British shipping, till it should finally terminate

minate,
resume

THE
merce o
ring the
tions ma
nuary 1
and stat
dient, th
acts shou
be made
to enact
cease on
the 1st
order of
under an
with resp
vessel, b
amity wit
tons bur
soever, c
navigated
possession
his majest
the West
soever, th
possession
Great Bri
to be ware
and the p
commisfic
land, and

minate, and the navigation system be permitted to resume its operation, as before the war.

THE preamble of the act recites, that the commerce of this kingdom was greatly benefited, during the late war, in consequence of the importations made under the two orders of council in January 1795, & stat. 35. *Geo.* 3. c. 15. & c. 80, and stat. 36. *Geo.* 3. c. 76. and, as it was expedient, that, upon the restoration of peace, those acts should determine, other provisions ought to be made in lieu of them; it goes on, therefore, to enact, that the above-mentioned acts should cease on 1 Sept. 1802, and that from thence to the 1st Jan. 1804, it shall be lawful, under any order of council with respect to Great Britain, and under any order of the lord lieutenant and council with respect to Ireland to import, in any ship or vessel, belonging to persons of any country in amity with his majesty, not being of less than 100 tons burthen, and navigated in any manner whatsoever, or in any British-built ship, owned and navigated according to law, from any territory, possession, or country, not under the dominion of his majesty, on the continent of America, or in the West-Indies, any goods or commodities whatsoever, the produce of any part of such territories, possessions, or countries, into any of the ports of Great Britain, or Ireland. Goods so imported are to be warehoused under the joint locks of his majesty and the proprietor, subject to the direction of the commissioners of the customs in England, Scotland, and Ireland respectively; and are not to be

A a

re-

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1793,
TO A. D. 1806.*European
Trade.*

PART III.

FROM THE
PAGE 1789.
TO A. D. 1806.

European
Trade.

removed, but for re-exportation on due entry being made for foreign parts.

SINCE the renewal of hostilities in 1803, it has been thought wise to revive and continue the provisions of this act, till eight months after the ratification of a definitive treaty of peace, which was done by stat. 44. *Geo.* 3. c. 30.

WHEN stat. 36. *Geo.* 3. c. 76. had communicated so great advantages to neutral ships, the British merchants grew jealous, that *their* ships should be still confined to the restrictions of the navigation laws; this contrast between the British and foreign ship owner and merchant had so much weight with the king's government, that they had, under special circumstances, thought it reasonable to admit, by divers orders in council, several British ships with their cargoes, to enter, and be admitted to the same advantages of importation, as was granted by that act to foreign ships; the parliament thought proper, when they were expressing their approbation of this sort of trade, to legalise what had already been done, in extending it to British ships, and to allow the same privilege to be confirmed to them by law, until 1 Sept. 1802. It was accordingly so enacted by 2d sess. of stat. 42. *Geo.* 3. c. 80. Out of this act were excepted tobacco, snuff, and rice; which articles could only be imported conformably with the special provisions then subsisting, in the excise and custom laws.

UPON the renewal of hostilities in 1803, it became necessary again to resort to those expedients for relaxing the navigation system, which have

The War Act
1803.

been
America
one ad
which
on the
THE
importa
from an
ing stan
quires
countrie
directly
coarse si
of *flax*,
withstan
tion, wh
tish ships
articles a
they are
to allow
import
any part
the Leva
tain or
standing
vigation,
in British
where th
where t
Fourthly
usually i
the Strei

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.

European
Trade.

been mentioned during the last war, and the American war. Most of these were included in one act of parliament, stat. 43. *Geo. 3. c. 153.* which may be properly enough called the War Act, on the subject of shipping and navigation.

THE first * provision in this act, is to allow the * Sect. 1.

importation of *organzined thrown silk* of Italy, from any place, in any neutral ship, notwithstanding stat. 2. *Will. & Ma. ft. 2. c. 9.* which requires it to be brought from the ports of the countries where it is the produce, and to come directly by sea. There is an exception of certain coarse silk. Secondly †, to allow the importation † Sect. 4.

of *flax*, and *flax-seed*; in any neutral ships, notwithstanding the 8th sect. of the Act of Navigation, which requires them to be imported in British ships, or in ships of the country where those articles are produced, or ships of the port where they are first shipped for transportation. Thirdly ‡, ‡ Sect. 5.

to allow any member of the Turkey Company to import goods from Turkey or Egypt, or from any part of the grand seignior's dominions within the Levant seas, in ships *belonging* to Great Britain or Ireland, or in any neutral ship, notwithstanding the 3d or 8th section of the Act of Navigation, which require such importations to be in *British-built* ships, or in ships of the country where those articles are produced, or of the port where they are first shipped for transportation.

Fourthly §, to allow the importation of goods § Sect. 8.

usually imported from any place in Europe within the Streights of Gibraltar (not being goods which

PART III.

FROM THE
PAGE 1743
TO A D. 1806.European
Trade.

* Sect. 10.

† Sect. 12.

‡ Sect. 13.

§ Sect. 15, 16.

could heretofore be imported only from the grand seignior's dominions) from any place, in any neutral ship, notwithstanding the 8th section of the Act of Navigation, which requires some of those articles to be imported in British ships, or ships of the countries where they are produced, or of the port where they are first shipped for transportation. Fifthly*, to allow the importation of *pitch, tar, deal boards, fir, and timber*, from any ports of Germany, in British built ships, notwithstanding stat. 13. & 14. Car. 2. c. 11. which prohibits any of those articles being imported from Germany; which prohibition has been taken off only as to timber, fir, and deal boards, the production of Germany, by stat. 6. Geo. 1. c. 16. sect. 2. Sixthly†, to allow the importation of Portugal *salt* from Portugal, in any neutral ships, notwithstanding the 8th section of the Act of Navigation, which requires it to come in British ships, or ships of the country where it is produced, or of the port where it is first shipped for transportation. Seventhly‡, to allow the importation into Great Britain of *wool*, and into Ireland of *barrilla, Jesuits bark, linen yarn, hemp, indigo, cochineal, wool, and cotton wool*, from any place, in any neutral ship; which must be intended as a dispensation from the 3d, 4th, or 8th sections of the Act of Navigation, according as those articles are respectively the produce of Asia, Africa, or America, or of Europe. Lastly§, a power is vested in his majesty, and in the lord lieutenant of Ireland, by order in council, from time to time

to per
dize a
council
of any
jesty,
council
hostilit
good in
By st
which h
which s
ported
of the l
is made
as if i
passing
recomm
council
that had
tral ship
the same
upon a
were no
shipping
required
between
months,
parliame
THE
ed to a
in rega
war. It

to permit any such goods, wares, and merchandise as shall be specified in any such order in council, to be imported from any port or place of any kingdom or state not in amity with his majesty, in any neutral ships; and several orders of council, that had been made since the renewal of hostilities, prior to that act, are thereby declared good in law.

By stat. 46. *Geo. 3. c. 74.* any *Prussian yarn* which had been imported since 4th Ap. 1806, and which should, after the passing of that act, be imported in any foreign ship, under and by virtue of the last mentioned act, stat. 43. *Geo. 3. c. 153.* is made subject to the same duties and regulations, as if imported in a British ship. Soon after passing this act, the lords of the treasury, on the recommendation of the lords of the committee of council for trade, directed some German yarn, that had been imported from Hamburg in neutral ships, to be admitted to an entry, on paying the same duties as if imported in a British ship, upon a representation of the merchants that there were no British ships at Hamburg at the time of shipping the goods; the parties, however, were required to give security for paying the difference between the low and the high duty, within six months, if they were not previously relieved by parliament.

THE last provision of stat. 43. *Geo. 3.* amounted to a dispensation from the navigation system, in regard to countries with which we are at war. It was judged proper to vest in his majesty the

PART III.

FROM THE
TRADE 1783
TO A. D. 1800.

European
Trade.

the same discretionary power with respect to foreign America, and the West Indies; for which purpose, stat. 42. *Geo.* 3. c. 80, which has been mentioned before (a), was revived, and continued by stat. 44 *Geo.* 3. c. 30. and all persons concerned in advising or issuing orders that had been made, conformably with that act, since 1 Jan. 1804, when stat. 42. *Geo.* 3. expired, were thereby indemnified.

By this act of 42. *Geo.* 3. c. 80. importations may be made, under orders in council, into Great Britain or Ireland, in any neutral ship or vessel of not less than 100 tons, from any territory, possession, or country, not under the dominion of his majesty, on the continent of America, or in the West Indies, any goods or commodities the produce of any part of such territory, possession, or country: but such goods are to be secured in warehouses, under the joint locks of his majesty and the proprietor, and are not to be removed but for re-exportation.

UNDER these two statutes, 42. *Geo.* 3. c. 80. and 43. *Geo.* 3. c. 153. together with stat. 45. *Geo.* 3. c. 34. (b) most of those facilities to our commerce, which are needed in time of war, are attained. It only remains to vest in his majesty the same power with respect to countries in amity, which he has, by stat. 43. *Geo.* 3. with respect to countries not in amity, and then the whole navigation system will be liable

(a) Vid. ant. 320.

(b) Ibid.

to be
wise
tionar
In fo
pedier
system
state
council
irregul
stat. 4
power
THE
thority
of stat.
council,
the cust
ships wh
and Ho
arrive
them, a
lordships
consider
such ord
stat. 43
imported
tries the
ON
lowing t
ticles, c
being ne
subjects,
or place

PART III.

FROM THE
YEAR 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.

European
Trade.

to be suspended, as often as it shall be deemed wise and expedient to exercise the great discretionary power that shall thus reside in the crown. In some instances the council had thought it expedient to take this liberty with the navigation system, and importations from Spain, then in a state of amity, had been allowed by order of council, and by licence from his majesty. This irregularity was covered by an act of indemnity, stat. 45. *Geo.* 3. c. 33. and the like exercise of power has not since been resorted to.

THE first use made of the very extensive authority reserved to the crown by the last sections of stat. 43. *Geo.* 3. was an intimation from the council, 1 Sept. 1803, to the commissioners of the customs, that they might admit to entry some ships which had arrived with cargoes from France and Holland, and also any others which should arrive under similar circumstances; informing them, at the same time, that a meeting of their lordships was soon to be holden, when they would consider the point in question, and would make such order as should be deemed necessary, under stat. 43. *Geo.* 3. for admitting to entry cargoes imported under his majesty's licence, from countries then at war with Great Britain.

ON 14 Sept. 1803, such order was made, allowing the importation of certain enumerated articles, contained in a list annexed to the order, being neutral property, or the property of British subjects, duly licensed thereunto, from any port or place belonging to any kingdom or state not in

A 2 4

amity

Orders of Council,
Licences,
and Instructions.

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1763,
TO A. D. 1806.

*European
Trade.*

amity with his majesty (which was then only France and Holland,) in any neutral ship whatever; provided that this should not be construed to authorize a British subject to trade from any port or place, belonging to any kingdom or state not in amity with his majesty, without licence for that purpose, first duly obtained. This order was to continue during hostilities. There was subjoined to the list of goods permitted to be imported, a list of goods permitted to be exported to France, Flanders, and Holland.

THE permission to import from, and export to, the enemy's country, was not sufficient protection to the merchants, unless they were also protected in their passage on the seas, from the cruisers who watch the enemy's port, and whose employment it is, among other objects, to prevent all traffick- ing with the enemy by British subjects. The licence for each individual ship, is its proper protection against the charge of illegality in so trading, and the authority of cruisers to molest it, but it was deemed proper to go further, and to protect all ships so trading, even without a licence. Accordingly, on 29 June 1805, an instruction was issued to the courts of admiralty, and to the commanders of ships of war and privateers, to that effect. By this it was directed, that neutral vessels, having on board the articles thereafter enumerated, and trading, directly or circuitously, between the ports of the United Kingdom and the enemy's ports in Europe, not being blockaded, shall not be interrupted, on account of such ar-
ticles

ticles
ing w
specie
ye Th
althou
up by
ing the
rated
coming
This
tions,
ing pro
tion of
the inst
order.
is addre
tion of
FROM
ing to t
provisi
pork)
other s
skins,
turni,
cheese,
negar,
hemp,
naval s
lawns,
FROM
visions
seeds,
articles

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1763,
TO A. D. 1806.European
Trade.

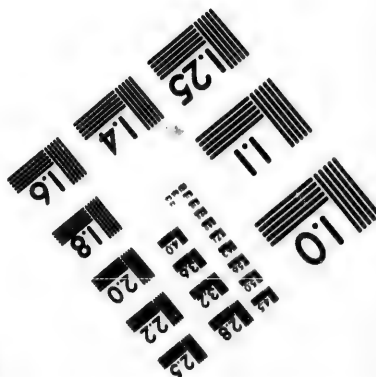
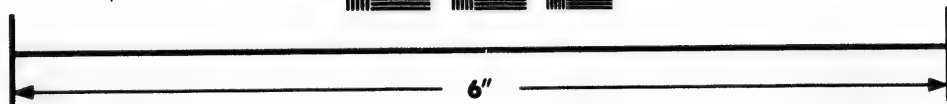
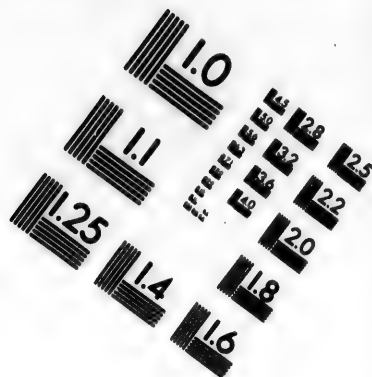
articles being the property of British subjects, trading with the enemy, without having obtained a special licence from the king for that purpose.

THIS instruction to protect ships on the seas, although they had no licence, was soon followed up by an order of council, 13 Aug. 1805, allowing the importation and entry of certain enumerated articles, being neutral or British property, coming from an enemy's port in a neutral ship. This order recites the above-mentioned instructions, and leaves on the same condition of having previously obtained licence. The enumeration of articles in this order agrees with that in the instructions, which varied from that in the first order. Spain, now become an enemy's country, is added to France and Holland. The enumeration of articles is as follows :

FROM HOLLAND—*Grain*, (if importable according to the provisions of the Corn Laws) *salted provisions* of all sorts, (not being salted beef or pork) *oak bark*; *flax*, *flax-seed*, *clover*, and other *seeds*; *madder roots*, *salted hides* and *skins*; *leather*; *rushes*; *hoops*; *saccharum saturni*; *barilla*; *smelts*, *yarn*, *saffron*, *butter*, *cheese*, *quills*, *clinkers*, *terrace*, *geneva*, *vinegar*, *white lead*, *oil*, *turpentine*, *pitch*, *hemp*, *bottles*, *wainscot boards*, *raw materials*, *naval stores*, *lace*, and *French cambrics*, and *lawns*.

FROM FRANCE—*Grain*, (as above) *salted provisions* of all sorts (not being salted beef or pork,) *seeds*, *saffron*, *rags*, *oak bark*, *turpentine*, *hides*,





Photographic Sciences Corporation

**23 WEST MAIN STREET
WEBSTER, N.Y. 14580
(716) 872-4503**

18
20
22
25

10
11

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783.
TO A. D. 1806.

European
Trade.

hides, skins, honey, wax, fruit, raw materials, linseed cakes, tallow, weld, wine, lace, French cambrics and lawns, brandy, and vinegar.

FROM Spain—*Cochineal, barilla, fruit, Orchella weed, Spanish wool, indigo, hides, skins, schumac, liquorice juice, seeds, saffron, silk, sweet almonds, Castile soap, raw materials, oak bark, anniseed, wine, cork, black lead, naval stores, brandy, and vinegar (a.)*

THIS order of 15 Aug. 1805, was further extended by a minute of council, of 10 Dec. 1805, directing, that in the licences allowing the importation of goods from Spain, the articles of *Jesuits bark, jalap, sarsaparilla, tallow, copper, balsams, and ipecacuanha*, should be inserted; and further, the lords signified an opinion, that all articles set forth in any licence under sign manual, should be admitted to entry, upon the same terms and conditions, as if expressed in his majesty's said order in council of 15 Aug. last. By which it is meant, that all such articles shall be deemed

(a) Besides these articles which are protected, both by the order and the instruction, in their importation, the following articles are protected by the same instruction, in their exportation to Holland, France, and Spain: *British manufactures*, (not naval or military stores) *grocery, allum, annatta, coffee, cocoa, callicot, copperas, drugs*, (not dyeing drugs) *rhubarb, spices, sugar, pepper, tobacco, vitriol, elephant's teeth, pimento, cinnamon, nutmegs, cornelian stone, nankens, East India bales, tortoiseshell, cloves, red green and yellow earth, earthenware, indigo*, (not exceeding five tons in one vessel,) *supplens, rum, and prize goods* not prohibited to be exported.

deem
lifts i
direct
struct
culton
Bes
impor
article
stures
tain de
from
structi
24 Jul
fels, o
organ
of Ital
kingdo
additio
structio
silk, w
16 Apr
from a
organiz
be imp
tion of
fectious
18 Nov.
plantatio
excepting
45 tons,

PART II.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.

European
Trade.

deemed and taken to be thereby added to the lists in the order, and thus to come within the directing force of it. Such enlargement and construction of the order was notified to the board of customs, on 7 July 1806 (a.)

BESIDES these orders and instructions for the importation and carrying of certain enumerated articles from certain named places, the like measures were taken for encouraging the trade of certain described articles, without naming the place from whence they came. By an additional instruction to commanders of ships and privateers, 24 June 1803, they are not to detain neutral vessels, on account of their having on board any *organzined thrown*, and *raw silk*, the growth of Italy, coming consigned to a merchant of this kingdom. The same of *Spanish wool*, by an additional instruction, 4 Sept. 1803. The instruction in favour of *organzined thrown*, and *raw silk*, was followed up by an order of council, 16 April 1806, permitting the importation of it from any port, not in amity, in neutral ships; *organzined thrown silk* of Italy is permitted to be imported from ports in amity, by the 1st section of this act, stat. 43. *Geo. 3. (b)* under the last sections of which act this order was made.

SIMILAR

(a) New articles were added to the list of exports, by a direction from the lords of the treasury to the board of customs, 18 Nov. 1806, to allow *East India goods* warehoused, British plantation *Agar*, and *pimento*, to be exported to any countries, excepting such as are in amity, in neutral vessels of not less than 45 tons, for a time not exceeding six months.

(b) Vid. ant. 355.

PART III.

FROM THE
TREATY 1783
TO A. D. 1806.

European
Trade.

SIMILAR provision was made for protecting the trade of the colonies, and of Asia, Africa, and America, during hostilities, as we have just seen was made in the European trade. By an instruction, 23 July 1803, British ships, with a British-owned cargo, proceeding from a French or Dutch island or colony, late in his majesty's possession, and restored by the treaty of peace, and sailing before the knowledge of hostilities against France or Holland, are protected from condemnation as prize. On 23 Sept. 1803, an instruction was made for protecting Spanish vessels engaged in the Free Port Trade; with a proviso, that in case hostilities with Spain should take place, Spanish vessels, sailing after knowledge of hostilities, should be required to have a licence from a governor in the West Indies. A protection was likewise given to neutral vessels, carrying on trade directly from the colonies of the enemy to this kingdom, laden solely with property of the inhabitants of the neutral country, by instruction 17 Aug. 1805; a trade which might be carried on, by order of council, under stat. 42. *Geo.* 3. and stat. 45. . 3. (a)

Orders of council were made for opening a trade to new conquests in America, as they successively came into his majesty's possession; as, St. Lucia (b,) Tobago (c,) Demarara and Essequibo (d,) Berbice (e,) Surinam (f,) and lastly, Buenos Ayres (g.) In this latter case, the im-

portations

(a) Vid. ant. 358. 320. (b) 12 Aug. 1803. (c) 17 Aug. 1803.

(d) 21 Nov. 1803.

(e) 7 Dec. 1803.

(f) 27 June 1804.

(g) 17 Sept. 1806.

portations are not required to be in British ships, as in all the former conquests, but are allowed also, in ships *bond fide* belonging to any of the subjects, or native inhabitants; that is, of the city, town, or fortress of Buenos Ayres, and its dependencies, including all the territories belonging to that government. Some regulations also respecting duties were therein made, in conformity with the terms of capitulation, in which some alterations were made by an order of council of 1 Oct. 1806.

AFTER the original order had been made, it occurred that Buenos Ayres is within the limits of the exclusive trade granted by stat. 9. *Ann.* c. 22. to the South Sea Company, (a) and that some parliamentary provision is necessary for legalizing the trade, meant to be carried on under the order; a bill for that purpose is to be proposed to parliament in the next session.

It may be observed upon all these orders of council for opening the trade with conquered colonies, that they operate only as notification, that such places are now in possession of his majesty; upon which the laws of navigation attach of course, and a liberty to trade thither arises to all his majesty's subjects, conforming with those laws.

THE merchants having expressed a desire to open a trade with St. Domingo, there was a proceeding in council 21 July 1806 on that subject; when, without

(a) Vid. ant. 116.

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1763,
TO A. D. 1806.

*European
Trade.*

without deciding whether that colony was to be deemed a possession of France, his majesty declared his intention, to grant licences for British ships, to go from the United kingdom to such foreign ports and places in the West-Indies, as are not, or shall not be under the immediate dominion, and in the actual possession of any of his majesty's enemies; such ships are to be laden with articles expressed in the licence; and they may bring back from such ports and places the produce thereof, direct to this kingdom, subject to plantation duties. A trade was afterwards opened between some of the free ports, and St. Domingo by name. By order in council 19 Nov. 1806, his majesty authorised the governors of the Bahama Islands, and the Leeward Islands (or the president of the council, and the chief justice, and collector of the customs in Tortola, if deputed for that purpose by the governor of the Leeward Islands) to grant licences under their hand and seal, but in his majesty's name, to British vessels to clear out from the port of Road Harbour in Tortola, and from the free ports in the Bahamas, with cargoes of the produce, or manufactures of the United Kingdom, and salt from the Bahamas, to such ports or places in the island of St. Domingo, as are not under the dominion, and in the actual possession of any of his majesty's enemies; and to bring back from thence to the said free ports, or to some port of the United Kingdom, the produce of St. Domingo, upon the same duties and regulations as the produce of other foreign

reign
Domi
that in
cord,
Secret
was al
war an
pass, a
formin
and suc
by the
conform

AFT
council
extraor
I may
rities in
subject,
fort tha
Europe

UND
stat. 41
been ma
in neut
mencem
being th
veral B
trade, p
sion sho
opinion
granted

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1763
TO A.D. 1806.European
Trade.

reign islands; provided no *sugar* is carried to St. Domingo, nor any *negroes*, either to or from that island: such licences are to be entered of record, and an account of them transmitted to the Secretary of State for the colonial department. It was also ordered, that commanders of ships of war and privateers should suffer to pass and re-pass, all ships having such licences, and conforming to the regulations therein prescribed; and such ships, if brought in, are to be released by the Court of Admiralty, upon proving their conformity.

AFTER so much has been said upon orders in council, and upon the occasion of resort to these extraordinary remedies, the interruptions of war, I may properly subjoin, in this place, three authorities in law, which are applicable to the foregoing subject, and which are the only materials of this sort that I have been able to find, relating to the European Trade. Law Opinions.

UNDER stat. 39. *Geo.* 3. c. 112. continued by stat. 41. *Geo.* 3. c. 19. an order of council had been made allowing the importation of naval stores in neutral ships, until six weeks after the commencement of the next session of parliament, being the whole period allowed by the act. Several British ship owners, interested in the Baltic trade, petitioned to have the time of this permission shortened; but the law officers (a) were of opinion, that the permission might have been granted for any limited portion of the period, or for

(a) Sir J. Nicholl, Sir E. Law, and Mr. Perceval.

PART III.

FROM THE
YEAR 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.

European
Trade.

for the whole of it, but as his majesty had exercised his authority to the full extent of the time, he could not now revoke, or qualify it, to the prejudice of those, who may, in various ways, have contracted, and formed their arrangements, under the faith of its continuance to the end of the time limited.

In order that the authority exercised by the king to dispense with the law of the land, which forbids trading with the enemy, might be put on principles of law, it was referred by the lords of the council, to the law officers, to consider and report, whether his majesty by his order in council, or by any other, and what means, could delegate the power of granting licences authorising any British subjects to trade with the enemy; and they declared that granting licences to trade with the enemy, is a high act of royal prerogative, and they could not hazard an opinion (a) that his majesty should be advised to delegate it, unless such act of delegation should be sanctioned by parliament; nor did they mean to imply any opinion, that without great consideration such parliamentary sanction should be granted.

The great point which prevails in most of the proceedings just related, that British merchants are not at liberty to trade with the enemy, without the king's licence, and that all property taken in such a trade is confiscable as prize to the captors, was solemnly

(a) Sir J. Nicholl, Mr. Perceval, Sir T. Manners Sutton, Apr. 10, 1804.

PART III.

FROM THE
DEATH 1783,
TO A.D. 1800.
European
Trade.

solemnly and repeatedly agitated, and at length was established by a decision of the Court of Admiralty in the case of *the Hoop* ship; (a) and the illegality was afterwards recognised by two decisions at common law, one in the Court of Common Pleas, the other in the Court of King's Bench. (b)

(a) *Reid v. Reid*, vol. 1. 197.

(b) *Term. Rep.* vol. 8. 548.

had ever
the time
it, to the
ways, have
ng, under
of the time
ed by the
and, which
be put on
he lords of
onsider and
in council,
ld delegate
ng any Bri-
and they de-
e with the
gative, and
a) that his
e it, unless
ned by par-
any opinion,
parliament-

most of the
merchants are
, without the
aken in such
captors, was
solemnly

Manners Sutton,

CHAPTER IV.

THE COASTING TRADE.

PART III.
FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.
Coasting Trade.

AN important alteration was made respecting the navigation of the coasting trade, during this period, in stat. 34. *Geo. 3. c. 68*, which is extended to Irish ships by stat. 42. *Geo. 3. c. 61*. By stat. 34. *Geo. 3.* no goods, wares, or merchandize, shall be carried from any port, member, or creek, or place of Great Britain, or of the islands of Guernsey, Jersey, Alderney, Sark, or Man, to any other port, member, creek, or place of the same, or of any of them, in any ship or vessel, nor shall any ship or vessel be permitted to sail in ballast from one of the said ports or creeks to another, unless such ship or vessel shall respectively be wholly and solely manned with, and navigated by, a master and mariners all British subjects.

The late laws made to prevent smuggling do, in some measure, affect this trade, but they are not properly within the limits of the present work.

CHAP.

CHAPTER V.

THE FISHERIES.

The Newfoundland Fishery—The Greenland Fishery—The Southern Whale Fishery—The British Fisheries—The Herring Fishery—The Deep Sea Fishery—Law Opinion.

THE extending and improving of the Fisheries occupied a considerable portion of that attention which has lately been bestowed on the shipping and navigation of the country. The regulations for conducting these in a great measure, and the bounties for their encouragement altogether, depended upon certain temporary laws, which were near expiring in the twenty-sixth year of his majesty's reign. Thus, the bounties granted by stat. 15. *Geo.* 3. c. 31. for the Newfoundland Fishery were to expire on 1 January 1787. The bounties given by stat. 11. *Geo.* 3. c. 38. for the Greenland Fishery were to expire on 25 December 1786. The bounties given by stat. 15. *Geo.* 3. c. 31. and stat. 16. *Geo.* 3. c. 47. for the Southern whale fishery were to expire 1 January 1787. The bounties given by stat. 11. *Geo.* 3. c. 31. and stat.

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.

Fisheries.

PART III.

FROM THE
YEARS 1783.
TO A. D. 1806.

Fisheries.

19. *Geo. 3. c. 26.* for the British white herring fishery, were to expire with the close of the session of parliament next after 22 October 1785. It became immediately necessary to consider the policy to be observed respecting these objects of trade and navigation. The result of this consideration was, that bills were brought into parliament and passed into laws, in the twenty-sixth year of the king, for granting new bounties, and making new regulations for carrying on these fisheries with every possible advantage to the nation. We shall now take a view of these acts, and the general scope of them, without entering too far into their detail. The first is *c. 26.* for the Newfoundland fishery; the next is *c. 41.* for the Greenland fishery; *c. 50.* for the Southern whale fishery; and *c. 81.* for the British fisheries.

The Newfound-
land Fishery.

THE bounties granted by *c. 26.* are for ten years, for vessels employed in the British fishery on the banks of Newfoundland. They are to be British-built, and wholly owned by his majesty's subjects residing in Great-Britain, Ireland, Guernsey, Jersey, or Man, navigated with a master and three-fourths of the mariners of the same description. They are also to be qualified and subject to the regulations of *stat. 10. & 11. Will. 3. c. 25.* and they are to clear out from some port in Great Britain, Guernsey, Jersey, or Alderney, after 1 January in every year, and proceed to the banks of Newfoundland; and having caught there a cargo of not less than ten thousand fish, they are to land them at one of the ports on the north, east, or south

side

side of the island, between Cape St. John and Cape Raye, on or before 15 July, and then make one more trip at least to the banks, and return with another cargo of fish, caught there, to the same port. The one hundred ships which shall first do this are, if navigated with not less than twelve men, to be intitled to 40l. each; if with less than twelve, but not less than seven men, 25l. each: provided, that if in either of those cases the vessel is wholly navigated by men going out upon shares, that is, receiving a certain share of the profits of the voyage in lieu of wages, such vessel shall in the first case be intitled to 50l. and in the latter case to 35l. Again, the next one hundred vessels so arriving are in the first case to have 25l. each, in the latter case 18l. each; and such of them as are wholly navigated by men going out upon shares shall in the first case be intitled to 35l. and in the latter case to 21l.

In order to prevent frauds, a certificate is to be exhibited to the collector of the customs before he pays the bounty, from the governor of Newfoundland, that all the requisites were there complied with*. The sanction of oaths by the master and mate is required to certain facts†. Provision is made for preventing the desertion of seamen‡, and the selling of boats, vessels, or tackle, for the fishery to foreigners§. Powers are given to his majesty's officers on that station to seize vessels||.

AGAIN; by stat. 29. *Geo.* 3. c. 53. it was declared, that no fish taken or caught by any of his majesty's subjects or other persons arriving at New-

B-b 3

found-

* Sect. 1.

† Sect. 1. 4. 7.

‡ Sect. 12, 13.

§ Sect. 14, 15.

|| Sect. 20, 21.

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1763
TO A. D. 1808.

Fisheries.

foundland, or its dependencies, or on the banks thereof, except from Great Britain, or one of the British dominions in Europe, should be landed or dried on that island; with a saving of the rights granted by treaty to the French king (a): a provision that was occasioned by persons from the Bermuda Islands having lately aimed at possessing themselves of a share in the fishery.

THE act 26. *Geo. 3.* expired, but was revived and continued by stat. 37. *Geo. 3.* c. 99. for two years. It was kept up by short continuances, under stat. 39. *Geo. 3.* c. 102. stat. 39. & 40. *Geo. 3.* c. 45. and stat. 41. *Geo. 3.* stat. 2. c. 97. it expired 1 Jan. 1803, and has not since been continued.

In a time of scarcity, salted and pickled salmon, and salted dry cod fish were allowed to be imported, and on a bounty, from Newfoundland into this kingdom by a temporary act, stat. 41. *Geo. 3.* stat. 2. c. 77, which liberty was continued by stat. 42. *Geo. 3.* c. 20. to 24 June 1808. and the bounty was by stat. 43. *Geo. 3.* c. 154. revived and continued to 1 May 1804. The liberty to import, and a bounty on such importation of three shillings per quintal was again given by stat. 46. *Geo. 3.* c. 103. to continue to 1 Aug. 1807. This bounty was granted as an indemnity to the merchant, who, during hostilities in Italy, was driven to making this kingdom an entrepot,

(a) By stat. 28. *Geo. 3.* c. 35. his majesty is empowered to make regulations for more peaceably carrying on the French Fishery.

PART III.

FROM THE
PLACE 1783.
TOA. D. 1806.

Fisheries.

before he proceeded to the foreign market in the Mediterranean.

By stat. 43. Geo. 3. c. 68, sect. 39. oil and blubber of fish caught at Newfoundland by subjects residing there, is admitted on the same duty, as if it was of British fishing; this was for a limited time, and is continued by stat. 44. Geo. 3. c. 35. stat. 45. Geo. 3. c. 80. and stat. 46. Geo. 3. c. 29. to 25 Mar. 1808.

THE bounties in the Greenland Fishery, granted by c. 41. are for five years; they are for British ships, owned by British subjects usually residing in Great Britain, Guernsey, Jersey, or Man, which proceed from those places on the whale fishery to the *Greenland Seas* or *Davis's Streights*, or to the seas adjacent, manned and navigated with a master and three-fourths at least of the mariners British subjects, usually residing in Great Britain, Ireland, or Guernsey, Jersey, or Man. Such ship, after she has been visited and admeasured by the officer of the port, and it shall appear upon inspection and examination upon oath of certain persons, and it shall be certified by such officer, that she is properly furnished with tackle and equipment for the whale fishery, according to the requisites of the act, and means to proceed thither, and endeavour to take whales, or other creatures living in the seas, and on no other design or view of profit in the voyage, and to import the whale-fins, oil, and blubber thereof, into Great Britain, specifying the port, and shall give bond for so doing; upon these terms such ship may have a licence

The Greenland
Fishery.

PART III.

FROM THE
FISHERY ACT 1806,
TO A. D. 1806.

Fisheries.

* Sect. 1.

from the commissioners of the customs to proceed on such voyage*; and upon the return of such ship, and her condition being reported by the officer of the port, and oath made by the master as to the performance of the voyage, and that all the whale-fins, oil, and blubber, imported were really and *bonâ fide* caught and taken in those seas by the crew of such ship, or with the assistance of some other ship licensed for that voyage, there is to be paid by the commissioners of the customs a bounty of thirty shillings *per* ton of such ship†.

† Sect. 3.

SUCH ship must sail on her voyage on or before 10 April, and continue in those seas diligently endeavouring to catch whales or other creatures, and not depart before 10 August, unless laden with a certain quantity of oil, blubber, or whale-fins, unless they shall be compelled, by some unavoidable accident, to depart‡. Ships of more than four hundred tons, already employed in the fishery, might continue to be rated as of four hundred tons, and not more. All ships coming into the fishery after 25 December 1786, and being more than three hundred tons, shall not receive a bounty for more than three hundred tons§; and such ships respectively are not to equip and man for more than four hundred or three hundred tons||.

‡ Sect. 4.

§ Sect. 8.

|| Sect. 9.

¶ Sect. 10.

If a log-book has not been constantly kept on board, no bounty will be allowed¶. The log-book must be produced to the captains of his majesty's ships of war with which they may chance

PART III.

FROM THE
TRADE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.Fisheries.
* Sect. 11.

† Sect. 12.

‡ Sect. 13.

§ Sect. 17.

|| Sect. 18.

¶ Sect. 19.

** Sect. 2.

†† Sect. 5, 6, 7.

to proceed
turn of such
tered by the
the master
and that all
ported were
ken in those
the assistance
oyage, there
of the cus-
ton of such

to fall in, and also to the British consul at any so-
port.
Provision was made, that ships owned by the
king's subjects residing in Ireland, and fitting out
from thence, should, on complying with the con-
ditions of this act, be intitled to these bounties †.
Permission was given to insure the bounties, in
order that when ships were lost, the owners might
have some indemnity ‡. Harpooners, line-ma-
nagers, and boat-steerers, are secured from pres-
sing §. The extent of the fishery is defined to
fifty-nine degrees thirty minutes north, and no
farther ||. The commissioners of the customs are
annually to lay before parliament an account of the
ships employed ¶.

It appearing not necessary to keep ships in the
Greenland seas so long, it was enacted by stat. 29.
Geo. 3. c. 53. that they should have the bounty
although they left those seas before the 10th Au-
gust, and were not laden with the quantity of
whale-fins and of oil and blubber required by
stat. 26. Geo. 3. c. 41. f. 4. provided they did not
depart from thence till the expiration of sixteen
weeks from the time of sailing from the port from
whence they cleared out **. A penalty of 50*l.* is,
by the same act, imposed on masters who wilfully
dismiss their apprentices before the expiration of
the time for which they were indentured ††. By
stat. 29. Geo. 3. c. 53. and stat. 34. Geo. 3. c. 43.
these bounties were further continued, and by
stat. 34. Geo. 3. c. 22. to 25 Dec. 1798, during
the first three years at twenty-five shillings, during
the

on or before
as diligently
her creatures,
unless laden
er, or whale-
by some un-
ships of more
employed in the
s of four hun-
s coming into
6, and being
not receive a
1 tons §; and
quip and man
three hundred
antly kept on
¶ The log-
aptains of his
ey may chance

to

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A.D. 1806.

Fisheries.

the second three years at twenty shillings *per* ton; and several regulations for the detail of the fishery were made at the same time.

FURTHER, by this act a doubt was removed, by declaring that British ships might import *blubber, oil,* and other produce of the Greenland Fishery, duty free, although not fitted out under the regulations that intitle to the bounty given by stat. 26. *Geo.* 3. c. 41. The three statutes, 26. 29. and 32. *Geo.* 3. were kept on foot by short continuances under stat. 38. *Geo.* 3. c. 35. stat. 39. *Geo.* 3. c. 101. stat. 39. and 40. *Geo.* 3. c. 45. stat. 41. *Geo.* 3. c. 97. stat. 42. *Geo.* 3. c. 22. stat. 44. *Geo.* 3. c. 35. and stat. 46. *Geo.* 3. c. 29. which last continued them to 25 Dec. 1808.

By stat. 39. and 40. *Geo.* 3. c. 51. the Greenland trade was greatly assisted, by directing that the duty should be taken on the oil, and not on the blubber before it was boiled; in which circumstance the Southern whalers, who always boil their blubber during the voyage, had before an advantage over the Greenland Fishery. This easement has been continued in the new Consolidation Act, for laying duties, stat. 43. *Geo.* 3. c. 68. sect. 40. This fishery was again accommodated by stat. 34. *Geo.* 3. c. 22. which allowed them to complete their complement of men, not exceeding three men to every fifty tons, in the Forth of Clyde, or in Lough Ryan, or in Lerwick in the Isle of Shetland, or in Kirkwall in the Orkneys. This indulgence expired with the war. It was afterwards renewed to them for one season, by stat.

stat. 42. *Geo.* 3. c. 22. with respect to the Isle of Shetland only. In stat. 43. *Geo.* 3. c. 32. in stat. 44. *Geo.* 3. c. 23. and stat. 45. *Geo.* 3. c. 9. it was continued for those respective seasons, to the same extent as in stat. 34. *Geo.* 3.; and by stat. 46. *Geo.* 3. c. 9. it is continued during the war.

THE next is the *Southern Whale Fishery*. Premiums were granted by c. 50. (a) of this session, for ten years, to twenty ships employed in that fishery; they were to appear by their register to be British-built, and they were to be fitted and cleared out from Great Britain or Ireland, Guernsey, Jersey, or Man, and wholly owned by the king's subjects usually residing there*.

The Southern
Whale Fishery.

* Sect. 2.

THE act contains a detail of regulations for carrying on the fishery, so as to make it answer the purpose which was intended, in all these experiments, for promoting the interests of shipping and navigation. Alterations were made in it by stat. 28. *Geo.* 3. c. 20. chiefly in the disposal of the premiums; and this latter act was also amended by stat. 29. *Geo.* 3. c. 53. These acts were all repealed by stat. 35. *Geo.* 3. c. 92. in which were re-enacted, with amendments, all the provisions of the former acts that were meant to be retained, the whole subject being thus reduced into this one act, which is now the principal law for governing the Southern Whale Fishery.

By this act, premiums are granted for three years for twenty-eight ships, being British-built, and fitted and cleared out from some port of Great Britain

(a) Stat. 26. *Geo.* 3.

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783.
TO A. D. 1800.

Fisheries.

* Sect. 3.

Britain or Ireland, or the islands of Guernsey, Jersey, or Man, wholly owned by his majesty's subjects usually residing in some of the aforesaid dominions.

WITH regard to fifteen of these ships* that shall sail to the southward of the equator, and there *bond fide* carry on the fishery, and return before the 1st day of December in the following year to some part of Great Britain, there is to be paid 300l. to each of the first five ships, which shall so sail and first arrive, with the greatest quantity of oil, or head matter, taken together, being not less in the whole than 20 tons in each ship, and being the produce of one or more whales, or other creatures living in the sea, taken and killed by the crew of the ship; 200l. to each of the five that first arrive with the next greatest quantity, and 100l. in like manner to each of the next five.

† Sect. 4.

WITH regard to five others† of such ships, sailing in like manner, to the southward of the 36th degree of south latitude, and there carrying on the fishery, and not returning till after 14 calendar months, from the day on which they cleared out, but before 31 December in the second year after their clearing out, 400l. to each that shall so sail, and so arrive with the greatest quantity of oil and head-matter, as before described.

‡ Sect. 6.

As to the remaining eight ships‡, if they double Cape Horn, or pass through the Straights of Magellan into the South Seas, and carry on the fishery for four months to the westward of Cape Horn, and

and de
calend
31 De
paid 6
the gr
300l. t
greate
30 ton
TH
three-
jects
Guern
out fr
gated
being
fore er
shall fi
Great
intend
Britain
voyage
selves
VAY
for att
frauds
fifty to
there
his app
ration
larly
custom
1801
1802

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1763,
TO A. D. 1800.*Fisheries.*

and do not return till after the expiration of 16 calendar months from their clearing out, but before 31 December in the second year, there shall be paid 600*l.* to any one of them that shall arrive with the greatest quantity of oil and head matter; and 500*l.* to each of seven, that shall arrive with the next greatest quantity, being not less in the whole than 30 tons.

THE ships are to be navigated by a master and three-fourths of the mariners being the king's subjects usually residing in Great Britain, Ireland, Guernsey, Jersey, or Man; or if the ship clears out from Great Britain, then it may be navigated by persons being protestants, and who, not being subjects of his majesty, have been heretofore employed in carrying on this fishery; and who shall first make oath, if it is their first voyage from Great Britain, that they have already established; or intend to establish, themselves and families in Great Britain, as subjects thereof; and if it is their second voyage, that they actually have so established themselves*.

* Sect. 7.

VARIOUS regulations are contained in this act for attaining the object designed, and preventing frauds. Each ship is to have on board, for every fifty ton, an apprentice indentured for three years: there is a penalty of 50*l.* on a master permitting his apprentice to quit his service, before the expiration of the term†. A log-book is to be regularly kept and produced to the collector of the customs at the return home, and verified on oath;

† Sect. 8, 9.

and

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1763.
TO A. D. 1806.*Fisheries.*

* Sect. 11, 12.

† Sect. 13.

‡ Sect. 14.

§ Sect. 32.

|| Sect. 33.

** Sect. 15.

†† Sect. 29.

‡‡ Sect. 34.

and is likewise to be produced to the captain of any of his majesty's ships with which they may happen to fall in*. The master, mate, and two of the mariners, are to make oath, that the oil and head-matter are the produce of their own fishing†. A penalty of 500*l.* is incurred if the cargo is made up from the fishing of any other crew‡. If oil or head-matter is mixed with water to increase the quantity, the whole is forfeited and the premium lost§. The quantities are to be ascertained by an officer of the customs||.

ANY produce of the fishing in the going out or returning home, although not taken within the prescribed latitudes, may be reckoned towards the requisite quantity**. If a ship makes two voyages within any of the periods, she is to have only one premium††. Harpooners, line managers, and boat-steerers, are privileged from being impressed‡‡.

As these voyages would carry ships within the limits of the charters granted to the East-India and South-Sea Companies, some special provision was necessary to qualify them to make this incroachment. It was accordingly enacted, that they might go to the eastward of the Cape of Good Hope, and to the westward of Cape Horn, or through the Streights of Magellan, in order to carry on the Southern whale fishery, provided those sailing to the eastward of the Cape of Good Hope did not pass to the northward of the equator, nor make more than fifty-one degrees east longitude from

London;

London
Cape
gellan
ward
dred
don*.

Su
East I
oblige
year, i
Cape
conditi
Those
penalty
pany's
to the
must b
port, 1
produc
or bone
be intic

THE
grant a
trade ro
owners
for such
duce or
places b
Streight
cept suc
ing any
ship from

London; and those passing to the westward of Cape Horn, or through the Streights of Magellan, did not, either to the northward or southward of the equator, make more than one hundred and eighty degrees west longitude from London*.

* Sect. 18, 19.

SUCH ships were also to take a licence from the East India Company; but the Company were not obliged to grant it to more than ten ships in one year, if it was for passing to the eastward of the Cape of Good Hope; and this, under certain conditions calculated to guard against illicit trade †. Those who exceeded these limits were liable to the penalty attending the infringement of the Company's trade †. When ships return from a voyage to the eastward of the Cape of Good Hope, they must bring a certificate from the officer of the port, testifying there are no goods on board the produce of those places, but only oil, head-matter, or bone of whales, or fish, otherwise they will not be intitled to the premium §.

† Sect. 20.

† Sect. 22.

§ Sect. 25.

THE East-India Company are not obliged to grant any licence to sail within the limits of their trade round the Cape of Good Hope, until the owners have given bond in the penalty of 2000*l.* for such ship not taking on board goods the produce or manufacture of the East Indies, or other places between the Cape of Good Hope and the Streights of Magellan, to the value of 100*l.* except such as are necessary for their voyage ||. Doing any thing in breach of this act, shall disable a ship from being entitled to any licence in future **.

|| Sect. 21.

** Sect. 23.

Power

PART III.
FROM THE
PEACE 1763
TO A. D. 1806.
Fishes.
* Sect. 24.

Power was given to the governor of St. Helena, the commanders of the Company's ships, or agents thereto authorised by the Company, to search licensed ships for East India goods *

* Sect. 26.

THOSE sailing within the limits of the South Sea Company's charter, as described in stat. 9. Ann. c. 21. are to have a licence from that company †.

SHIPS doubling the Cape of Good Hope, or Cape Horn, or passing through the Straights of Magellan, and not being less than two hundred tons burthen, may be armed for resistance and defence, on a licence being obtained from the Admiralty; which licence is to be granted on exhibiting a certificate from the commissioners of the customs, testifying that such ship is entered out for such voyage, and that the owner has entered into bond in a penalty of 1000l. with condition that such arms shall be used only for resistance and defence in cases of involuntary hostility ‡.

‡ Sect. 27, 28.

LASTLY, temptations were held out to invite foreigners to come and settle here, and carry on the Southern whale fishery from this country §.

§ Sect. 36, 37, 38.

AN explanation of this act, as to the payment of the premiums was made by stat. 37. Geo. 3. c. 121. In the following year, the premiums were continued by stat. 38. Geo. 3. c. 57, upon the terms and under the rules and regulations of the former act; but they were to be disposed in a different manner. The first class of premiums was for three years; thus four ships sailing to the southward of the equator, and returning before 1 December in the following year, were to have 300l. each,

each,
prode
100l.
degre
after
31 D
out,
greate
TH
years.
passing
carryin
ward
Good
month
tude fr
tain till
but bef
shall ar
is to ha
the nex
THE
the two
that go
may pa
London
to go to
latitude,
180 deg
the wes
Straight
degrees

PART III.
 FROM THE
 PEACE 1763,
 TO A. D. 1800.
Fisheries.

each, on first arriving with the greatest quantity of produce; the four next 200l. and the four next 100l. Four ships sailing to the southward of 36 degrees of south latitude, and not returning till after the expiration of 14 months, but before 31 December in the second year after clearing out, were to have 400l. on arriving with the greatest quantity of produce.

THE second class of premiums was for seven years. Of ten ships doubling Cape Horn, or passing through the Straights of Magellan, and carrying on the fishery four months to the westward of Cape Horn; or doubling the Cape of Good Hope, and carrying on the fishery for four months to the eastward of 105 degrees east longitude from London, and not returning to Great Britain till after 16 calendar months from clearing out, but before 31 Dec. in the second year, any one that shall arrive with the greatest quantity of produce, is to have 600l.; the nine ships that arrive with the next greatest quantity are to have each 500l.

THE limits for fishing within the boundaries of the two chartered companies were extended. Ships, that go to the eastward of the Cape of Good Hope, may pass beyond 51 degrees of east longitude from London, but having passed that longitude, are not to go to the northward of 15 degrees of southern latitude, until they have sailed to the eastward of 180 degrees of east longitude*. Ships passing to the westward of Cape Horn, or through the Straights of Magellan, may pass beyond 180 degrees of west longitude from London; but

* Sect. 5.

C c

they

PART III.

FROM THE
SEVENTH
TO A. D. 1800.
Fishing.

they are not to go to the northward of 15 degrees south latitude, after they have passed 180 degrees of western longitude, until they come within 51 degrees of east longitude from London.

THERE is in this act a similar invitation to that in stat. 35. *Geo. 3.* to induce foreign fishermen to settle within a limited time at Milford Haven, coming with foreign ships built within a certain period, which period is contracted still further by stat. 42. *Geo. 3. c. 4.*

By stat. 42. *Geo. 3. c. 18.* the premiums in the first class of stat. 38. *Geo. 3. c. 57.* were continued for four years more, so that they expired with those in the second class of stat. 38. *Geo. 3.* In order to extend the limits of the fishery, ships sailing to the eastward of the Cape of Good Hope, and having passed beyond 123 degrees of east longitude from London, are permitted to sail to the northward, as far as one degree of northern latitude, but no further to the northward, until they have sailed to the eastward of 180 degrees of east longitude from London.

To make this fishery more free, it was enacted by stat. 42. *Geo. 3. c. 77.* that any British-built ship may carry on the fishery from Cape Horn to 183 degrees of west longitude from London, and trade there, without any licence from the East-India, or South Sea Company,

THE limits allowed in these two acts of 38 *Geo. 3.* and 42. *Geo. 3.* were further enlarged by stat. 43. *Geo. 3. c. 90.* Those passing the Cape of Good Hope, and having passed 51 degrees of east longitude

gitude
of squ
the east
may g
but no
to 180
westwa
of Mag
tern lon
latitude
within
THE
57. & f
pire, th
Geo. 3.
the year
little var
sailing to
equally r
varied fr
premium
the south
a premi
Cape H
Magellan
and 500
premium
are exten
return to
section to
two voya
years.

PART III.

FROM THE
PAGE 1763,
TO A. D. 1904

Fisheries.

itude may go to the northward as far as 10 deg. of southern latitude; and when they have passed to the eastward of 115 deg. of east longitude, they may go as far as 10 one degree of northern latitude; but no further to the northward till they have passed to 180 deg. of east longitude: those passing to the westward of Cape Horn, or through the Streights of Magellan, and having passed 180 deg. of western longitude, may go as far as 10 deg. of northern latitude; but not further, until they have passed within 51 degrees of eastern longitude.

THE premiums granted by stat. 38. Geo. 3. c. 57. & stat. 42. Geo. 3. c. 18. being soon to expire, they were further continued by stat. 45. Geo. 3. c. 96. for three years, to ships sailing in the year 1806, 1807, and 1808, but with some little variation; for the premium of 300l. to ships sailing to the southward of the equator, is given equally to eight ships. The other premiums are not varied from those in the former acts; namely, a premium of 400l. is given to four ships sailing to the southward of 36 degrees of southern latitude; a premium of 600l. to the first of ten ships doubling Cape Horn, or passing through the Streights of Magellan, or doubling the Cape of Good Hope; and 500l. to nine others. The benefit of these premiums and of stat. 35. Geo. 3. & 38. Geo. 3. are extended to ships which shall clear out and return to any port of Ireland*. There is a protection to apprentices, who have not completed two voyages, and whose age shall not exceed 21 years.

* Sect. 6.

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.

Fisheries.
The British
Fisheries.

* Sect. 1.

† Sect. 2.

‡ Sect. 3.

Sect. 1, 2.

THE last act made in 26th year of the king respecting the fisheries, is c. 81. for the encouragement of the British fisheries. In the former sessions, by stat. 25. *Geo.* 3. c. 65. the bounty given by the former acts of 11. *Geo.* 3. and 19. *Geo.* 3. was extended to vessels and busses above eighty tons burthen *; and the regulations in those acts compelling the busses to rendezvous at certain times and places were repealed †. This act extends the bounty, upon certain conditions, even to those under twenty tons ‡. But the old bounties now expiring, it was enacted by stat. 26. *Geo.* 3. c. 81. that from 1 June 1787, for the term of seven years, and from thence to the end of the then next session of parliament, a bounty of twenty shillings *per* ton should be paid annually to the owner of every decked vessel built in Great Britain after 1 Jan. 1780, of not less than fifteen tons burthen, manned and navigated according to law, which shall be fitted and cleared out for and employed in the British *white herring fishery* §.

THE manner in which these vessels are to be equipped and proceed in their voyage, with the manner of making up their cargo, compose a very long detail not necessary to be here repeated.

THE act gives likewise several other bounties; namely, four shillings *per* barrel for herrings packed and completely cured, and landed from any buss intitled to the twenty shillings bounty *per* ton; or if a greater proportion than two barrels and a half to a ton is so landed, then one shilling

per

per barrel *. Also a bounty of one shilling *per barrel* for all such herrings landed from boats not intitled to the twenty shillings bounty †.

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.

Fisheries.

The Deep Sea
Fishery.

* Sect. 8, 9.

† Sect. 11.

It gives also additional encouragement to the *Deep Sea Fishery* on the north and north-east coasts of this kingdom; namely, for the greatest quantity of herrings caught by the crew of a bus intitled to the above bounties of twenty shillings *per ton*, and four shillings and one shilling *per barrel*, and brought in by such bus between 1 June and 31 Nov. the premium of eighty guineas; for the next greatest quantity, 'sixty; the next, forty; and the next, twenty guineas ‡.

‡ Sect. 14.

ALL duties in respect of herrings, cod, ling, hake, and salmon, or other white fish caught and cured by British subjects, and removed for home consumption, were to cease, excepting the equalizing duties paid on the importation from Scotland into England of salmon, cod, ling, hake, tusk, and other white fish §. The distinction with regard to the bounty made by stat. 5. *Geo.* 1. c. 18. between that called *haberdine* and other dried cod, was taken away, and instead of the five shillings bounty there is to be paid in all cases that of three shillings *per hundred weight* ||.

§ Sect. 15.

|| Sect. 16.

A BOUNTY of one shilling *per barrel* is given to the inhabitants of the Isle of Man for herrings caught and cured by them; and also on the export thereof, the bounties allowed by stat. 5. *Geo.* 1. c. 18. **; and the duty on the import of herrings from the Isle of Man was from thenceforth to cease ††.

** Sect. 33, 34.

†† Sect. 35.

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783.
TO A. D. 1806.

Fisheries.

LASTLY, in order better to protect the British fishery, it was endeavoured to give further sanction to stat. 1. *Geo.* 1. stat. 2. c. 18. and stat. 9. *Geo.* 2. c. 33. for prohibiting the importation of foreign-caught fish. To facilitate the prosecution of offenders against those acts, power is given to two justices, upon the information of an officer suspecting such fish being brought into the port of London, to summon the parties and proceed to hear the complaint, and convict in a summary way upon their non-appearance*.

* Sect. 43, 44.
&c.

SOME alterations were made in stat. 26. *Geo.* 3. in the subsequent session of parliament. By stat. 27. *Geo.* 3. c. 10. the bounty, which by the former act was confined to busses built before 1 Jan. 1780, is extended to those built after that period†. Some trifling alterations were also made as to the cargoes of vessels‡; and the bounty of twenty shillings *per* ton is not to be allowed to more than fifty vessels fitting out in one year from the same port§.

† Sect. 1, 2.

‡ Sect. 3, 4.

§ Sect. 5.

UPON this stat. 26. *Geo.* 3. c. 81. amended by stat. 27. *Geo.* 3. c. 10. the British, or herring fishery is carried on at this day; these temporary acts being continued, and sometimes amended in successive sessions of parliament. Thus by stat. 35. *Geo.* 3. c. 56. the two statutes were continued from 1 June 1795 for two years; and to facilitate the business of the fishery, vessels were allowed to clear out as late as 20th Nov. instead of 1 Oct.; and further, another shilling *per* barrel was added to the one shilling bounty granted by stat. 26.

Geo.

Geo.
not
invit
by st
and
were
act th
stat.
cures
c. 79
Geo.
were
How
half
boun
1803
tinued
(but
stat. 4
Geo.
1807
To
Geo.
fisher
by st
was g
son of
tional
June
liamen
of the
tish fi

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.

Fisheries.

* Sect. 7—12.

Geo. 3. in cases, where the tonnage bounty was not demandable. Some provisions were made for inviting foreign fishermen from Holland *. Again, by stat. 38. *Geo.* 3. c. 58. stat. 39. *Geo.* 3. c. 100. and stat. 39. & 40. *Geo.* 3. c. 85, these statutes were continued to 5 April 1801, and by this latter act the additional bounty of one shilling given by stat. 35. *Geo.* 3. was extended to the fishers and curers of the isle of Man. By stat. 42. *Geo.* 3. c. 79. the four acts, viz. stat. 26. *Geo.* 3. stat. 27. *Geo.* 3. stat. 35. *Geo.* 3. and stat. 39. *Geo.* 3. were revived and continued to 5 April 1804. However, it was at the same time provided, that half the bounty of 20*l.* per ton, and half the bounty per barrel, should cease after 5 April 1803. These acts were revived, and further continued by stat. 44. *Geo.* 3. c. 86. to 5 Ap. 1806, (but not so as to affect the duties granted by stat. 43. *Geo.* 3. c. 68. and c. 70. and stat. 44. *Geo.* 3. c. 53. sect. 1, 2.) and further to 25 Mar. 1807, by stat. 46. *Geo.* 3. c. 34.

To the regulations of this long act, stat. 26. *Geo.* 3. for promoting and protecting the herring fisheries on our coasts, we have only to add, that by stat. 25. *Geo.* 3. c. 58. an additional bounty was given on the export of pilchards for that season only, which was continued, with other additional bounties, by stat. 26. *Geo.* 3. c. 45. to 24 June 1786, which makes the whole of the parliamentary provisions passed in that session, 26th of the king, for increasing and extending the British fisheries.

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.

Fisheries.

THE encouragement then given to the pilchard fishery, was repeated in subsequent acts. A bounty was given by a temporary act, stat. 31. *Geo.* 3. c. 45. which was continued by stat. 37. *Geo.* 3. c. 94. and stat. 39. *Geo.* 3. c. 65. and the act having expired, it was revived by stat. 45. *Geo.* 3. c. 102. and continued to 24 June 1812.

A VERY important provision was made respecting all these fisheries on our coasts, by stat. 34. *Geo.* 3. c. 68. which enacts, that no British ship or vessel shall be permitted to sail from any of the ports of this kingdom, or of the islands of Guernsey, Jersey, Alderney, Sark, or Man, to be employed in the fishery on the said coasts, unless wholly and solely manned with, and navigated by, a master and mariners all British subjects, which provision is extended to Ireland, by stat. 42. *Geo.* 3. c. 61.

NOTHING remains to add but the following provision in the Consolidation Act, stat. 27. *Geo.* 3. c. 13. which enacted, that fresh fish of every kind or sort whatever, caught or taken in any part of the ocean by the crews of any ships or vessels built in Great Britain, Ireland, the islands of Jersey, Guernsey, or Man, or in any of the colonies, plantations, islands, or territories, which now belong, or at the time of building such vessels did belong, or which may hereafter belong to, or be in possession of, his majesty, his heirs or successors, and wholly belonging to and owned by his majesty's subjects usually residing in Great Britain, Ireland, or the islands of Jersey, Guernsey, or Man,

Man,
law, r
so bui
of any
vision
new C
sect. 6
fish, i
of Br
usuall
the ish
left ou

THE
regardi
followi
laws :

stat. 1.
Geo. 2.
44. no
(except
targo o
importe

By
kind o
curing,
stat. 5.
c. 81. f
on the d
or hake
rings, r
British

THE

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.

Fisheries.

* Sect. 32.

Man, and navigated and registered according to law, may be imported into Great Britain in ships so built, owned, and navigated, without payment of any duty of customs whatever *. This provision has been repealed, but is copied into the new Consolidation Act, stat. 43. *Geo. 3. c. 68. sect. 6.* with these differences, instead of *fresh fish*, it is, *fish of every kind or sort whatever, of British taking and curing; and the words, usually residing in Great Britain, Ireland, or the islands of Jersey, Guernsey, or Man, are left out.*

THE sum and result of all these various laws regarding the fisheries, seem to be this. The following advantages are obtained by *permanent* laws: namely, by stat. 10. & 11. *Will. 3. c. 24. stat. 1. Geo. 1. st. 2. c. 18.* enforced by stat. 9. *Geo. 2. c. 33.* and stat. 26. *Geo. 3. c. 81. f. 43, 44.* no sort of fish whatever of foreign fishing (except eels, stock-fish, anchovies, sturgeon, bottargo or caveare, turbot and lobsters), can be imported into *England*.

By stat. 43. *Geo. 3. c. 68. f. 6.* fish of every kind or sort whatsoever, of British taking and curing, may be imported free of duty; and by stat. 5. *Geo. 1. c. 18. f. 6.* and stat. 26. *Geo. 3. c. 81. f. 16.* and subsequent acts, a bounty is paid on the export of pilchards or shads, cod fish, ling, or hake, whether wet or dried, salmon, white herrings, red herrings, and dried red sprats, being of British fishing and curing.

THE following advantages are obtained by *temporary*

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.

Fisheries.

porary laws: namely, by stat. 26. *Geo.* 3. c. 81. and stat. 27. *Geo.* 3. c. 10. and subsequent acts, a tonnage bounty and various other bounties are given on the fish caught in the British fisheries on the coast. By stat. 26. *Geo.* 3. c. 45. and subsequent acts, a bounty on the export of pilchards. By stat. 26. *Geo.* 3. c. 26. and subsequent acts, a bounty on the fish taken in the Newfoundland fishery. By stat. 26. *Geo.* 3. c. 41. and subsequent acts, a tonnage bounty on ships employed in the Greenland fishery. By stat. 35. *Geo.* 3. c. 92. and subsequent acts, premiums on the arrival of ships from the Southern whale-fishery. The seal-skins, oil, head-matter, blubber, and whale-fins, taken in the Newfoundland, Greenland, or Southern whale-fisheries, may be imported without payment of any duty.

Law Opinion.

UPON the claim of premiums granted in the Southern Whale Fishery, it was endeavoured to set aside the title to the first premium of 800*l.* by alleging that the ship had sailed without obtaining the licence of the East India Company, conformably with the act of parliament, but a few weeks before her arrival from the South Seas, the omission was discovered, and a licence was obtained. Upon this it was made a question, as to the second and third ships, whether, in the case of the first being disqualified in the above manner, the second and third should succeed, and be considered as first and second, so as to let in a fourth, to rank as third. This seemed to the attorney-general

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.
Fisheries.

general (a,) to be questionable. With respect to the want of licence, he noticed, that there are many express disqualifications which take away the right to the premium, and this of sailing without a licence, into prohibited limits, is not one. With respect to the other part of the case, the act gives the premium in terms which cannot be brought to apply to ships not having in fact the greatest quantity of head-matter, &c. although ships, having the greatest quantity, may, for some reason like the present, not be entitled. He advised, if there continued to be dispute among the claimants, that the premiums should not be paid but under the sanction of a judicial decision. He was inclined to think the first ship not entitled to the premium; and though he thought it, in that case, equitable to admit the second and third ships to the rank of first and second, yet, they not coming within the description of ships returning with the *greatest* quantity, and with the *next greatest* quantity of head-matter, are not, in the strict construction of this act, entitled to the first and second premiums. Upon the whole, he advised to take the opinion of a Court upon it. This question arose on stat. 26. Geo. 3. c. 50. sect. 2. 15. 16. stat. 28. Geo. 3. c. 20. s. 2. and stat. 29. Geo. 3. c. 53. sect. 3.

(a) Sir John Scott, 20 Ap. 1796.

CHAPTER VI.

OF BRITISH SHIPS.

Frauds in Registering—Smuggling—Defects in the Registering Laws—Intended Amendments therein—Points submitted to the Commissioners of the Customs—Their Report thereupon—Proposals for amending the Laws—The Opinion of the Committee of Trade thereupon—Stat. 26. Geo. 3. c. 60.—Of British-built Ships—Of Registering—The Bond—Indorsement on the Certificate—Bill of Sale—Change of Name—Certificate lost or mislaid—Prize Ships—Amendments made in Stat. 26. Geo. 3. c. 60.—Of Shipping in the Eastland Trade—Remedies proposed in Aid of British Shipping—Ease-ment in Duties for British Ships—Stat. 34. Geo. 3. c. 68. —The War Acts 1793 and 1803—Decisions and Law Opinions.

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1763,
TO A. D. 1806.
British Ships.

IN the 26th year of the present king very considerable alteration was made in the whole concern of registering shipping, with a view of securing to ships of the built of this country a preference

prefer
enjoy
gulation
sult of
before
affairs
was co
at leng
tion an
have h
A v
Americ
tions,
the pla
THE
the war
and the
habitan
Danes
their pl
in the
this pra
there w
were ad
ried on
the farm
tation,
BUT
which
the term

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1763,
TO A. D. 1806.
British Ships.

preference and superiority which they had not enjoyed so completely before. The plan of regulation then proposed to parliament was the result of an enquiry and deliberation of great length, before the committee of privy council for the affairs of trade and plantations; and that enquiry was commenced and carried on, and the measure at length decided upon, principally by the exertion and perseverance of a noble lord, to whom I have had occasion before to allude (a.)

A VIEW of the change which had happened in America, suggested the necessity of some regulations, respecting the registering of shipping for the plantation-trade.

THE frauds which used to be committed before the war, were chiefly confined to the West Indies; and they principally consisted in the Dutch inhabitants of St. Eustatia, and Curaçoa, and the Danes at St. Croix, purchasing British vessels with their plantation registers, and then employing them in the West Indies as British bottoms. Besides this practice by the Danes, and Dutch themselves, there were many British subjects who resided and were admitted burghers in those islands, and carried on their trade from thence to our islands, the same as if they were resident in a British plantation.

Frauds in Registering.

BUT these abuses were far exceeded by those which had prevailed during hostilities, and since the termination of the war.

IT

(a) Vid. ant. pa. 263.

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806,
British Ships.

It appeared, that the custom-house officers in our plantations had granted registers to qualify several ships to trade in our plantations, which were built in some of the provinces in North America, during the time they were in actual rebellion, and of which the owners as well as the masters were now really and truly subjects of the United States, and resident there. These registers had been granted under an idea, that vessels built before the acknowledgment of the American independence, and while his majesty styled them his rebellious *subjects*, were to be considered as plantation built, and the owners and masters as British subjects.

THIS was a very important consideration in the commerce of the colonies, and involved in it a point of law, upon which it was necessary to consult the law-officers; when it was held by them, that a vessel built in America during the existence of the prohibitory acts, could not be considered as intitled to the privileges of a British-built ship; because the ships and effects belonging to the inhabitants of the revolted colonies were declared to be forfeited; and those colonies had never been restored to his majesty's peace, but had been declared Independent States.

THUS, all ships built since the prohibitory act 16. *Geo.* 3. that is, since the beginning of the year 1776, were held to be foreign ships in point of law. But the evil, in point of fact, would still in a great degree continue to prevail, and it was necessary to resort to some remedy that would have the effect of making such registers useless.

FROM

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1763,
TO A. D. 1800.
British Ships.

FROM the registering of plantation ships, it was natural to pass on to the consideration of British shipping in general; respecting which some points of great importance presented themselves.

It appeared upon enquiry among merchants and underwriters, that by the course of insurance, the shipping of this country had, upon the same voyages, a preference over the shipping of all the other countries in Europe, and over that of America. With respect to American ships bound to and from America, and the northern parts of Europe, the premium of insurance was double that on British ships; and to and from the southern parts of Europe the difference was considerably greater. This preference was to be ascribed to British ships being better built, better fitted, and better navigated; but the difference in the latter case was to be ascribed to the war carried on against the Americans by the Barbary States; that although there was not much difference between the two in the insurance to the West Indies or to Africa, the preference would, for the first of the above reasons, be given to a British ship.

It appeared also, that British shipping had greatly the preference of the shipping of Russia, and of Denmark; of Sweden, except their Chinamen, which are few in number, and of the shipping of Hamburgh, but not so great as over the more northern nations; that it was preferred before the Dutch shipping, the Spanish, and Portuguese; but that the premium on French and British shipping was much the same. Upon the whole

FROM

PART III.
 FROM THE
 YEAR 1783,
 TO A. D. 1806.
British Ships.

whole there seemed, on a general view of the commerce of the world, to be such an advantage on the side of British shipping, that new obligations to employ them might be imposed with safety; that the time was now arrived for excluding almost entirely foreign-built ships from the European as well as the plantation trade; and that the scheme of registering should, for that purpose, be extended to ships employed in all trades whatsoever.

THE suppression of smuggling had lately occupied the attention of the legislature, and it was thought that the intended scheme of registering might be made auxiliary to the completion of this object.

Smuggling.

It is the business of the master of a smuggling vessel to pass, if possible, unknown and undiscovered; it was found, therefore, that a smuggler was frequently changing not only his own name, but that of his vessel; and although informations were given against both, it was generally difficult to proceed in a course of justice against either. Another practice was to change the port or place to which the vessel was said to belong, as often as it suited the views and necessities of the smuggler.

Not only the masters of such vessels, but the owners, found it convenient to keep themselves concealed. Some smuggling vessels, liable to forfeiture under stat. 24. *Geo.* 3. c. 47. if they belonged to British subjects, and were found in port, or within four leagues of the coast, unless licensed

by

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1763,
TO A. D. 1806.
British Ships.

by the admiralty, frequently escaped by obtaining documents certifying they were the property of foreigners residing at Ostend, Flushing, and other foreign ports; and they had often so been claimed, although known to be built in this kingdom, solely navigated by British seamen, and employed in the contraband trade.

THESE evils, it was thought, might be remedied, if every vessel was to be registered at the port to which it belonged; it would then be easy to ascertain the true name of the vessel, of the master, and of the port; and if the names and occupations of *all* the owners were required to be described before a certificate of registry should be granted, it might be expected that many persons would be discouraged from being concerned in building, equipping, and employing, vessels of this description, from the apprehension that their names must appear: if such ships were made liable to forfeiture, upon being found without a register, they could not escape under the colour of such foreign documents.

THE underwriters of ships against the perils of the sea, felt an interest to promote any regulations that would tend to ascertain the name and description of ships, with the names of all the owners, and of the master. They foresaw, that this would tend to detect and prevent frauds, and would facilitate the redress to be obtained in proceedings at law, by rendering the evidence on trials more attainable, and clear: this it was believed would contribute to make persons more ready to insure British than
D d foreign

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.

British Ships.

Defects in the
Registering
Laws.

foreign ships, which would diminish the premium of insurance on British ships, and of course give them a preference in all sorts of trade and employment.

SUCH were the leading points of the reform intended to be made in the law for registering shipping; but in looking into the existing laws, many other points suggested themselves, as deserving revision and amendment.

As the law then stood, registers were granted in pursuance of stat. 7. & 8. *Will.* 3. c. 22. and stat. 15. *Geo.* 2. c. 31. The first of these acts confines the trade to and from the British plantations in Asia, Africa, and America, to British-built ships; that is, to ships built in England (and since the Act of Union in Great Britain) and in Ireland, Guernsey, Jersey, or the plantations, as before mentioned, and wholly owned by the people thereof; or to foreign ships taken as prize, and legally condemned in the courts of admiralty; and all such ships trading to the plantations without producing a register agreeable to the directions of that act were liable to forfeiture, as if they were foreign ships (a.)

NOTWITHSTANDING no other sort of ships was legally intitled to a British register than those before mentioned, yet it had been a practice for many years to grant registers to foreign ships

(a) The form of the register is not specially set down in the act: one was devised conformably to the requisites there specified. The form of oath to be taken, as a ground for obtaining the registry is in the act.

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.

British Ships.

also, that had been wrecked or stranded upon the coasts of this kingdom, on their being purchased and repaired here by British subjects, and after such a sum had been expended on them as might be deemed nearly equal to a re-building (a). Whatever might have been the first motive for extending this privilege to foreign ships, it had been the invariable practice of the custom-house never to permit any such ship to be registered, until the proprietor had first stated his case to the attorney-general, and laid before him all the tradesmen's bills and other vouchers for the sums expended in repairs, authenticated by affidavits, and the attorney-general had given his opinion, that under all the circumstances of the case, such ship appeared to him to be entitled to the privileges of a British ship.

It does not appear, that the commissioners of the customs in Scotland had adopted any check of this sort, nor that they confined the indulgence to such foreign ships as were stranded or wrecked on the coasts, but they extended it to all foreign ships becoming *British property, and greatly repaired at home*. And notwithstanding the precaution observed in England, there was great reason to believe the practice of granting registers to such foreign ships had been productive of many frauds, and that oaths and alledged facts not founded in truth had been the means of extending this indulgence, to the great injury of ship-building in this kingdom.

D d 2

As

(a) Vid. ant. 252.

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.

British Ships.

As to the regulations observed by the custom-house in granting registers, the form of the oath being laid down in the statute, the certificate of registry was made in pursuance of it; but the description of the ship there made was so vague and indefinite, that it might be used to protect any other of nearly the same burthen, with little or no risk of detection. The requisites, also, were so few and inadequate, that persons not legally intitled to the benefit of a register, nor perhaps competent to speak with certainty to the proofs required, used to comply with the law, and take the oath enjoined as a mere matter of form; and so obtained, with the greatest ease, this very material document, which had the consequence of raising the value of the ship, and entitling it to all the advantages that were meant by the Legislature to be confined to British ships solely, owned by British subjects. In instances where the commissioners of the customs had discovered registers to have been granted improperly, and called upon the officers to account for their conduct; the officers had urged, that the persons applying having performed all the requisites of law, they did not conceive themselves warranted in refusing the register. Again, the oath, when taken and subscribed by the person procuring the register, was delivered into his own custody; and if he should afterwards be discovered to have sworn falsely, he was in possession of the principal evidence upon which he could be convicted of the offence.

THE practice of granting registers *de novo* in lieu

lieu of
differ
and su
with
stat.
for gra
case h
Britain
If it
at a gr
register
take t
large se
he was
than th
certifica
been gi
one voy
owner o
Great B
master,
proof, t
customs
likewise
entitled
practice
addition
STAT
to be s
ture and
place of

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.
British Ships.

lieu of those alledged to be either lost or mislaid, differed widely from that of granting original ones; and such second registers could not be obtained with the same facility, under the regulations of stat. 15. *Geo.* 2. c. 31. which gives directions for granting such new registers, as well when the case happened in the plantations, as in Great Britain.

If in the plantations, and the loss had happened at a great distance from the port proper for the registering *de novo*, the master was at liberty to take the oath prescribed in the act, and give large security to perform the conditions upon which he was to be relieved; and this relief was no more than the governor and collector granting him a certificate, that such oath and such security had been given, which entitled the ship to trade for one voyage only*. If in Great Britain, and the owner or owners, or any of them, should reside in Great Britain, Ireland, Guernsey or Jersey, and the master, or one or more of the owners, should make proof, to the satisfaction of the commissioners of the customs, of the loss of the register, and should likewise give the security required, the ship was entitled to be registered *de novo*. This was a practice that perhaps might be sufficient, with the addition of an oath(†.)

* Sect. 2.

† Sect. 3.

STAT. 7. & 8. *Will.* 3. directed all prize ships to be *specialy registered*, mentioning the capture and condemnation, instead of the time and place of building, on proof upon oath that the

D d 3

intire

he custom-
of the oath
ficate of re-
but the de-
o. vague and
ct any other
or no risk of
few and in-
ed to the be-
tent to speak
used to com-
enjoined as a
ned, with the
ument, which
value of the
ages that were
ned to British
ects. In in-
the customs
n granted im-
rs to account
ged, that the
all the requi-
emselvess war-
gain, the oath,
rson procuring
n custody; and
to have sworn
principal evi-
victed of the
rs *de novo* in
lieu

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783.
TO A. D. 1806.
British Ships.

intire property was British. Besides the register, it had become the practice, in order to make all the circumstances of these ships appear more at large, to grant to the owners of them another document, called a *certificate of freedom* (a); but this practice does not seem to have obtained in Scotland: this certificate recited when and by whom the duties on such prize-ships were paid.

It had become a rule with the lords of the admiralty not to issue a *Mediterranean pass* to any ship that had not a register; a check which they had imposed, to guard against the danger of such passes being granted to ships for whose benefit they never could have been intended. In consequence, it had become the practice of ships which needed the latter document only, to apply previously for the former; so that many ships not trading to the plantations became in this manner possessed of registers; which becoming of little use to the procurer after they had served the turn they were intended for, were disposed of, for money, or otherwise, and so applied to the protection of many ships, that were not entitled to them.

THE nature of a *Mediterranean pass* is this: in the treaties that have from time to time been made with the different Barbary States, it has been agreed, that the subjects of the king of Great Britain should pass the seas unmolested by the cruisers of those States; and for better ascertaining what ships and vessels

(a) No form was set down in the statute; but see in the APPENDIX a certificate of freedom made in pursuance of the directions of the statute.

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.
British Ships.

vessels belong to British subjects, it is provided, that they shall produce a *pass*, under the hand and seal of the lord high admiral, or the lords commissioners of the admiralty. In pursuance of these treaties passes are made out at the admiralty, containing a very few words, written on parchment, with ornaments at the top, through which a scolloped indenture is made; the *scolloped tops* are sent to Barbary, and being put in the possession of their cruisers, the commanders are instructed to suffer all persons to pass who have passes that will fit these scolloped tops. The protection afforded by these passes is such, that no ships, which traverse the seas frequented by these rovers, ever fail to furnish themselves with them; whether in the trade to the East-Indies, Africa, or the Levant, or in the trade to Spain, Italy, or any part of the Mediterranean; and from the more particular need of them in the latter, they, no doubt, obtained the name of *Mediterranean passes*. For the accommodation of merchants in distant parts, blank passes, signed by the lords of the admiralty, are lodged with the governors abroad, and with the British consuls, to be granted to those who comply with the requisites necessary for obtaining them.

As this piece of security is derived wholly from the stipulations made by the crown with a foreign power, the intire regulation and management of it has been under the direction of his majesty, who, with the advice of his privy council, has prescribed the terms and conditions upon which these passes

D d 4 shall

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.
British ships.

shall be granted. Among others are the following: they are to be granted for none but British-built ships, or ships made free, navigated with a master and three-fourths of the mariners British subjects, or foreign protestants made denizens. Bond is to be given in the sum of 300*l*. if the vessel is under one hundred tons, and in 500*l*. if it is of that or more, for delivering up the pass within twelve months, unless in the case of ships trading from one foreign port to another; and such passes need not be returned in less than three years.

THE rules and orders under which Mediterranean passes are now granted were made by the king in council on 14 June 1722; and on 28 August 1776, upon representations made by the board of Admiralty of the abuses then practised.

It has been found expedient at the conclusion of a war, and sometimes during a peace, to recall and cancel all passes that have been issued, and to issue others in a new form. This has been done for two reasons: First, That these useful instruments by various means, either accidental or fraudulent, came into the hands of foreigners, who, under cover of them, carried on in security a trade which otherwise would belong to British subjects, and which had been purchased by the crown at the expence of keeping up this sort of alliance. Secondly, That the Barbary States complained, that, adhering to the rule of fitting the other part of the indenture to the passes, they were obliged to suffer ships to pass that did not belong to British

subje
in th
and f
By
witho
alter
mitte
any c
To
7. &
a ship
perty
anoth
to be
but if
the sa
by an
nesses.
Th
fered
for in
same
and a
the do
ments
space
quired
the ma
Suo
(a) S
and of

PART III.
FROM THE
PEACE 1763,
TO A. D. 1806.
British Ships.

subjects. For these reasons, the passes were called in in the years 1722, 1729, 1750, 1765, 1776, 1783, and for the last time in 1802, and new ones issued.

By stat. 4. Geo. 2. c. 18. it is made felony, without benefit of clergy, to forge, counterfeit, or alter Mediterranean passes; and such offences committed out of the kingdom may be prosecuted in any country (*a*).

To return to registers: it was directed by stat. 7. & 8. Will. 3. c. 22. s. 21. that when the name of a ship was changed after registering, or the property in part, or in the whole, was transferred to another port, the register should be delivered up to be cancelled, and the ship be registered *de novo*: but if the property was altered in the same port, by the sale of any share, it should be acknowledged by an indorsement on the register before two witnesses.

The practice, however, appears to have differed somewhat from the directions of the law; for in case of a change of property, even in the same port, the old register was generally given up, and a new one granted in lieu thereof; because the document would not admit of many indorsements of this sort without inconvenience, the small space being soon covered by the indorsements required by the act to be made on every change of the master.

Such being the law and practice, and such the frauds

(*a*) See in the APPENDIX the form of a Mediterranean pass, and of the bond entered into on granting it.

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.

British Ships.

Intended
Amendments
therein.

frauds and defects in the registering of ships, it was considered what regulations could be made, which would secure to British ships the preference which it was intended they should hereafter enjoy; and it was thought, that some plan like the following would be the most likely to answer that design.

THAT, in future, no ship foreign-built, though owned by British subjects, and navigated according to law, should have the privileges of a British ship, if purchased after the passing of the intended act. The reason given for this was, that it was right and wise to exclude foreign-built ships, as well from our foreign trade as from the plantation and coasting trade, as soon as we had shipping enough of our own built, and were otherwise qualified to do it; that this had now become more advisable than before the American war, as the United States from friends had become our rivals in ship-building.

AGAIN, the advantages thereby given to British-built ships above those that were foreign-built, must be considered as very little more than a compensation for the extraordinary costs of building in this kingdom. The customs were now twenty-five *per cent.* which in Charles II.'s reign were only five *per cent.* upon all the materials of which ships were built; so that the customs amounted to 300*l.* upon a ship of eight hundred tons; all which duties on the raw material ought to be compensated by a countervailing duty on foreign ships, if a preference was not given to ships of British-built.

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.

British Ships.

built. On this principle a duty was already payable on prize ships, and on foreign ships employed in the coasting trade.

It seemed to be agreed, that no ship should thenceforward be allowed to be registered that was built on a foreign bottom, as well because the present practice was not founded in law, as that it was liable to great frauds; however, that all foreign-built ships, and all ships built on a foreign keel then in being, should be allowed to be used by the owners of them, till they were worn out.

It was agreed, that every ship above fifteen tons burthen, and having a deck, whether employed in the coasting trade or the foreign trade, should be registered, the same as vessels were before registered for the plantation trade, there being no reason why they should not be all equally registered. Ships hitherto had been registered for two purposes: First, To prove that they were owned by British subjects: Secondly, To prove that they were British-built. It was intended all ships should hereafter be owned by British subjects, and for that reason alone they ought to be registered; if they were also to be British-built, that was another reason for their being registered. Indeed, already, ships employed even in the foreign trade procured registers, if they needed a Mediterranean pass; and this circumstance had given occasion to great frauds. The expence of registering was not so great as to be any reason against this plan.

It was agreed, that no ship, in future, should be registered but in the port to which she belonged, or where

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1763,
TO A. D. 1806.
British Ships.

where she was condemned as prize; nor otherwise than upon a certificate of the person who built her, or of the court of admiralty which condemned her; nor without giving bond, that the register should not be lent, sold, or disposed of, but should be employed for the use of that ship only; and that when the ship should be worn out, or sold to a foreigner, it should be delivered up to the collector at the port to which the ship belonged: That the registers should be returned from every part of Great Britain and the plantations to the chief officer in London, there to be entered.

It was thought proper, that there should be a general revision of the shipping of Great Britain and the plantations, in order to detect those then trading under false registers; and with this view, every ship not already registered should be registered, and every ship already registered should be registered anew, on their return to the port to which they belonged; and no old register to be valid after a certain day. This would have the effect of subjecting to the inconvenience of registering anew such ships as were qualified for the plantation trade, and such as were foreign-built. But this inconvenience, it was thought, should be submitted to, as it was impossible to detect the frauds then committed without such revision. The trouble of office would not be more than that which the admiralty went through when they called in all Mediterranean passes. The trouble to the subject would be no more than what he was already liable to when a ship changed her port. The expence of fees ought to be made small.

IN

SHIPPING AND NAVIGATION.

IN this proposal for a revision of old registers, it was thought reasonable to make allowance and exemption for particular cases. Thus, ships which had been promised registers in consideration of their having assisted in removing the king's troops and subjects from New York and other places, ships that had been registered by the governors of the plantations, before the law as to the subjects of the United States was explained to them; ships that had been promised registers in consideration of the owners and their families having removed into the king's dominions from the countries of the United States; it was thought, that power should be lodged in the crown to grant relief in all such cases, that appeared to be clear of fraud and collusion.

AFTER the subject of registering had been canvassed, and these conclusions drawn, it only remained to put it into a course of official enquiry. His majesty was accordingly moved to order in council, that the lords of the committee appointed for the consideration of all matters relating to trade and foreign plantations should consider and report their opinion, whether it might not be proper, that a bill should be offered to parliament for enforcing the several provisions of the laws made for the encouraging and increasing of the shipping and navigation of his majesty's dominions, and for preventing the frauds practised respecting registers, and other securities for ascertaining the built and property of British ships. This order was made 1 March 1786.

413
PART III.
FROM THE
YEAR 1783
TO A. D. 1806.
British Ships.

PART III.

FROM THE
FRANCE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.
British Ships.

THE committee of council proceeded immediately to take into consideration the question referred by his majesty, and endeavoured to obtain every information and light that could be procured, by examination of merchants, underwriters, and other persons conversant with mercantile affairs, and by consultation with the officers of the crown, in the departments to which this sort of business belonged. A letter had been previously written to the commissioners of the customs, apprizing them of the intended investigation; and on the very day on which his majesty referred the question, the lords of the committee opened to the commissioners the several objects that appeared proper for their consideration, in framing the report they were to make on this subject. Their lordships called likewise upon the board of customs in Scotland, to report their opinion upon the question; and this report, when made, their lordships caused to be transmitted to the commissioners of the customs for their consideration. So much dispatch was used by the commissioners of the customs, that on 31 March they made a very elaborate report upon all the points submitted to them, with a very full opinion as to the defects of the law, and the probable amendments to be made therein. This report of itself comprizes the substance of the discussion, which this subject underwent.

Points submitted to the
Commissioners
of the Customs.

THE lords of the committee, when they opened the subject of enquiry to the commissioners of the customs, broke it into the following points. First,

That

That
revi
gran
shoul
perty
owner
furthe
Briti
minio
jects
Four
scripti
the sa
furthe
forgin
That
curing
part of
of the
collect
were a
entitle
ship na
state th
to the
cates g
as it th
the shi
Registe
the con
To t
answers

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.

British Ships.

That there should be a general inspection and revision of all British shipping, and new registers granted. Secondly, That some further regulation should be made to prevent frauds, when the property of a ship was transferred to other British owners. Thirdly, That there should be made a further description of British subjects; such as, *British subjects residing in his majesty's dominions, specifying the place, or British subjects belonging to such a factory abroad.* Fourthly, That there should be some further description of a ship by way of ascertaining it to be the same. Fifthly, That there should be some further penalty upon false swearing, and upon forging or altering certificates or registers. Sixthly, That further regulation should be made for securing a proper return of all registers from any part of his majesty's dominions to the chief office of the custom-house in London. Seventhly, To collect as many circumstances as the commissioners were able, of the frauds committed, in order to entitle a foreign ship to the privilege of a British ship navigated according to law. Eighthly, To state the present defects or omissions in transmitting to the chief office in London registers and certificates granted to British ships according to the law as it then stood. Ninthly, To give an account of the shipping of England, as it appeared at the Register's Office, or from any other information the commissioners of the customs could obtain.

To these points the commissioners made distinct answers and observations. As to the first, they concluded

Their Reports
thereupon.

ed imme-
question re-
l to obtain
ld be pro-
nderwriters,
rcantile af-
cers of the
this sort of
previously
ustoms, ap-
gation; and
referred the
e opened to
ts that ap-
in framing
this subject.
he board of
ppinion upon
made, their
the commis-
deration. So
mmissioners of
made a very
submitted to
o the defects
ments to be
omprizes the
s subject un-

they opened
ioners of the
points. First,
That

PART III.

FROM THE
 YEAR 1806,
 TO A. D. 1806.
British Ships.

concluded it to be the design in future to keep a registry of *all* ships and vessels belonging to this country of every description, including those employed in the coast-trade and fisheries; and they proposed, with a view of carrying this design into execution, that the shipping should be divided into the three following classes. *First*, Ships of the built of Great Britain, Ireland, Guernsey, Jersey, or the British plantations, or those taken and condemned as prize, or such foreign ships as may be wrecked or stranded, and afterwards admitted to the privilege of British, unless, indeed, it should be thought advisable that this indulgence should be altogether discontinued. *Secondly*, Ships foreign-built, but wholly owned by British subjects and legally navigated; without alteration, however, in any respect of the duties then payable on goods and merchandize imported and exported in such ships. *Thirdly*, Ships or vessels British-built, or those taken and condemned as prize, not employed in the foreign-trade: in this class also foreign wrecked or stranded ships might be included, if permitted in future to be made free.

THE first class was considered as the only description of ships that could legally trade to and from any of the king's dominions in Asia, Africa, or America. The second included those that were then confined to the European trade, but which could not import goods of the growth, product, or manufacture of Turkey (*a*.) The third was limited

(a) Vid. ant. 151.

limited
 the na
 or co
 scribed
 Will.

Com
 posed,
 be ma
 be dist

FIR
 Regist
 It w
 this ce
 and all
 require

Seco
 Regist
 Proper

THIS
 trade,
 plantati
 unless o
 Jac. 2.

to opera
 THIR
 ing Ves

It wa
 taken ou
 teen tons
 time it h
 take out
 It wa

limited to coasters, as also to such fishing-vessels the navigation of which was confined to the rivers or coasts, and which are more particularly described in the twentieth section of stat. 7. & 8. Will. 3. c. 22.

CONFORMABLY with this division, they proposed, that certificates of registry should in future be made out separately in this manner, and should be distinguished in their titles as follows:

FIRST, *Certificate of British Plantation Registry, &c.*

It was proposed, that ships should, by virtue of this certificate, be intitled also to trade to Europe, and all other foreign parts, or, if occasion should require, to go coastwise.

SECONDLY, *Certificate of a Foreign Ship's Registry for the European Trade, British Property, &c.*

THIS class would be confined wholly to this trade, such ships not being permitted to go to the plantations, nor even to carry goods coastwise, unless on payment of the duty imposed by stat. 1. Jac. 2. c. 18. s. 2. which has hitherto been found to operate as a prohibition.

THIRDLY, *Certificate of a Coasting or Fishing Vessel's Registry.*

It was proposed, that no certificate should be taken out for this class of vessels when under fifteen tons burthen; and that no vessel, during the time it had this certificate, should be allowed to take out one of the first class.

It was further proposed, with regard to all
E c these

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1763.
TO A. D. 1806.
British Ships.

these certificates, that none should in future issue but at the port to which the ship belonged, without the special leave of the board of customs, to which all the circumstances should be previously stated. The design of this was, that the officers granting the certificate living on the spot where the parties applying for the certificate resided, would have an opportunity of enquiring into the truth of facts stated by them for obtaining it. They further thought, that no certificate should be granted on the oath of one of the owners, but that the major part of them should join therein, provided they did not reside at a greater distance than twenty miles from the port to which the ship belonged; and if the major part of them did not appear, sufficient proof on oath should be made by one or more of the owners present, that the rest did not reside within that distance.

WITH regard to "the granting of new registers," although they were fully convinced of the necessity of that measure, yet the means of effecting it appeared to them to be attended with great difficulty. For as the oath of the owner or owners was required, it might frequently happen for the ship to arrive at a port, as well in Great Britain as in the British plantations, where none of the owners resided; and to deliver a new certificate of registry on the return of the old one, merely on the oath of the master (which could only be to the best of his knowledge) would by no means tend to remedy the evil apprehended. Great inconveniences must also arise in receiving the old register

regi
licen
not
long
T
swer
navig
pract
had
had
used
were
caused
tinuue
lic pri
would
such p
form a
tinuue i
tance
now p
toms f
certific
form,
permit
belong
tions,
proof
owned,
But
foreign
they be

register, and in lieu thereof granting a letter of licence for one voyage only, as such voyage might not carry the ship to the port to which it belonged.

PART III.
FROM THE
PEACE 1763.
TO A. D. 1806.
British Ships.

THE plan that occurred the most likely to answer the end proposed, and not to interrupt the navigation of the country, was one similar to the practice of the lords of the admiralty, when they had reason to apprehend that Mediterranean passes had fallen into the hands of persons, and were used for the protection of ships, for which they were not originally intended: in such cases, they caused an advertisement to be published and continued for some time in the Gazette and other public prints, giving notice, that passes of a *new* form would be issued in a short time after the date of such publication; but that such passes of the *old* form as had been issued, would nevertheless continue in force until a certain day, usually the distance of twelve months. In like manner, it was now proposed that the commissioners of the customs should give notice, that after a certain day certificates of registry should be issued of a *new* form, and that after such a day no ship would be permitted to be clear out at the port to which she belonged, either in Great Britain or the plantations, as a British ship, until the owners had made proof that such ship was British-built or British-owned, as the case might be.

BUT considering that British ships employed in foreign trade do not return to the ports to which they belong for a considerable time, and conse-

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.

British Ships.

quently, under the regulations now proposed, could not procure a *new* form of registry, certain important periods were to be allowed before the owners of such ships should be compelled to take out a certificate of the *new* form, unless such ship should arrive sooner at the port to which she belonged.

It was further proposed, that at the time of taking out the certificate of *new* registry, security should be given that such certificate should not be sold, lent, or otherwise disposed of, but that it should be made use of for the ship for which it was granted, so long as all the owners and the master and three-fourths of the mariners were British subjects, and should be delivered up in case the ship was lost or taken by the enemy, or was broken up. The penalties proposed for these securities are nearly such as were then given for the due use of Mediterranean passes. Should the ship be sold in whole or in part to any foreigner, then the certificate was to be delivered up within seven days, if within the limits of any port; and if at sea, or in any foreign port, within fourteen days after its first arrival in any port within his majesty's dominions.

As the abuses in regard to registers had principally been in the plantations, it was recommended, that the officers there should not have power to make out any certificate but only for ships taken as prize, and condemned there, and bought and equipped for sea by the inhabitants there; and as the duty on prize-ships registered in Guernsey and Jersey had in many instances been evaded,

evade
regist
in fo
thoug
sideri

It
had
grante
rected
obtain
should
the reg

UP
difficul
by a f
mende
ture bo
From
inconv
trary a
incurr
would
to be r

THE
directio
that up
in the
was pe
person
and tha
ship, a
the reg

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1763,
TO A. D. 1800.
British Ships.

evaded, it was proposed that no ships should be registered in those islands; but, instead thereof, in some ports of this kingdom; which, it was thought, would be no great inconvenience, considering the nearness of those islands.

It seems, that where ships and their cargoes had been seized for having registers illegally granted, the lords of the treasury had often directed, if the register appeared not to have been obtained by any sinister means, that the cargo should be entered on condition of delivering up the register to be cancelled.

UPON the second point they observed, that the difficulty of identifying a ship was much increased by a frequent change of name, and they recommended that the name of a ship should not in future be altered, after it had been once registered. From this regulation it was thought no material inconvenience would follow, but that on the contrary an expence, which was then too frequently incurred through the mere caprice of the owners, would be saved, as the law then required the ship to be registered *de novo* on every change of name.

THEY further recommended, in addition to the directions of stat. 7. & 8. *Will. 3. c. 22. s. 21.* that upon the transfer of any share in a ship, even in the same port, before any indorsement thereof was permitted, an oath should be taken by the person or persons to whom it was transferred; and that upon every change of the master of a ship, an indorsement thereof should be made on the register; and as the parchment for registers in

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.
British Ships.

future was intended to be much larger, it was thought there would be sufficient room for both indorsements.

UPON the third point they recommended, that the form of the oath upon which the certificate was to issue, should contain the occupation and place of residence of each owner; if they resided in large towns in England, the name of the parish likewise; and if in any factory abroad, the name thereof. The owners attending to take out the certificate should also swear, that they were truly and *bonâ fide* subjects of Great Britain, and that none of them, nor, to the best of their knowledge or belief, any of the other persons having any share or property in such ship, had taken the oath of allegiance to any foreign state, except involuntarily, under the terms of some capitulation to be noticed in the oath; and that no foreigner, directly or indirectly, or any other person than those described, had any share or interest in the ship. And they submitted, whether it would not also be expedient, that the deponents should make oath, not to sell or transfer any share of the ship to the subject of any foreign state, without giving immediate notice to the commissioners of the customs in London and Edinburgh; and the same if any other person having a share should so transfer it, as soon as it came to their knowledge, in order that the register might be called in and cancelled.

UPON the fourth point it was judged, that such a circumstantial description of the ship might be made

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1763,
TO A. D. 1806.
British Ships.

made in the form of certificate, as would enable any officer of the water-guard of the customs to ascertain the identity of it; and they proposed, that, before registry, all ships should be surveyed by an officer of the customs, assisted by a skilful person if necessary, and in the presence of the master or some other person on behalf of the owners; and that a certificate should be delivered to the officer who was to grant the certificate, containing a description of all the particulars required to be contained in it.

BECAUSE it might sometimes be dangerous to lay a ship on shore for the purpose of ascertaining its tonnage according to the rule laid down in stat. 13. *Geo. 3. c. 74. s. 1.* they proposed a certain rule for measuring ships while afloat, by which the tonnage might be ascertained with nearly the same precision as when the ship was on ground.

UPON the fifth point they proposed, that a similar penalty to that contained in stat. 7. & 8. *Will. 3. c. 22. s. 10.* should be annexed to the counterfeiting of the certificate of registry now proposed; and that taking a false oath should be punished with the pains of perjury.

UPON the sixth point they observed, that by stat. 7. & 8. *Will. 3. c. 22. s. 18.* duplicates of all registers are required to be transmitted to the custom-house, to be entered in a general register; but no penalty is annexed to a failure in such duty. This being a regulation that ought to be punctually observed, they recommended, that an officer granting a certificate and delaying for

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.

British Ships.

three days transmitting a duplicate thereof, should forfeit a year's salary; if he was out of Great Britain, he should do it by the earliest conveyance.

As to the seventh, eighth, and ninth points they observed, that the neglect in transmitting duplicates was principally in the plantations. They subjoined an account made out by the register-general of shipping, of the number of ships belonging to the several ports in England; and also a list of various frauds that had been practised with regard to registers; from which it appears, that registers were frequently and without concealment granted in the West Indies to American subjects of the United States, who, under cover thereof, carried on trade with our plantations.

Proposals for
amending the
Law.

THE commissioners conclude their report with submitting the following outline of a proposal for an alteration in the laws relative to shipping:

FIRST, That no ship or vessel should be intitled to any privilege as a British-owned ship that was not British-built, or condemned as prize, the property of British subjects, legally navigated by British mariners, and registered according to law; except such foreign-built ships, as being the *entire* property of British subjects, and legally navigated, were, at the time of or before the passing of the act, employed by the present owners in any trade whatever in which such ship enjoyed any privilege of navigation not allowed to ships in general; but on this condition, that an account should be delivered to the proper officer of the customs

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.
British Ships.

cof; should
Great Bri-
nveyance.
points they
ting dupli-
ons. They
he register-
of ships be-
; and also
n practised
ich it ap-
and without
es to Ame-
who, under
our planta-
report with
roposal for
ping:
uld be inti-
d ship that
s prize, the
avigated by
ing to law;
ing the en-
legally na-
the passing
t owners in
enjoyed any
to ships in
an account
ficer of the
customs

customs within six months, by the owner or mas-
ter of every ship claiming the continuance of
such privilege, describing the built, burthen,
owners, and other necessary particulars, who
should prove the facts by affidavit; in which case
he might receive, at the custom-house of the port
to which the vessel belonged, a document for the
security of her navigation, somewhat similar in its
nature to, but different in form from, the certifi-
cate of registry in general, which should secure
to such ship the continuance of those advantages
of which she was *then* in possession; the mer-
chandize, however, therein imported to be sub-
ject to the same duty as before. But if the
owners did not, within six months after proper
notice given, render the account, and procure such
document, all such ships should be considered, in
every respect, as foreign ships, and subject to pe-
nalties as such.

SECONDLY, That every person applying for a
certificate of registry for a British ship built after
the passing of the act, should produce to the pro-
per officer of the customs a certificate, under the
hands of the builder, expressing the time when,
and the place where, it was built; the exact ton-
nage, and the name of the first purchaser; de-
scribing also the vessel, under its proper deno-
mination, in the most explicit manner: the
owner should also make oath, that the vessel he
requires to be registered is the identical one men-
tioned in the builder's certificate. And for every
ship or vessel built in any of the plantations for
which

PART. III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1763,
TO A. D. 1806.
British Ships.

which registry should be required after 1 January 1787, the like certificate should be produced from the builder, with an affidavit as to the identity.

THIRDLY, That for every ship built in any of the colonies or plantations for which a certificate should be *first* granted after 1 January 1787, there should be paid, on its arrival in any port of Great Britain, a duty of 5*l.* for every 100*l.* of the real value thereof (the value to be ascertained on oath); the payment of which duty should be certified by the collector and comptroller, by indorsement on the register,

THEY observed on these proposals, that the first would, within a few years, occasion the exclusive employment of British-built ships in every trade where any privilege was at that time allowed to foreign-built ships *owned* by British subjects. The second would, by means of the builder's certificate, prevent a fraudulent use of registers. The third proposal, as to the duty, would not more than compensate the revenue for what it would receive on the *foreign* materials subject to duty necessarily used in ships built in this kingdom; and might encourage the building of ships in Great Britain, by putting the builders here, and those in the plantations, on a more equal footing.

THE committee of privy council were of opinion, these regulations should, without delay, be proposed to parliament; but that, instead of the oaths recommended for the performance of acts to be done, the compliance therewith should rather be enforced by bonds and penalties; and that the

duty

The Opinion of
the Committee
of Trade there
upon.

duty
postpo
many
been o
there
the co
should
a limi
Their
report
same t
commi

TH
procee
into pa
throug
it was
withou

Som
clause
names
mercha
this cl
resolve
good
many f
assurer
ally ex
want o
comm
trade a
AT

PART III.

FROM THE
SPACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.*British Ships.*

duty of 5*l.* on plantation-built ships should be postponed for further consideration: and as in many of the cases where registers might have been obtained contrary to the laws then in force, there might have been no fraudulent intention, the committee were of opinion, that a power should be vested by parliament in his majesty for a limited time to grant relief to such owners. Their lordships accordingly on 7 April made a report to his majesty to that effect; and at the same time laid before his majesty the report of the commissioners of the customs.

THE committee for trade and plantations then proceeded to the framing of a bill to be brought into parliament. This was two months in passing through both houses; and during that progress, it was very minutely examined, both within and without doors, and underwent many alterations.

SOME struggle was made against the intended clause for preventing owners from changing the names of ships; but at a numerous meeting of merchants, assurers, and owners of ships, where this clause was taken into consideration, it was resolved, that this regulation would answer a very good and salutary purpose, and would prevent many frauds being committed on the merchants, assurers, and fair traders, who had been continually exposed to impositions and great losses, for want of such a regulation; and this resolution was communicated to the lords of the committee for trade and plantations.

At length the bill passed into a law, making
stat.

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.
British Ships.

Stat. 26. Geo. 3.
c. 60.

stat. 26. Geo. 3. c. 60. intituled, *An Act for the further Increase and Encouragement of Shipping and Navigation*; and the provisions of it are as follows:

THE act begins by ordaining, that no ship or vessel foreign-built (except ships condemned as prize), nor any ship or vessel built or rebuilt upon a foreign keel or bottom, in the manner before that time practised and allowed—that none of these ships, although owned by British subjects, and navigated according to law, should any longer be intitled to the privileges or advantages of a British-built ship, or of a ship owned by British subjects. To this, three exceptions of a temporary nature were made: First, Any foreign-built ship that before 1 May 1786 belonged wholly to any of the people of Great Britain or Ireland, Guernsey, Jersey, or the Isle of Man, or of any of the before-mentioned colonies, islands, plantations, or territories, navigated according to law, and registered in the manner directed by the act, were to continue to possess the privileges of foreign-built ships. Secondly, Any ship built or rebuilt on a foreign-made keel or bottom, and registered before 1 May 1786 as a British ship. Thirdly, Any such ship begun to be repaired or rebuilt before 1 May 1786 may be registered under this act, on an order from the commissioners of the customs in England or Scotland, if it is made appear to them upon oath, that such ship was stranded by act of Providence, and not with a fraudulent intent, and was, at the time of such stranding

strand
that s
render
going
was n
owner
under
admir
British
since i
least a

Suc
cluded
shippin
were
which

TH
nerally
only as
prize,
Britain
of Ma
islands,
rica, w
the tin
were in

Suc
qualific
were f
No shi
be reb
if such

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.
British Ships.

stranding, the property of some foreigner; or that such ship was a *droit* of admiralty, and was rendered unfit to proceed to sea without undergoing a thorough repair in this kingdom, and was necessarily sold for the benefit of the foreign owner; or being a *droit* of admiralty, was sold under an order or commission from the court of admiralty, and fairly and openly purchased by a British subject, and has been so much repaired since it was his property, that two-thirds of her at least are British-built.

SUCH were the descriptions of ships to be excluded henceforward from the privileges of British shipping, and such the peculiar circumstances that were suffered to exempt from exclusion some which came under those descriptions.

THE privileges of a British-built ship were, generally speaking, to be confined to such ships only as have been taken and condemned as lawful prize, and such as are wholly of the built of Great Britain or Ireland, Guernsey, Jersey, or the isle of Man, or of some of the colonies, plantations, islands, or territories, in Asia, Africa, or America, which at the time of passing the act, or at the time of building the ship, belonged to, or were in the possession of, his majesty*.

Of British-built Ships.

* Sect. 1.

SUCH, and such only, was in future to be the qualification of a British-built ship. To this also were subjoined the following exceptions: First, No ship is to be deemed British-built which shall be rebuilt or repaired in any foreign port or place, if such repairs exceed fifteen shillings *per* ton, unless

Act for the
nt of Ship-
visions of it

no ship or
ndemned as
rebuilt upon
anner before
that none of
ish subjects,
d any longer
antages of a
d by British
ons of a tem-
Any foreign-
86 belonged
at Britain or
e of Man, or
nies, islands,
according to
rected by the
privileges of
ship built or
bottom, and
British ship.
e repaired or
be registered
ommissioners
land, if it is
at such ship
and not with
time of such
stranding

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.
British Ships.

unless they are necessary by reason of extraordinary damage sustained during her absence from the king's dominions, and to enable her to perform the voyage in which she is then engaged, and to return in safety to some place in the king's dominions.

BEFORE such repairs in a foreign port are made, the master is to report on oath the condition of the ship to the British consul or chief British officer, and cause it to be surveyed by two persons approved by him, to deliver in writing an account of the damage, and verify before him upon oath, the particulars and amount of the repairs; that they were necessary to enable the ship to perform her voyage, and return to some place in the king's dominions; which the consul is to certify under his hand and seal. If there is no consul or British officer, then these particulars are to be verified before two known British merchants, whose certificate is to be of the same force. The master, at the first port where he arrives in the king's dominions, is to make oath before the collector and comptroller, if required by them so to do, of the nature and amount of the charge or expense of such repairs: and if the repairs appear to exceed fifteen shillings *per* ton, or the master neglects to deliver the certificate, the ship is to be deemed foreign-built*.

* Sect. 2.

Of Registering.

THUS far the act is employed upon the *built* of ships: the whole of the remainder of the act is taken up with the various regulations about *registering*, which we shall now consider, stating them

them a
It was
amend
tend th
describ

EVER
of the
a subje
or the
island,
be reg
therein,
gistry,
collecto
the isle
govern
cipal of
sey, or

SUCH
port to
prize-sh
Man, w
manner
specially
customs
deemed
the usua
intend t
or actin
No ship
nor any
built or
them

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.
British Ships.

them as briefly as the nature of them will allow. It was designed to make some alterations and amendments in stat. 7. & 8. *Will.* 3. and to extend that act to other ships than those particularly described therein.

EVERY ship or vessel having a deck, or being of the burthen of fifteen tons, and belonging to a subject in Great Britain, or Guernsey, Jersey, or the isle of Man, or any colony, plantation, island, or territory, belonging to the king, is to be registered by the person claiming property therein, who is to obtain a certificate of such registry, in the form given in the act, from the collector and comptroller, if in Great Britain or the isle of Man; or from the governor, lieutenant-governor, or commander in chief, and the principal officer of the customs, if in Guernsey, Jersey, or any colony or plantation*.

* Sect. 3.

SUCH certificate is not to be granted but in the port to which the ship properly belongs, except prize-ships condemned in Guernsey, Jersey, or Man, which are to be registered in a particular manner; and except cases where the officers are specially authorized by the commissioners of the customs†. The port to which a ship shall be

† Sect. 4.

deemed to belong, is the port from and to which she usually trades, or, being a new ship, shall intend to trade, and at or near which the husband, or acting and managing owner, usually resides‡.

‡ Sect. 5.

No ship the property of the king or royal family, nor any lighters, barges, boats, or vessels, of any built or description whatever, used solely in rivers

or

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.

British Ships.

* Sect. 6.

† Sect. 7.

‡ Sect. 8.

§ Sect. 10.

|| Sect. 11.

or inland navigation * need be registered; and no ship built in the United States, or owned by the people thereof, during the time the prohibitory acts were in force, and not before registered, is intitled to be registered, unless it has been condemned as prize, or having been stranded shall have been built or rebuilt, and registered in the manner before practised and allowed †. No subject whose usual residence is out of the king's dominions shall, during such residence, be intitled to be owner, in whole or in part, of a British ship to be registered under this act, unless he is a member of some British factory, or agent for, or partner in, any house or copartnership actually carrying on trade in Great Britain or Ireland ‡.

THE oath prescribed in the stat. 7. & 8. *Will. 3.* is repealed, and another oath, the form of which is given in the act, is required to be taken and subscribed before the person making the registry and granting the certificate. This oath is to be taken by the owner; and, if there are two joint owners, by both, if they both live within twenty miles of the port, otherwise by one: if more than two, then by the greater part, not exceeding three, if such greater number of them are resident within twenty miles of the port; or by one, if all shall be resident at a greater distance §; and where one of three joint-owners takes the oath, he is also to swear, that those who are absent are not resident within twenty miles of London, and have not wilfully absented in order to avoid the oath, or are prevented by illness ||.

THAT

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.
British Ships.

THAT the proper officers may be ascertained of the ship to be registered, one or more persons are to be appointed by the commissioners of the customs in England and Scotland, and by the governors in the plantations, for examining and admeasuring ships, as to the particulars contained in the certificate; and he is to deliver an account thereof to the person who is to make the registry and grant the certificate: some person attending on the part of the owners is also to sign his name to the certificate of such surveying officer, if he agrees to the contents of the account *. If such officer give false descriptions of any of the particulars so required in the certificate, or any person makes a false register, or grants a false certificate, he is to forfeit 100l. †. Because ships cannot always be brought on shore to be measured, a rule is laid down in the act, to be observed in measuring them afloat ‡.

* Sect. 12.

† Sect. 13.

‡ Sect. 14.

The Bond.

A BOND is to be entered into by the master, and such of the owners as personally attend, at the time of obtaining the certificate of registry, conditioned, that the certificate shall not be sold, lent, or otherwise disposed of, and shall be solely made use of for the service of that ship; and that in case the ship shall be lost or taken, burnt or broken up, or otherwise prevented from returning to the port to which she belongs, the certificate, if preserved, shall be delivered up, within one month after the arrival of the master in the king's dominions, to the collector and comptroller of some port in Great Britain or the isle of Man, or of the British plantations,

THAT

F f

tions,

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.*British Ships.*

tions, or to the governor or lieutenant-governor of Guernsey or Jersey; and that if any foreigners shall become intitled to the whole or any share or interest in the ship, the certificate shall be delivered up, within seven days after such transfer of property, to the person authorized to make registry and grant certificates, if such transfer shall be within the limits of any port in Great Britain, Guernsey, Jersey, Man, or the British colonies; and if in any foreign port, then to the consul or other chief British officer resident there; and if at sea, then to the consul or other British officer at the first port where the ship shall arrive, immediately after arrival; or if the port at which he first arrives is in Great Britain, Guernsey, Jersey, Man, or the colonies, then within fourteen days after arrival; and if there is any Mediterranean pass, it is to be delivered up, together with the certificate of registry. The certificates are to be transmitted to the commissioners of the customs, and the Mediterranean passes to the admiralty*.

* Sect. 15.

Indorsement on
the Certificate.

THE next alteration regards the indorsement directed to be made on the certificate of registry by stat. 7. & 8. *Will.* 3. Besides that indorsement, there is also to be indorsed, before two witnesses, the town, place, or parish, where the person resides to whom the transfer is made; or, if he lives in some British factory, the name thereof; if in some foreign town, and he is not member of some British factory, the name of the town, and also the name of the house or copartnership in Great Britain or Ireland whose agent or partner he is; and

and
deliv
autho
who
the o
gistry
in the
to the
Scotla
As
from
in par
and ac
or oth
sale is
change
vered
the cha
to gran
scribe
notice
ship wa
randum
notice
the cus
It ha
the nam
for defe
prevent
the nam
they are
to paint

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806
British Ships.

and the person to whom the transfer is made, is to deliver a copy of such indorsement to the person authorized to make registry and grant certificates, who is to cause an entry thereof to be indorsed on the oath upon which the original certificate of registry was obtained, to make a memorandum of it in the Book of Registers, and give notice thereof to the commissioners of customs in England or Scotland under whom they act *.

† Sect. 16.

As often as the property of a ship is transferred from one British subject to another, in whole or in part, the certificate of the registry is to be truly and accurately recited in words at length in the bill or other instrument of sale, otherwise the bill of sale is to be void †. As often as the master is changed, the certificate of registry is to be delivered by the master or owner, at the port where the change is made, to the person authorized there to grant certificates, who is to indorse and subscribe a memorandum of such change, and give notice thereof to the officer at the port where the ship was last registered, who is to make a memorandum of it in the Book of Registers, and give notice of the transaction to the commissioners of the customs †.

Bill of Sale.

† Sect. 17.

† Sect. 18.

Change of
Name.

It has been before noticed, that the changing of the names of ships had been a mode long practised for defeating the effect of the register-laws. To prevent this in future, owners are not to change the name by which a ship was first registered; and they are, within a month after the first registering, to paint in some conspicuous part of the stern, in

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.
British Ships.

letters of four inches length, the name of the ship; and any owner or master obliterating or concealing the name so painted (unless in square-rigged vessels in time of war), or in any written or printed paper describing a ship by any other name than that by which she was registered, or verbally describing her by any other name to an officer of the customs, is to forfeit 100l. *

* Sect. 19.

PERSONS applying for registry for any ship built after 1 Aug. 1786, are to produce a true account, under the hands of the builder, of the time and place of building, the tonnage, and the name of the first purchaser, and make oath that the ship in question is the same †.

† Sect. 20, 21.

Certificate lost
or mislaid.

If a certificate of registry obtained under this act is lost or mislaid, a registry or certificate *de novo* may be granted according to the regulations of stat. 15. Geo. 2. c. 31. provided the security above required be given; and the oath prescribed by this act be taken instead of that prescribed by stat. 15. Geo. 2. c. 31. ‡.

‡ Sect. 22, 23.

If a ship shall, after registering, be altered in form or burthen, or be converted from a sloop into a brigantine, or from any one denomination of vessel to another by the mode of rigging or fitting, she must be registered *de novo*, as soon as she returns to the port to which she belongs, or to any other port where she may be legally registered, otherwise she will be deemed a foreign ship §.

§ Sect. 24.

Prize Ships.

THE owners of prize-ships, before registering, are to produce a certificate of the condemnation under the hand and seal of the judge; and also an account

count

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806,
British Ships.

count of the particulars contained in the before-mentioned certificate; to be made and subscribed by skilful persons appointed by the court to survey the ship; and they are to make oath that the ship in question is the same mentioned in the judge's certificate*. Prizes condemned in Guernsey, Jersey, or the isle of Man, are to be registered at Southampton, Weymouth, Exeter, Plymouth, Falmouth, Liverpool, or Whitehaven†. This was to secure the duties payable on such ships; and, for the same purpose, when such prizes are registered in the plantations, an exact and particular account is to be joined to the certificate of registry of the sum the ship sold for, verified by the oath of the person applying for the register‡.

* Sect. 25.

† Sect. 26.

‡ Sect. 27.

In order to make the affair of registering more clear, a distinction was to be made between British-built ships, which are alone qualified for the plantation-trade, and such foreign ships, as are owned by British subjects, and can only be employed in the European trade, in which they are allowed to continue till they are worn-out, it was ordained, that the certificates should distinguish the ships in these two ways, either by being intituled; *Certificate of British Plantation Registry*; or, *Certificate of Foreign Ship's Registry for the European Trade, British Property* §.

§ Sect. 28.

To carry this part of the act into complete execution, and to put an end to the fraudulent practice of foreign ships trading to the plantations under certificates that had been illegally granted, it was

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783.
TO A. D. 1806.
British Ships.

resolved to call in all former registers; and the commissioners of the customs were to give public notice that certificates of registry would be granted, at a certain reasonable time, to all ships legally entitled to them; and all owners of ships, not before required to be registered, were, at the expiration of that notice, to cause their ships to be registered, and obtain a certificate according to this act. With respect to those before registered, they were to cause them to be again registered, and obtain a certificate according to this act, and deliver up the register before granted; or if it had been lost or mislaid, make oath thereof, and give security in the same manner as is required by stat. 15. *Geo. 2.* in the case of registers and certificates *de novo* *. Certain periods after the expiration of that notice were allowed for ships to come in, according as they belonged to the British dominions in Europe, or those in the more distant parts of the world.

* Sect. 29.

At the end of those periods no register or certificate was to be in force but such as was granted by virtue of this act †; unless where some unavoidable necessity or reasonable cause should have prevented any ship from returning to the port to which she belongs; and then the commissioners of the customs, on proof thereof made to their satisfaction, might cause the ship to be registered ‡.

† Sect. 30.

‡ Sect. 31.

No such ship after her first arrival at the port to which she belonged, at the expiration of the above notice, was to be permitted to clear out as a British ship, or was to be entitled in any wise to the privileges

vileg
tain
this
being
ficate
tion
riggs
distan
which
found
witho
the p
ship
(whic
ships)
being
the an
the p
her to
produ
to be
of the
In
stance
square
admit
cases
make
troller
veyed
fore di
by the
vileges

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1763,
TO A. D. 1806.*British Ships.*

* Sect. 32.

privileges of a British ship, unless the owner had obtained a certificate according to the directions of this act, and any ship departing from port, without being so registered, and having obtained a certificate, is to be forfeited *. If, after the expiration of the above notice, any ship, being square-rigged, should be found in any port within the distance of twenty leagues by water from that to which she belongs, or not being square-rigged, be found in any port but that to which she belongs, without having obtained a certificate of registry, the principal officer of the port is to detain such ship until the master give bond in a penal sum (which is proportioned to the different tonnage of ships), with condition that he will forthwith (or, being employed in the Newfoundland-fishery, at the end of the fishing-season) repair with her to the port to which she belongs, and there cause her to be registered, and obtain a certificate, and produce the same to the officer at a certain time to be limited in the bond, according to the distance of the port and the nature of her voyage.

In the case of square-rigged ships so circumstanced, or if the water of the port to which a square-rigged ship belongs is so shallow as not to admit her without danger, in either of those two cases, the master is, within forty-eight hours, to make known his arrival to the collector and comptroller, and require him to cause his ship to be surveyed; and such survey shall be certified, as before directed, and the certificate shall be transmitted by the officer to the officer at the port to which the

PART III.

FROM THE
YEAR 1783
TO A.D. 1806.

British Ships.

* Sect. 33.

ship belongs, who, upon that and other requisites being complied with, is to register the ship and grant a certificate; and the officer of the first port may detain such ship till the survey is made*.

THE masters of ships are, on demand, to produce their certificates to the principal officer in any port in his majesty's dominions, or to the British consul or chief officer in any foreign port, in order to satisfy them that she has been properly registered, under the penalty of 100l. †

† Sect. 34.

THE officers are to number progressively the certificates as they are granted, beginning afresh at the commencement of every year. They are to enter an exact copy of each certificate in a book, and within one month transmit to the commissioners of the customs a true and exact copy, together with the number thereof, under the penalty of 100l. for the first offence, and for the second offence 200l. and under pain of dismissal from office ‡

‡ Sect. 35.

THE commissioners of the customs in Scotland are to transmit copies of certificates granted by them or their officers to the commissioners of the customs in England §. The fees of registry are specially limited by the act ||.

§ Sect. 36.

|| Sect. 37.

LASTLY, it was declared, that all former acts made for the registry of ships should be taken to extend to ships required by this act to be registered**.

** Sect. 43.

SUCH is the detail of regulations contained in the act. To these are subjoined two provisions of a special nature; the one regarding ships whose owners were supposed to have a claim of merit, and

and

PART II.
FROM THE
PEACE 1763
TO A.D. 1800.
British Ships.

and were to be entered with a register, although by the terms of this law they were not entitled to it; the other respects ships belonging to the kingdom of Ireland.

At the time of evacuating the countries held by his majesty's forces in America, many families who had property in ships, removed into the British colonies. To such persons, and also to others who had the same sort of property, and had rendered services to the cause of Great Britain, the king's governors and officers of the customs had granted or promised registers. Again, registers had been granted or promised to other ships by governors under a misconception of the law, and the property of those ships had been, *bond fide*, transferred to others of the king's subjects, who under protection thereof continued to employ them. It was now thought proper, in consideration of the merit belonging to the first description of owners, and wherever in the latter case no fraud or collusion appeared, that these ships should be admitted to a registry. Accordingly power was given to his majesty in council to order any ship of the above descriptions to be registered, and have a certificate, and to direct all proceedings to be stayed in suits commenced for condemnation of such ships, upon such terms and conditions as he in his wisdom should think fit*. Governors in the plantations were in like manner empowered to cause all proceedings in suits of the same kind to be stayed, if they saw just cause for so doing, until his majesty's pleasure was known; they were to transmit

* Sect. 38.

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1800.

British Ships.

* Sect. 39.

transmit hither copies of the proceedings, together with their reasons for causing them to be stayed*.

THE provision respecting Ireland was, for continuing to ships belonging to persons residing in Ireland, the privileges they were entitled to before the passing of this act, until the end of four months after the commencement of the next session of the Irish parliament; in which session it was expected an act would be passed similar to this, for registering the ships of that kingdom; and therefore the act further goes on to provide, that from the end of those four months every ship registered in any port of Ireland, under regulations similar to those in the present act, should continue to enjoy the privileges of a British-built ship, or foreign-built ship owned by the king's subjects, as the case might be, according to the provisions of this act †.

† Sect. 44.

IN the following session of the Irish parliament an act was passed containing similar regulations about shipping and navigation; and the English parliament in stat. 27. *Geo. 3. c. 19.* confirmed expressly to Irish ships registered under that act, the privileges of British-built or foreign-built ships, as the case might be; those registered under the former laws were to enjoy the same privileges, as the case might be, till the expiration of the time appointed by the commissioners of the revenue in Ireland for registering under the new act ‡. But if any Irish ship should have been prevented by unavoidable necessity or reasonable cause from return-

‡ Sect. 1, 2.

ing

PART III

FROM THE
PEACE 1763,
TO A. D. 1804.

British Ships.

* Sect. 3.

Amendments
made in Stat.
26. Geo. 3.
c. 60.

ing to port in Ireland, and the same was proved to the satisfaction of the commissioners of the customs in England and Scotland, they might permit such ship to enjoy the privilege for that time only, and to clear out to her port in Ireland, and to no other port, for the purpose of being registered*.

THE plan of regulations made by stat. 26. Geo. 3. were not so well considered, but that the experience of a few months pointed out something to amend in a piece of machinery so extensive and complicated as this. Some of these defects were corrected in stat. 27. Geo. 3. just quoted.

Thus, in the oath to be taken by owners for the purpose of obtaining the registry, the person taking the oath is to swear, amongst other things, that he has not, nor has any of the other owners to the best of his knowledge and belief, taken an oath of allegiance to any foreign state whatever, except under the terms of some capitulation. This, though aimed chiefly at Americans, was found so largely worded as to comprehend persons residing abroad in factories and in foreign towns, who were objects rather of praise than of blame; it was therefore provided, that an oath taken for the sole purpose of acquiring the rights of a citizen or burgher in any foreign city or town in *Europe*, to be enjoyed only during residence there, and for a limited time after such residence, should not be deemed an oath of allegiance within the meaning of this act†.

† Sect. 4.

AGAIN, the oath, as far as it regarded the property in the ship, could not strictly be taken by any

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.
British Ships.

* Sect. 5.

any one where the ship belonged to the East India Company, or any other body corporate; a new oath therefore was devised to be taken by the secretary of any other officer authorised by the Company*.

DOUBTS had arisen whether the bond to be given on registering could be entered into at any other port than that where the ship was required to be registered: it was now ordained, that the commissioners of the customs and the governors abroad might, where it seemed to them expedient, permit such bond to be taken before any person whatever, and in such manner, and at such port, as they should judge fit†. It was also ordained, that every new master of the ship shall give a fresh bond; and an indorsement being made *toties quoties* of such new bonds on the original bond, shall from thenceforward be a discharge of it, as far as regards the former master‡.

† Sect. 6.

‡ Sect. 7.

It was thought that in the island of *Newfoundland*, and in the provinces of *Quebec*, *Nova Scotia*, and *New Brunswick*, there was not a sufficient number of officers to carry the act into execution, and that difficulties would, on that account, be occasioned to small vessels carrying on the fishery and trading coastwise in those parts; it was therefore ordained, that no vessel not exceeding thirty tons, and not having a whole or fixed deck, and being employed in the fishery on the banks of the shore of *Newfoundland* and the parts adjacent, or on the banks or shores of the provinces of *Quebec*, *Nova Scotia*, or *New Brunswick*,

Brun
rence
islands
those
stat. 2
on Ag
on acc
pean c
be reg
that su
husban
cath;
force
Europ
tered
upon
up to
Las
in gen
nouced
vileges
by Bri
accordi
owned
patents
WH
der cor
tity of
of goo
the Ea
tion to
played

Brunswick, adjacent to the gulph of *St. Lawrence*, and to the north of *Cape Canso*, or of the islands within the same, or trading coastwise within those limits, shall be subject to be registered under stat. 26. *Geo.* 3*.

AGAIN, many ships were built in those places on account of owners residing in the king's European dominions, which could not, for that reason, be registered in those places; it was now provided, that such ships might be registered there on the husband or principal agent of them taking the oath; and the certificate so granted is to be of force till they arrive at some port in the king's European dominions, where they may be registered on the oath of the owners, and no longer; upon their arrival such certificate is to be given up to be cancelled †.

LASTLY, in explanation of the sense of that act in general, it was declared, that all ships pronounced by that act not to be entitled to the privileges of a British-built ship, or of a ship owned by British subjects, and all ships not registered according to that act, shall, although they may be owned by his majesty's subjects, be deemed, to all intents and purposes, as alien ships ‡.

WHILE the subject of British shipping was under consideration, it was observed, that the quantity of foreign ships employed in the importation of goods from Denmark, Norway, Sweden, and the East Country, was much greater in proportion to the British, than the foreign tonnage employed in other trades; and that it was increasing in

PART III.

FROM THE
PRACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806
British Ships.

* Sect. 8.

† Sect. 9.

‡ Sect. 13.

Of Shipping to
the Eastland
Trade.

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783.
TO A. D. 1806.
British Ships.

in general, and the British shipping employed in some of these trades was, at the same time, decreasing. The lords of the committee for trade were desirous, that some measures should be taken to prevent this increase of foreign shipping, and to promote that of British; and they proposed for the consideration of the board of customs, whether it might not be proper to augment the duty, called the aliens' duty, or petty custom, on such of the goods enumerated and described in the eighth and ninth sections of the Act of Navigation as were now subject to it, and were imported from the before-mentioned countries; and whether such increase would materially operate to increase the burthens on, and consequently the prices of, those articles, if such duty were increased gradually; that is, by making it double from 1 January 1787, and treble from 1 January 1788: and if they thought this inconvenience would happen, then they were called upon to consider, whether some advantage might not be given to British-built ships employed in those trades, by lowering the duties on those articles when imported in such ships; or whether both these methods might not be pursued in such proportions as might best attain the end proposed, and not materially affect the revenue.

THIS enquiry brought before the board of customs the measures which had been pursued in former times, for encouraging British shipping; and from the effect of those measures they collected what appeared the most probable remedy

on

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1763,
TO A. D. 1806.
British Ships.

on the present occasion. They observed, that the high duty imposed by the Act of Navigation, and other acts, on wines imported in foreign ships, had given a decided preference to British ships; insomuch that little or no wine was ever imported in a foreign ship, not even from Portugal, in Portuguese shipping, except in time of war: that the alien duty upon the other articles was, at the period when imposed, considerable, being no less than 25*l.* *per cent.* on the duty then payable on those articles; and no part of this was drawn back on exportation, except in the case of *currants*. But, on the other hand, it was observed, this high duty did not operate as an inducement with *foreign* merchants to employ English ships, because foreign merchants were at that time *personally* liable to the payment of aliens' duty on their merchandize, without regard to any distinction of shipping; from which duty, indeed, they had been relieved by stat. 24. *Geo.* 3. c. 10. and in that respect they were now put on an equal footing with the British merchant.

It was lamented, that in the tract of time which had elapsed since the Act of Navigation, when this aliens' duty was imposed, upon all the occasions of imposing additional duties, as had been done from time to time, to supply the exigencies of the state, there had not been shewn so much attention, as should have been, to the encouragement of British shipping. The articles enumerated and described in the eighth and ninth sections of that act, when imported in a foreign ship,

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.
British Ships.

ship, now became subject to a very inconsiderable additional duty. The preference given to British shipping, in the act of tonnage and poundage, by easement in duties, was confined to very few instances: the instances in which such preference had been given in the imposition of duties since that act, were few; so that, upon the whole, it did not seem, that British shipping had received so much favour as might have been conferred on it, by properly imposing and proportioning the duties of customs.

WHEN they saw so many occasions let pass without doing any thing to encourage British shipping, they were sorry to notice an act lately passed, namely, stat. 22. *Geo. 3. c. 78.* which had a tendency, very materially, to injure the British navigation. By this act the articles enumerated and described in the eighth and ninth sections might be brought from any foreign port in Europe, in any ship the property of subjects under the same sovereign as the country of which the goods were the produce. This law, which was supposed to have been made in order to permit his Prussian majesty's subjects to import Pomeranian merchandize in East Friesland ships, was so worded, as to extend this indulgence beyond what was originally intended. This act, they submitted, not only deserved to be re-considered, but should be materially corrected; as, in its present form, it would be productive of the most serious consequences to the navigation of this country. As an instance of it, they said, the same indulgence had

had been already claimed by a Danish-owned, though not Danish-built, ship; which was clearly within the words of the act; and the same privilege might equally well be claimed in many other instances.

AFTER these representations, the board submit their opinion on the points proposed for their consideration. As to the first point, they thought, that as the aliens' duty had not been increased, from time to time, as additional subsidies and impositions were laid on the enumerated and described articles in question, the increasing them generally, and at once, might operate on the trade between this kingdom and Denmark, Norway, Sweden, and the East Country, and also on that of other countries from whence some of these articles come. But these objections would not equally lie to a gradual increase of those duties, in the manner suggested.

As to the second point, it was doubted, whether lowering the duty on the enumerated articles imported in British-built ships could be recommended by a board of revenue. But they thought, if the above reasons were not sufficient to dissuade the imposing any additional aliens' duty, such an addition might be laid on the enumerated goods imported in ships belonging to Denmark, Norway, Sweden, and the East Country, as was adequate to the difference of duties and other charges payable by British subjects in those countries beyond what is payable by their own subjects; and out of such additional aliens' duty a fund might

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.

British Ships.

Remedies pro-
posed in Aid of
British Ship-
ping.

be raised for encouraging, by bounties, the subjects of this kingdom to engage more extensively in the trade to those countries, and to build ships properly adapted to the nature of that commerce; the neglect of which had operated in a great degree to give a preference to foreign ships. Besides, it had been represented by those skilled in ship-building, that English ships might be built with more advantage, better adapted to those trades, and more commodious for conveyance of bulky goods, in proportion to their measure, than any other ships whatever.

OTHER remedies were suggested that might be applied in aid of British shipping and navigation. It was observed, that lately great quantities of *rock salt* had been exported from Liverpool and Chester, in foreign ships, to Denmark, Russia, and the East Country, Flanders, and Germany; and this being a native raw commodity, it was proposed to lay such a duty on it when exported in any other than British shipping, as would give a decided preference to them. Again, the export of refined sugars, in foreign ships to the countries in question, exceeded very considerably the export in British ships. There being a great bounty on this article, and much of it being re-landed after it had served the purpose of obtaining the bounty, it was proposed, that less bounty should be allowed, where the export was in any other than a British-built ship. This would obtain a preference for British-built ships; and if there should be an attempt to smuggle, these could not

so easily
landing
nalties

THE
sugars
mercha
payable
and dra
very m
promot

It w
ence m
in the
in any
raw lin
ject to
reign s
ship; a
ference
owing
and to
ported
employ

WE
of stat.
by stat.
owed in
occasion
tions aft
ported f
were ma
our.

so easily escape as foreign ships, which, after re-landing, were gone, and out of the reach of penalties and forfeitures.

THIS principle here meant to be applied to sugars might fairly be applied to every article of merchandize where a bounty or drawback was payable; and a small difference made in bounties and drawbacks on these terms might contribute very much to favour British-built shipping, and promote the navigation of the country.

It was likewise thought, that some small difference might be made in favour of British-built ships, in the case of goods now admitted free of duty in *any* ships. This was seen in the instance of *raw linen yarn*, which, on importation, was subject to one penny *per* pound, if brought in a foreign ship, and was free if brought in a British ship; and this distinction has given a decided preference to the latter. It was said to be chiefly owing to this circumstance, as to raw linen yarn, and to the duty imposed on logwood when exported in foreign ships, that we have any shipping employed in the *Hamburgh* trade.

WE have before noticed the prejudicial effects of stat. 22. *Geo.* 3. and the remedy applied thereto by stat. 27. *Geo.* 3. which latter statute probably owed its origin to the suggestion made upon this occasion. It is probable also, that some alterations afterwards made in duties upon articles imported from the *Baltic* sea, and the *East* Country, were made in consequence of what was here thrown out.

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.

British Ships.
Easement in
Duties for Bri-
tish Ships.

THE interest of British shipping had, in various instances, been assisted by this policy of giving an easement in duties to goods imported in British ships; as will appear from the following view of the provisions made for this purpose, at different times, by parliament:

IN the Act of Tonnage and Poundage, an easement was given in point of duty, where drugs, spicery, estridge wool, and wrought silks from the East Indies and Italy, were imported in English-built shipping, and where whale-fins were imported in English shipping. The duty outwards was also lessened on coals and beer, if exported in English-built shipping. In the Navigation Act passed the same sessions, a distinction was made, as we have before seen, in favour of English shipping, by imposing an aliens' duty on French and German wines, imported in any other than shipping *belonging* to England or Ireland, and also upon all the articles enumerated and described in the eighth section (except currants and Turkey commodities), and on currants and Turkey commodities imported in any other than English-built shipping*.

* Sect. 9.

THIS distinction in duty made in respect of the ship, was followed up by the legislature in other instances; as on the importation of iron, and beaver-wool, by stat. 2. *Will. & Mary*, c. 4. raw linen yarn, cotton-wool, and goat-skins raw and undressed, by stat. 24. *Geo. 2.* c. 46. stat. 6. *Geo. 3.* c. 52. and stat. 5. *Geo. 3.* c. 35. and for a certain period, and under certain circumstances,

flax,

flax, tal
German
the expo
to such
Will. &
favoured
Ann. c.
by stat.
stat. 19.

WHE
ones for
Act, sta
new Co
attention
instances
It appear
export in
differenc
built ship
following a
down, an
currants,
and ordin
skins, for
wine, un
tions; ef
and fins,
tures; b

(a) Vid
Geo. 3. c. 4
stat. 27. *Geo.*

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.

British Ships.

flax, tallow, *succus liquoritiæ*, corn, pot-ashes, German pearl-ashes, and brandy (a.) Again, on the exportation of corn, the bounty was confined to such as was exported in British ships by stat. 1. *Will. & Mary*, c. 12. Other articles of export favoured in the duty were these; *coals* by stat. 9. *Ann.* c. 6. and stat. 12. *Ann.* st. 2. c. 9.; *logwood* by stat. 7. *Geo.* 3. c. 47. and *cotton-wool* by stat. 19. *Geo.* 3. c. 53.

WHEN the old duties were repealed, and new ones formed in their stead by the Consolidation Act, stat. 27. *Geo.* 3. c. 13. and afterwards in the new Consolidation Act, stat. 43. *Geo.* 3. c. 68. attention was paid to all these cases, and some new instances upon both those occasions were added. It appears, on examining the tables of import and export in both those acts, they agree in making a difference where the importation was in British-built ships, and where in foreign ships, in the following amongst other articles; namely, bristles, down, and feathers, of Muscovy or Russia; flax, currants, figs, raisins, iron, Russia linens, fallad-oil, and ordinary oil of olives; rosin, undressed goat-skins, seal-skins, tar, tow of Muscovy or Russia; wine, unmanufactured wood of various denominations; estridge wool; to which may be added, oil and fins, the produce of whales and other creatures; but these must also be of British catching,

G g and

(a) Vid. stat. 4. *Geo.* 2. c. 27. stat. 7. *Geo.* 3. c. 12. stat. 7. *Geo.* 3. c. 47. stat. 13. *Geo.* 3. c. 43. stat. 20. *Geo.* 3. c. 25. stat. 22. *Geo.* 3. c. 28.

flax,

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1806,
TO A. D. 1806.

British Ships.

and under special regulations that are spoken of under the head of *The Fishery*.

IN the duties laid on the articles which are the subject of the Commercial Treaty with France, three of them were distinguished in respect of the ship; namely, wine, salad-oil, and ordinary-oil (*a.*) Among the few articles that are liable to a duty on exportation, that of coals is one; and a difference of duty is made in both the Consolidation Acts in the case of coals, and also of culm, when exported in a British-built ship, and when in a foreign ship.

BESIDES this express distinction in favour of British-built ships, there are other distinctions in duty, which also operate in favour of British-built shipping; as where articles imported from the plantations, or by the East India Company, have a preference in point of duty beyond the same articles not so imported.

THE legal description of British shipping has been left on the provisions of these acts of parliament passed in 26. *Geo.* 3. and 27. *Geo.* 3.; but some amendments have since been made in the requisites that relate to registering, and some very material alterations in the law for manning and navigating of British ships in every one of the trades

(*a.*) The other articles included in that Treaty were subject to the same duty, if imported in ships of the built of either country, owned and navigated according to law; namely, vinegar, brandy, iron or steel work; cotton manufactures, cambrics, lawns, linens, sadlery, gauzes, millinery, porcelain, plate glass, and glass ware.

trades before-mentioned, and also in the fisheries. These changes were made by stat. 34. *Geo.* 3. c. 68.

THE provisions respecting registering come first in the order of our subject, though they make the latter part of the act. The direction made in stat. 26. *Geo.* 3. that the bill of sale of a ship should always recite the certificate of registry, began to be thought not so secure, because doubts had arisen, whether the transfer of property might not still, as before, be made without any bill of sale, or instrument at all in writing. To make this, it was now enacted, that no transfer, contract, or agreement for such transfer, should be valid, in law or equity, unless made by bill of sale or instrument in writing. It was enacted † that the indorsement required by law to be made on the certificate of registry, upon any alteration of property in the same port to which a ship belongs, shall be in a certain form and manner which is precisely laid down in the act. But if the ship is absent at the time, so that no such indorsement can be made, in lieu thereof a copy of the bill of sale is to be delivered; and entry thereof indorsed on the oath or affidavit ‡. In case of owners living in any foreign country, so that neither such an indorsement, nor a copy of such bill of sale can be delivered, nor the other particulars be complied with, it is allowed to be done at any time within six months, but within ten days after the owner, or some person legally authorized by him, shall arrive in the kingdom §.

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.

British Ships.

Statute 34,
Geo. 3. c. 68.

* Sect. 14.

† Sect. 15.

‡ Sect. 16.

§ Sect. 17.

G g 4

To



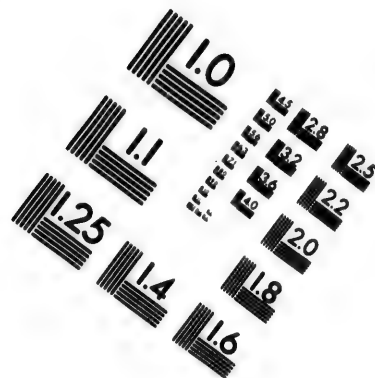
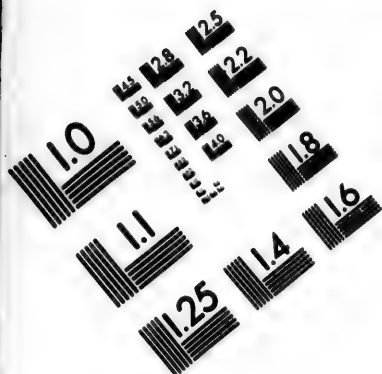
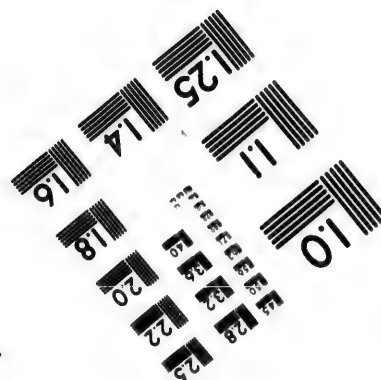
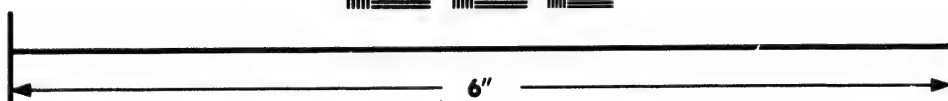
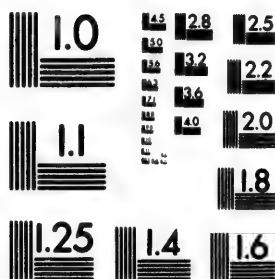


IMAGE EVALUATION TEST TARGET (MT-3)



Photographic
Sciences
Corporation

23 WEST MAIN STREET
WEBSTER, N.Y. 14580
(716) 872-4503

1.8 2.0 2.2 2.5 2.8 3.2 3.6 4.0 4.5 5.0 5.6 6.3 7.1 8.0 9.0 10.0 11.2 12.5 14.0 16.0 18.0 20.0 22.5 25.0 28.0 32.0 36.0 40.0 45.0 50.0 56.0 63.0 71.0 80.0 90.0 100.0

10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25 26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37 38 39 40 41 42 43 44 45 46 47 48 49 50 51 52 53 54 55 56 57 58 59 60 61 62 63 64 65 66 67 68 69 70 71 72 73 74 75 76 77 78 79 80 81 82 83 84 85 86 87 88 89 90 91 92 93 94 95 96 97 98 99 100

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.
British Ships.

* Sect. 18.

† Sect. 19.

‡ Sect. 20.

§ Sect. 21.

To prevent masters of ships maliciously detaining, and refusing to deliver up certificates to the owners, a provision had been made in stat. 28. Geo. 3. c. 34. (relating to quarantine) which was found ineffectual. To assist, therefore, the owners in recovering an instrument so material to the establishment of their property, power is now given* to bring such master before a justice of peace, who may convict him in the penalty of 100*l.* and on failure of payment may commit him to jail, for not more than twelve, nor less than six months. And upon† the justice certifying such conviction of detainer and refusal to the officer, who granted the certificate, a registry and certificate *de novo*, may be made.

In all cases, where by law a ship is to be registered *de novo*, the officer is to demand a sight of the bill of sale, and if it is not produced, may refuse making a registry and certificate *de novo*; but a discretion is reposed in the commissioners of the customs, and in governors of the plantations, upon consideration of circumstances, to give direction for a registry and certificate in such cases‡.

By stat. 7. & 8. Will. 3. c. 22. when an alteration of property happened by the sale of one or more shares in the same port, after registering, there was to be acknowledgement of such sale by an indorsement on the certificate, before two witnesses. It is now allowed§ that the original owners, whose property still remains to them, may, if they chuse, have a registry and certificate *de novo*.

THE

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1763,
TO A. D. 1806.

British Ships.

* Sect. 22.

THE last amendment made in the law of registering by this act, was* to secure the due registering *de novo*, of British-built ships; where they became in whole, or in part, the property of foreigners, such a ship was required by stat. 26. Geo. 3. c. 60. to proceed for that purpose with all due diligence, to the port to which it belongs, or to any other port at which it may be registered. It was now provided, that if such ship did not make its voyage home for this purpose without delay, it shall from thenceforth be deemed a foreign ship, and shall not again be entitled to the privileges of a British ship, unless the commissioners of the customs, or governors in the plantations, shall, on consideration, think fit to order a registry and certificate *de novo*; and then it shall again become intitled to the privileges of a British ship. However, even this indulgence is not to be granted, unless the ship returns within one year after the transfer, if not on a voyage to the east of the Cape of Good Hope, or to the west of Cape Horn, or within two years if on a voyage beyond those two Capes.

Thus far the act employed on the circumstance of registering; the other part of it contains an alteration in the very substance of our navigation system. From the passing of the first act of navigation in the reign of Charles II. there had been an acquiescence in the measure, then laid down, for the proportion of British seamen to be employed in British ships. "A master and three-fourths of the mariners, British subjects," was

deemed

THE

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.
British Ships.

deemed as much advantage as we could venture to claim, in our own navigation. Moreover, it was only in certain trades, that British ships were required to be so navigated. In the trade with our own plantations, in the importations from Asia, Africa, and America, in the importation of articles of Muscovy and Turkey; and of such articles as are enumerated in the eighth section of the Act of Navigation, in the coasting trade; in all these cases British ships were required to be so navigated, by the Act of Navigation. There still remained a considerable extent of commerce, where no such restriction prevailed; thus, as to the remainder of the European trade, besides that of Muscovy and Turkey, and the enumerated articles, importations might be made in British ships, without having the master and three-fourths of the mariners British subjects; so in all foreign trades, except that to the colonies, the exportation was free from any such restriction. There were, indeed, particular instances, both in importation and exportation, where this restriction had been imposed, the price to be paid for some advantage given, a bounty, drawbacks, freedom from duty, or other encouragement or easement in trade, or in the fisheries, yet the general law of our navigation was as above stated; to which such particular instances were exceptions. But our superiority at sea during the last war, both in arms and in commerce, was so manifested, and the circumstances of Europe seemed to make it so necessary to keep up that ascendancy, upon our

OWN

PART. III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806,
British Ships.

own element to the highest pitch, that a resolution was taken to confine our navigation still more to our own people. A bill was accordingly prepared for this purpose, under the direction of the same noble person, (a) to whom the maritime commerce of the kingdom has so many obligations; and the before-mentioned stat. 34. *Geo. 3. c. 68.* was passed under the appropriate title of "An act for the further encouragement of British mariners."

THE act begins by reciting the provisions of stat. 12. *Car. 2.* which include the shipping and navigation belonging to the 3d and 8th sections of that act; and making those an example for extending the same restrictions still further, it enacts that no goods, wares, or merchandize whatever shall be imported, or brought into any port or place in the kingdom of Great Britain, or the islands of Guernsey, Jersey, Alderney, Sark, or Man, on board any ship or vessel which is or shall be registered, or required by law to be registered, as a British ship or vessel, unless such ship or vessel shall be navigated by a master and three-fourths, at least, of the mariners British subjects*. It then goes on to enact the same with respect to all exportation †, and further, that no such ship or vessel shall be navigated at all, but by a master, and three-fourths, at least, of the mariners British subjects ‡: so that now a British ship cannot appear at sea, even in ballast, without such complement of British mariners. Further, with respect to the coasting trade, it is enacted §, that no goods, wares, or merchandizes whatever, shall be carried from any one port,

* Sect. 1.

† Sect. 2.

‡ Sect. 3.

§ Sect. 4.

(a) The Earl of Liverpool.

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.

British Ships.

port, member, or creek, or place of Great Britain, or of the islands of Guernsey, Jersey, Alderney, Sark, or Man, to any other port, member, creek, or place of the same, or of any of them, in any such ship or vessel, nor shall any such ship or vessel be permitted to sail from one of the said ports or creeks to another, in ballast, or to be employed in fishing on the said coasts, unless such ship or vessel shall respectively be wholly and solely manned with, and navigated by, a master and mariners all British subjects. A power is, however, given to the commissioners of the customs to licence any such ship or vessel employed in fishing, to have on board foreign mariners, for the purpose of instructing British mariners in the art of taking, or curing fish; such foreigners not exceeding one-fourth of the mariners on board.

* Sect. 5.

† Sect. 19.

To secure the full effect of this strict rule, it is enacted*, that the master and mariners shall continue such, during the whole of the voyage, unless in case of sickness, death, desertion, or of any of the crew being captured; the necessity of employing foreigners in their place, to be certified by the consul, or two known merchants in a foreign port†. It is also provided, that none of the above regulations shall interfere with, or affect any special provision made by former acts, for the navigating or manning of ships or vessels employed in the fisheries.

‡ Sect. 6.

To put an end to all doubts, what persons are to be deemed British masters and mariners within the acts of navigation, it is declared‡, that none are

are
jedi
exc
or
hav
term
try
serv
as I
hand
alleg
term
qual
disqu
and
ficiat
ports
belon
and t
Lasca
fore t
Th
procl
the fu
war (a
of the
seiture
Th
till the

(a)
26. to t

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1763,
TO A. D. 1804.
British Ships.

are to be admitted as such, but natural-born subjects, or persons naturalized, or made denizens, except such as have become subjects by conquest, or cession of some newly acquired country, and have taken the oaths to the government under the terms of capitulation or treaty, by which the country was acquired. However, foreigners who have served three years in the navy may be employed * ** Sect. 7.* as British masters or mariners. On the other hand, British subjects, who have taken an oath of allegiance to any foreign state (except under the terms of some capitulation to an enemy) are disqualified †. Moreover persons serving, after such † *† Sect. 8.* disqualification, are liable to a penalty, but the ship and cargo are not to be forfeited, if the disqualification was unknown to the owners. Between the ports of America and the West Indies, negroes, belonging to British subjects, may be employed; and to the eastward of the Cape of Good Hope Lascars, and the natives of those countries, as before this act.

THERE is a saving of his majesty's power to issue proclamations under stat. 13. *Geo. 2. c. 3.* for the supply of foreign seamen to serve in time of war (a) ‡. The execution of this act, like that ‡ *‡ Sect. 9.* of the other acts of navigation, is secured by forfeiture of ship, and cargo §. § *§ Sect. 10.*

THE above regulations were not to take place till the expiration of six months after the conclusion

(a) There was now in force a temporary act, 33. *Geo. 3. c. 26.* to this effect.

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1763
TO A. D. 1806.

British Ships.

sion of the war. They are now in full operation; and since the union with Ireland, they have been extended by stat. 42. *Geo.* 3. c. 61. to Ireland and to Irish ships; only it is provided, that in time of war, Irish merchant ships, and privateers, may be navigated by foreign mariners, so as they do not exceed three-fourths of the crew, notwithstanding stat. 12. *Car.* c. 18. so that, in this respect, the Navigation Act is relaxed with regard to Ireland, upon reasons that apply to the circumstances of that country, not yet sufficiently advanced in maritime vigor to furnish a greater *quota* of mariners in their merchant ships.

It may be reckoned among the encouragements to British mariners, that the duty on prize ships, and their furniture was taken off, by stat. 34. *Geo.* 3. c. 70.

The War Acts
1793 & 1803.

THE remaining provisions made by parliament respecting shipping, are such as arose from the circumstances of the war; and were of a temporary nature. The first of these is stat. 34. *Geo.* 3. c. 42. It had happened that certain foreign colonies were surrendered during the last war in consequence of articles of capitulation; on which occasion many ships were put under his majesty's protection, voluntarily, and without capture. These not been taken, nor condemned as prize, could not, by law, attain the rank of British ships. It was just and reasonable to impart to such newly acquired subjects, the advantages which they principally aimed at, in such surrenders, that of protecting their property, and mending their situation; to

faci-

faci-
vise-
nica
ships
this
the
cessa
made
cases
37. 6
which
prote
pitul
or se
the p
speci
the a
Do
had l
wards
had r
his m
titled
British
enact
jesty
had f
passing
with f
cumft
Th
the m

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1763,
TO A. D. 1806.
British Ships.

facilitate this, a special sort of registering was devised by stat. 34. *Geo.* 3. c. 42. which communicated to such ships the privileges of British ships in a particular manner. The directions of this act being applicable only to St. Domingo, and the French Leeward islands, another act was necessary when similar surrenders were afterwards made in other parts. To provide for all such cases at once, these privileges were granted in stat. 37. *Geo.* 3. c. 63. to all foreign ships and vessels, which had been or should be put under his majesty's protection during the war, in consequence of capitulation on the surrender of any foreign colony or settlement. A like provision has been made in the present war, by stat. 45. *Geo.* 3. c. 32. A special mode of registering such ships is directed in the act.

DOUBTS had arisen whether British ships, which had been in possession of the enemy, and afterwards becoming the property of British subjects, had received certificates of registry from some of his majesty's governors in the colonies, were intitled to be registered and have the privilege of British ships. To remove these doubts it was enacted by stat. 36. *Geo.* 3. c. 112. that his majesty in council might order all such ships, which had fallen under such circumstances, before the passing of that act, to be registered, conformably with stat. 26. *Geo.* 3. c. 60, as nearly as the circumstances would admit.

THE necessity of employing foreign seamen in the merchants' service during the late times of hostility,

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1800.
British Ships.

hostility, gave occasion to stat. 33. *Geo. 3. c. 26. (a)* which is copied from an act passed at the beginning of the American war, stat. 16. *Geo. 3. c. 20.* This terminating with the peace of 1801, another like exemption from the obligations of the navigation system was held out after the commencement of the present war by stat. 43. *Geo. 3. c. 64.* By this act, merchant ships may be navigated by three-fourths foreign seamen, and one-fourth British. In both these acts, as in that passed for the same purpose during the American war, there is a saving of the power vested in the king by stat. 13. *Geo. 2. c. 3.* An act, however, which in the present mode of commencing, and carrying on hostilities, is not likely to come into use, as the power there given to the king arises only in the case of a formal declaration of war.

Decisions and
Law Opinions.

CONFORMABLY with the plan that has hitherto been followed, there will now be laid before the reader such information as can be collected from the judgments of courts, the opinions of lawyers, or other sources, respecting the sense and consequences of these laws for registering ships. The reader will not expect much assistance of this sort upon laws which have passed so recently. But it has so happened, that many judicial opinions have already been delivered on these acts, owing to the registering of ships being so closely connected with the ownership and transfer of this sort of property.

THE effect of a bill of sale not containing a recital of the certificate of registry, was fully considered in the court of king's bench, in the case

of

(a) Vid. ant. 461.

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783.
TO A. D. 1806.

British Ships.

of *Rolleston v. Hibbert (a)*. A bill of sale of a ship then at sea was executed by way of security, and at the same time for the same purpose was deposited the grand bill of sale. The bill of sale was *absolute* on the face of it, and in the usual form, but it did not contain a recital of the certificate of the registry of the ship, as required by the seventeenth section of the act. These securities were all to be returned on payment of a note of hand, for which they were collateral securities. The person giving the bill of sale became a bankrupt; the person to whom the security was given seized the ship on her arrival, and the assignees brought trover to recover her.

It was contended, that the ship could not be detained by the defendants, either on the ground of a purchase or lien.

First, It could not be supported as a contract of sale, because the bill of sale, not being conformable to the statute, is declared null and void to all intents and purposes. They said, since the act, ships can only be transferred by bill of sale, otherwise the clause requiring a recital of the certificate in the bill of sale would be nugatory. All the checks provided in the act * might be defeated, if any other instrument should be permitted to have the same operation as a bill of sale under the statute.

SECONDLY, It could not be supported as a lien, for, being void by the statute, it is a mere nul-

H h lity :

* Sect. 3, 10,
15, 16, 17.

(a) 3 Term Rep. 405.

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.
British Ships.

lity : and then this is a mere naked bailment, the ship not having been delivered for any specific purpose ; in which case the plaintiffs may recover it in an action of trover, or a court of equity would decree restitution. This could not be binding in a court of law, because that would be to create an *interest* in the ship, which is expressly guarded against and forbidden in the statute. For foreigners might say, although bills of sale, under which they might claim, are void, still the lien is valid. Therefore, unless this construction was put upon the statute, foreigners may have *shares and interests* in British ships, by advancing money on them and taking the grand bill of sale, and an assignment of the ship, and thus totally disregarding the provisions of this act.

On the other side it was contended on two grounds, **FIRST**, That this was not such a transfer of property to the defendants, as the act was intended to attach upon at all ; **SECONDLY**, That if it were, yet, as between these parties, the defendant, had a right to retain possession of the ship till the lien was discharged.

UPON the **FIRST POINT**, they said, the objects intended were, to prevent any but British-built ships being navigated in the trade of Great Britain ; and to prevent foreigners from navigating even British-built ships with the privileges of British subjects ; so that the *right of navigation* was the great object of the act ; and unless the right acquired by the defendant was such in its nature as would enable him to *navigate* the ship, the

act

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806,
British Ships.

act was never intended to attach upon it. Now the whole of the right intended to be conferred or acquired was, that of a mortgage on the ship to a certain amount; for though the bill of sale was absolute upon the face of it, yet the defendant gave an accountable receipt, whereby he promised to restore that, and the other muniments, on payment of the note. The contract therefore was merely executory; the only right acquired was that of *possession*, which was to remain as a security; he had no right to the intermediate profits of the voyage, nor could, independently of the omission in the bill of sale, have been enabled to navigate the vessel; for he not only could not have taken the oath prescribed by the tenth section, namely, that he was the *sole* owner, and that no other person had any "right, interest, share, or property therein," but while the ship was at sea it was absolutely impossible to get at the certificate (which by the thirty-fourth section must always be kept on board); either for the purpose of inserting it in the bill of sale, or of having it indorsed according to the sixteenth section. And this argument bears much stronger, when it appears that this difficulty is provided for in the case of a sale to a foreigner; for unless the Court can go so far as to say, that the Legislature did not intend a ship at sea should, in future, be capable of being transferred to a British subject, this will at least appear to be a *onus omissus* in the act, because of the impossibility of complying with some of the requisites.

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.
British Ships.

FURTHER it appears, by reference to stat. 7. & 8. *Will.* 3. which is referred to as the basis of the sixteenth section, that a mortgage was not the sort of transfer intended by the latter; for the statute of William requires the indorsement on the certificate in the case of a *sale of one or more shares*; and the latter act only requires the addition of another circumstance to that indorsement: it confines therefore the indorsement to the case of an *absolute sale* of specific shares, which a mortgage can never be said to be. The act cannot extend to *all* transfers; if it did, it would include those by operation of law.

If then this were not such a sale as comes within the sixteenth section, requiring the indorsement of it on the certificate, it follows, that the certificate need not be set out in the bill of sale under the seventeenth section. But supposing it were requisite, the utmost penalty on such omission was, that the bill of sale was void, but it by no means avoided the *contract*: nor was it necessary it should; for as the right of navigation was the only object in view, and that was specifically provided for by other clauses, the only reason for avoiding such an imperfect bill of sale was, to prevent that being made use of, towards acquiring a *right of navigation*, unless the main object of the act appeared on the face of it to have been complied with. In this case, even if the defendant had had a more formal bill of sale, the ship could not have cleared out, unless the defendant had been guilty of perjury in swearing to the *absolute* property, when he had only a *conditional*

dition
the de
lien, a
clause
gated
have h
lien m
the th
among
said, t
the ref
THE
the qu
parties
sort of
of the
and bo
ments.
defende
to be t
and so
SUC
this qu
plaintif
LON
couche
guage
absolute
by an a
in the o
from th
of it, i
and to

ditional one. As the only claim, therefore, which the defendant had on the ship was a mortgage, or lien, and as he never could, independently of the clause in question, under such a title have navigated the ship, it was not necessary for him to have had any written instrument whatever, but the lien might have attached by the mere delivery of the thing. Having now taken this bill of sale among other collateral securities, it never can be said, that if one among several securities is void, the rest are thereby avoided.

THEN, SECONDLY, whatever might have been the question as between the defendant and third parties, at any rate the plaintiffs cannot make this sort of objection, standing exactly in the situation of the bankrupt himself, subject to all his equities, and bound to make good all his *bonâ fide* engagements. The utmost they can alledge is, that the defendant has not the legal title; but admitting that to be the case, the assignees are bound in equity, and so cannot recover in trover.

SUCH were the arguments on the two sides of this question. The Court gave judgment for the plaintiffs, and stated the following as their reasons.

LORD KENYON observed, that this clause was couched in the most positive terms which the language affords, and renders such a bill of sale an absolute nullity. The statute, he said, was framed by an able statesman, who is peculiarly conversant in the commercial interests of this country; and from the experience which has already been had of it, it is acknowledged to be founded in wisdom, and to have produced all those beneficial conse-

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.

British Ships.

quences to the commerce and shipping of the country that were expected from it; and therefore, if Judges could have any leaning in their minds on such occasions, they should not have an inclination to put such a construction on the words of this act as would tend to evade the wholesome provisions of it.

He said, it was not necessary that the property in a ship should pass by a written instrument; but certainly, if the parties chuse to convey by a written instrument, that shews what their intention and the rights of the parties were, and they shall not be permitted afterwards to refer to any other agreement. For if a person execute a bill of sale of goods without stamp, such an instrument cannot be received in evidence; yet the vendee cannot resort to any parole evidence of the agreement; so here, the title of the defendant being reduced to writing, he cannot refer to any other agreement, although the written instrument is void by the act. The words of the seventeenth section are *general*, and make no exception of cases where ships are at sea; and with respect to the impossibility of complying with the requisitions of the act while the ship was at sea, the parties might have extracted from the registry at the custom-house, all that was necessary for this purpose. It was wholly unfounded to insist, that if the bill of sale did not take effect, there was a lien for the amount; for the bill of sale professes to transfer the absolute property; and though the property would be de-
intermediate

term
of fa
to the
life b
whole
altho
condi

As
not c
his de
that a
struct
of law
Whe
rity, f
decre
strum
canno
did no
other
of the

Mr
clauses
ground
namely
of a fl
a ship,
reigne
section
tute th
at sea,
visions

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1788,
TO A. D. 1806.
British Ships.

intermediate property in the vendees under the bill of sale could not be divested. He likened this to the case of conditional surrenders by tenants for life before stat. 14. Geo. 2. c. 20. in which cases the whole property actually passed in the mean time, although it was divested on performance of the condition.

As to the assertion, that a court of equity would not compel the defendant to deliver up the ship till his demand was satisfied, he said he did not know that a court of equity would put a different construction on the act; but, at any rate, in a court of law they were to put on it a legal construction. Where the parties have relied on an invalid security, he did not know that a court of equity would decree a performance of the contract. As the instrument is not valid in point of law, the contract cannot be supported here on grounds on which they did not think a court of equity would act. The other Judges agreed in the same opinion in favour of the plaintiff.

MR. JUSTICE BULLER considered the other clauses of the act as decisively against the first ground taken by the counsel for the defendant; namely, that the statute did not apply to the case of a ship sold at sea, because the case of a sale of a ship, either at sea or in a foreign port, *to a foreigner*, is expressly provided for by the fifteenth section: then if we see that in one part of this statute the Legislature had in view the sale of a ship at sea, or in a foreign port, and made special provisions for such a purchase by a foreigner, it cannot

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.

British Ships.

be argued that the selling of a ship at sea in other cases was not in the contemplation of the legislature; but it shews that they only intended to make one exception, leaving all other cases within the general words of the seventeenth section; besides, before such an argument is adopted, it ought to appear, beyond all controversy, that the parties could not comply with the requisites of the statute, and that this was a *casus omnisus*; which is by no means to be collected from the statute.

As to the second ground, he said, the bill of sale purports to be an absolute transfer of the property; and the defendant having possession of the grand bill of sale, and also of this bill of sale, nothing could have prevented him navigating the ship but the provisions of the act. As to the difficulty of the defendant's taking the oath, all that the act requires, is, that he should state fairly and truly what his interest was. In the present case, the defendant had such a property as would have justified him taking the oath; for the bill of sale being *absolute* on the face of it, if the certificate of registry had been inserted, it could not have been disputed; and if there was any right of redemption in the bankrupt, that also might have been stated. As to what was said upon transfers *by operation of law*, these he held to be always excepted; but this is a *transfer by the party*; in which case the requisites of the act must be complied with. As to the arguments upon the equity of the case, they did not apply; and it must be remembered, that he who asks equity,

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.
British Ships.

equity, must first do equity; and if a bill was filed in this case, and was dismissed, it would be because the plaintiff's demand was *unconscientious*: but that would not decide *the property* of the ship; the argument, to be of force, should go further, and shew that a court of equity would have decreed a legal conveyance of the ship. But he knew of no case where that court had gone so far; if he did, it would have great weight with him; for in mercantile transactions, especially, he thought where a defendant had a clear, indisputable, equitable title, they ought not, sitting even in a court of law, to permit the possession to be taken from him. This first judicial opinion upon the new Register Act was afterwards brought in question in the Court of Chancery, but the party obtained no relief (*a.*)

ABOUT the same time another judicial opinion on this act was delivered by lord Camden, then lord president of the council, on an appeal from the vice-admiralty court at *Nassau* in the *Bahamas*. It was in *Macneal's* case, where a ship had been navigated without being registered, and no sufficient excuse could be shewn for such omission.

THE ship in question had originally been registered, and was said to be bought by *Macneal* at *Savannah*, in *South Carolina*. Having taken in a cargo there, he sailed for *Nassau*, where he applied to the governor for a register. The officer, whose duty it was to make out the certificate of

(a) 3 Bro. Cha. ca. 571.

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.
British Ships.

of registry, alledged that he had no printed forms left, but that he was ready to make an indorsement upon the old certificate, on *Macneal's* taking the oath prescribed by stat. 26. *Geo. 3.* *Macneal* afterwards sailed to *Savannah*, and returned again to *Nassau* with a cargo, where the ship was seized; but on a hearing in the court of admiralty, she was released as not forfeited.

On the part of *Macneal* it was now contended, that the sale of a British ship in a foreign port was not an act forbidden by any law; that he did all in his power to obtain a fair and legal registry; that it was a blunder in the collector not to give him a certificate, alledging he had no printed forms; that on his return to *Nassau* he meant to renew his endeavours to obtain a registry, his intention being, to trade between *Nassau* and *Savannah*; and that in the case of a change of property in a foreign port, he was left at large as to the *proper* port for the registry of the ship; and having declared his intention to trade thereafter from *Nassau*, that, and that only, became the *proper* port where the ship should be registered.

Upon which it was observed by the lord president, how material it was to ascertain, in cases where a ship was sold, whether in a foreign or British port, what shall be the port to which such ship shall be said to belong, and within what space of time she shall repair to such port? For if it should once be laid down that such a ship might register in any other port than that where she was first registered, he was satisfied the act of the 26th

of

of the
best
trive
it to
the a
point
He
Will.
and to
that in
or the
shoul
does t
partic
tered.
sion in
that w
ships;
presen
that ad
tered.
quired
as he c
to offe
ship aw
said, h
who f
confide
them,
he was
in the
believe

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.

British Ships.

of the king, which, he said, is founded upon the best principles, and is wisely and sagaciously contrived by the noble person who was the author of it, to prevent the many frauds committed under the act of king *William*, would be wholly disappointed of its effect.

He then considered the defects in stat. 7. & 8. *Will.* 3. the frauds that were committed under it, and to what those frauds were owing. It directs, that in all cases of change, whether of the name or the property of the ship, if in another port, it should be registered *de novo*; but in neither case does the act give any direction to point out the particular port where such ship should be registered. The consequence of this want of provision in the act had been the multitude of frauds that were continually practised in the registry of ships; for in any port whatsoever, if a person presented himself and took the oath required by that act, he was intitled to have the ship registered. For it was remarkable, that that act required no other security than the transient oath, as he called it, of any man whatsoever who chose to offer himself, and who the next minute might slip away, and never be heard of afterwards. He said, he did not wonder that the noble person who framed the statute of the 26th of the king considered these frauds, and the preventing of them, as particularly deserving his attention; and he was very happy to say, that if they were right in the judgment they were then going to give, he believed they should so fully second the design of this

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.
British Ships.

this act, that he would defy any man finding a loop-hole to evade it.

He thought that stat. 26. *Geo.* 3. was an act which, in every view of it, should be considered as a remedial act; it was for preventing a public mischief, to amend and alter stat. 7. & 8. *Will.* 3. It had appeared that frauds without number were committed under that act; and that was, and was stated to be, the reason of making this act.

THE rule, therefore, of construction in applying and explaining the act, should be such as will most aid in advancing the means of relief and in suppression of fraud. And should it be considered in any light as a penal act, he was clearly of opinion, that every thing arising from such a consideration should be controlled by the other character of it as a remedial act.

He observed, that by sect. 5. of the act, the port where the registry ought to be made, was expressly defined *the port from and to which she has usually traded*; and if a new ship, *the port to and from which she intends to trade*. It is essentially necessary, and expressly required, that the husband's or acting owner's residence should be near such port. This circumstance of residence seems to be made the most indispensable requisite in the section. Besides this there are added securities, controls, surveys of the ship; all which if complied with, especially that of residence near the port, it should seem that fraud would be almost impossible.

He

He
act, c
long
of pr
prop
tered
that
witho
act w
It
cifies
stat. 2
clause
case;
might
new r
" can
there
of pro
which
the t
must
witho
if in t
reach
As for
she is
party,
after
tering
such

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.
British Ships.

He forbore making more observations on the act, except only as to one point; that is, *how long time should be allowed after the change of property in the ship for arriving at the proper port where the ship ought to be registered*: for if the time allowed were indefinite, so that a ship might be trading from port to port without registering, the design and object of the act would be at an end.

It is remarkable, that stat. 7. & 8. *Will. 3.* specifies no time for new registering; no more does stat. 26. *Geo. 3.*; but the latter act does in one clause* decide what is to be done in a particular case; and he thought the direction there given might, by analogy, be applied to all cases of a new registry—"or to any other port in which she can be legally registered by this act." Now there is no case under this act but that of a change of property in a foreign port. Every court before which a case of this sort comes, is to consider *the time*. Common sense and common reason must say, a ship shall be at liberty to navigate without a register, and shall be protected by law, if in the mean time she is using due diligence to reach a port where a register may be obtained. As for instance, suppose a ship is sold at sea, and she is then making a voyage under a charter-party, and the port at which she first arrives after such sale, is not a proper port for her registering, he held she would be justified in going to such port; but that no further delay would be excused,

* Sect. 24.

PART III.

FROM THE
YEAR 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.

British Ships.

excused, as she ought in convenient time to proceed to the port where she can be registered.

UPON the whole the rule is this: Where the property of a ship is transferred in a foreign port, she must with all due diligence proceed to the proper port where she may be registered: this port must be that of which she is, as it were, an inhabitant. This circumstance is a part of the certificate, is a part of the oath, and is essentially necessary to the registry.

COMPARE *Macneul's* situation with these requisites. He was said to be the purchaser of this ship at *Savannah*; nothing more appears of him: it might fairly be asked, Who is he? Whence comes he? What property has he? what relations? what friends? By his own account he paid only a part of the purchase-money, for the remainder he was to draw on merchants in *Jamaica*: whether those bills were paid or not, does not appear. These merchants, by his account, were to become part owners of the ship, which alone makes his oath incorrect, and brings great suspicion on the whole transaction. He comes to *Savannah* with a cargo belonging to some American merchants, but which, in the bill of lading, is made to belong to *Macneal*; all which was probably a mere colour to give him the credit of the property, in order to enable him to obtain a registry.

He considered it as a fundamental objection to this ship, that *Macneal* had no known residence.

He

He lo
served
sweari
farther
" in
" maj
ON
conside
against
give m
policy
that it
stood;
was no
the wh
useless.
explici
have m
neal h
act, an
lordship
tations,
through
cation
collect
suffici
tribute
tion an
HAY
being t

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.
British Ships.

He looked upon him as a sea-vagabond; and observed, that he felt he was under the necessity of swearing with care; for in his oath he did not go farther than to say, "he had not been a resident in any country not under the dominion of his majesty."

On this single objection, without taking into consideration any other, the court might decide against this ship. But he had thought it proper to give more at large the sense of the court upon the policy of the act, because it is extremely material that its principle should be thoroughly understood; and as to the point in question, if the act was not scrupulously adhered to, he was persuaded the whole of its regulations would be futile and useless. It became the more necessary to be thus explicit, as the judge below had seemed greatly to have misunderstood the act; declaring, that *Macneal* had offended only against the letter of the act, and not against its spirit. Indeed, said his lordship, it is in general beyond sea, in our plantations, that the laws of navigation are broke through and evaded; added to which, the application of them is left for a time with governors, collectors of the customs, and other persons not sufficiently conversant with legal matters, who contribute to aggravate such mischiefs by misconstruction and false interpretations of the law (*a.*)

HAVING given rather fully the above two cases, being the first that came into court upon the new Register

(a) 25 March 1790.

PART III.

FROM THE
YEAR 1783,
TO A. D. 1800.

British Ships.

Register Act, those that follow will be stated more briefly.

THE next case that came before a court was, where it was endeavoured, by the same persons, who were plaintiffs in the former cause in the King's Bench, to make void a bill of sale of another ship, by reason of a mis-recital of the certificate of registry; it was a prize-ship, and the condemnation was stated to bear date the 28th May 1783, whereas the ship was condemned 28th May 1782, and so it appeared in the certificate itself. But the court would not allow such an objection; they thought the bill of sale sufficiently valid to transfer the property in the ship (a.) Where two partners were purchasers of a ship, and afterwards took into their trade two other partners, without making any transfer of the ship to them, jointly with the other two, and the ship was freighted, it was held in an action on a policy of insurance on freight, that the four plaintiffs could not shew such legal title of ownership as to recover; freight can be claimed only in right of ownership, and having no right to the ship, they had no right to insure the ship. No equitable interest in ships can prevail in contradistinction to a legal title, after what the lord chancellor had decided in *Hibbert v. Rolleston* (b.) Having, therefore, neither an equitable nor a legal interest in the ship, they have no interest which is the subject of an insurance. The judges agreed that it was of importance this act

(a) *Rolleston v. Smith*, Term Rep. 4 vol. 161.

(b) Vid. ant. 473.

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1863
TO A. D. 1866.

British Ship.

act of parliament should not be defeated, by allowing such titles to ships as the present one (a.)

WHERE two persons were jointly owners of a ship, and one conveyed his moiety to the other, but in the bill of sale, the certificate of registry was not duly recited; there were subsequent transfers of the property among the original owners; but the defect in the first conveyance was deemed to make the person, who first conveyed his moiety, liable to repairs, as not having legally divested himself of his moiety. Upon this occasion, lord Kenyon declared, that cases had arisen on this act, which had distressed their feelings; in one instance they had not suffered a mere clerical error to vitiate a bill of sale, and he hoped, in that relaxation, they had not transgressed the limits of their duty; but in this case the recital was so unlike the certificate, that there is hardly any similitude; and the court is safe in saying, it was not truly and accurately recited in the bill of sale; from whence it follows, that this is not a legal transfer of the ship. If, says he, any inconvenience has resulted to the public from this regulation in the act, and it is expedient to relax from the strictness of it, application must be made to the legislature, and not to a court (b.)

In a subsequent case there had been two transfers of property, and the certificate had been accurately recited in each bill of sale; but in trover by the last purchaser for the ship, it was objected,

I i

that

(a) Term Rep. 5 vol. 709. (b) Term Rep. 7 vol. 306.

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.

British Ships.

that in neither assignments, was there any recital of such indorsement of the change of property made on the certificate of registry, as was originally required by stat. 7. & 8. *Will.* 3. c. 22. sect. 21. and subsequently, with some alterations, by stat. 26. *Geo.* 3. c. 60. sect. 16. But the court were of opinion, that it was sufficient to send copies of the indorsement to the public office; that it was no part of the certificate, and therefore need not be recited in any bill of sale. It was observed, that in this statute, the legislature looked to the public interest only, and did not regard the purchaser. If the certificate must be entered at the custom-house, with the indorsement thereon, the ship's owner will be known, which is the great object in all the provisions of the act. If, therefore, the public are sufficiently safe, without any recital of the indorsement, the bill of sale ought not to be deemed void, there being no express words requiring its insertion. The indorsement is always subsequent to the transfer (a.)

It was moved in the Court of Exchequer in a suit of equity, whether this obligation to recite the certificate, applied to an agreement for the sale of a ship, as well as to the actual sale; but no decision appears to have been made on this point (b.) The complying with the requisites of stat. 26. *Geo.* 3. and the new Register Act, stat. 34. *Geo.* 3. c. 68. s. 16. in the sale of a ship at sea, were deemed

(a) Bof. and Pull. vol. 1. 48. 3.

(b) Anstruther, vol. 1. 222.

deem
fer o
after
requ
deem
with
action
of a
the
c. 68
by g
port,
not c
port
inter

Th
before
object
bought
comp
and 3
that
by ad
owner
is cap
ation
party
transf
vision
comm

(a)

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.
British Ships.

deemed so necessary towards completing the transfer of the property; that a bankruptcy happening after executing the bill of sale, and before those requisites were complied with, the property was deemed not to pass, although they were complied with after the act of bankruptcy, and before an action brought by the assignees (*a.*) A purchaser of a ship at sea having omitted to comply with the requisites, in such case, of stat. 34. *Geo.* 3. c. 68. sect. 16. endeavoured to cure this omission by getting the ship registered *de novo*, in another port, where he resided at the time; but this was not deemed valid; for such transfer to another port cannot be made by a person who has no legal interest in the ship (*b.*)

THE case of this ship, *the Fishburn*, came before the court on another occasion, when it was objected, that the plaintiffs, who were assignees, bought to have made a title to themselves, by a compliance with the requisites of stat. 26. *Geo.* 3. and 34. *Geo.* 3. But it was decided by the court, that these statutes only relate to transfers made by act of the parties, namely, from a former owner to a new owner, and where the transfer is capable of being effectuated by the mere operation of an instrument of assignment from one party to the other; and they do not relate to transfers deriving their effect by peculiar provision, or operation of law, as assignments by commissioners under the bankrupt laws; the

I i 2

com-

(a) East. 2 vol. 399.

(b) East. 4 vol. 110.

PART III.

FROM THE
TREATY 1783,
T.O.A., D. 1806.
British Ships.

commissioners are not former owners, they do not *sell*, in the sense the word *sale* is used in stat. 26. *Geo.* 3. and stat. 34. *Geo.* 3. (a). Where a vender had, omitted, for three years, to sign an indorsement of a transfer in the same port, and not till after such certificate had been delivered up, and cancelled, it was held that no legal title could be made through such an indorsement (b.)

SOME points were decided, on the capture and condemnation of British ships, which relate to the Law of Shipping and Navigation. A British ship, taken as prize, and condemned in a Spanish port, upon evidence exhibited to a court of admiralty in France; was deemed to be regularly condemned, according to the maritime Law of Nations. But a condemnation by a proceeding before a French consul in a foreign port, was deemed not a sentence to be recognised, and no change of property was made thereby; so that a British ship so circumstanced, coming into this kingdom, may be claimed by the owner, from whom it was supposed to pass by such irregular condemnation. Upon that occasion, it was objected, that in the American war, our cruisers in the Mediterranean used to take their captures into foreign ports; and there divide the prize, without waiting for any legal proceeding; but it was answered by Sir James Marriot, that this was a misapprehension, for, upon prizes being taken into such foreign ports, examinations were had, and transmitted to England,

(a) East. vol. 5. 407.

(b) East. vol. 6. 144.

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806
British Ships.

England, and a regular sentence passed here; and a proceeding conducted in that way, is deemed a lawful proceeding in an admiralty court. A British subject cannot lawfully purchase from the enemy a British ship taken and condemned as prize, because this is trading with the enemy; but he may purchase of a neutral, who has purchased of the enemy, and in his hands it returns to all its former privileges of a British ship (*a.*)

A JUDICIAL opinion was afterwards given by the court, on some of these questions. In the case of a British ship, which had been captured, and taken into Bergen in Norway, and there condemned by the French consul, the court of admiralty (*b.*) decided that such ship must be restored to the British owners, from whom it had been captured.

In the case of another ship carried into the same port, but, before she was condemned by the same irregular authority, she was put up to auction, and re-purchased by the owner's agent, at a fair sale; it was held by the Court of King's Bench, that this was no change of property, but a redemption, or ransom of the ship, and a breach of the act, stat. 2. *Geo.* 3. c. 25. and stat. 35. *Geo.* 3. c. 66. §. 37. so that it was not necessary for the decision of the cause, to enter into the discussion of another point, namely, whether the contract was not void, as a trading with the enemy (*c.*)

I i 3

It

(*a.*) Vid. ant. 463 & post 487.
Rob. vol. 1. p. 34.

(*b.*) The Ship *Flad Oyen*,

(*c.*) Term Rep. vol. 8. 268.

s, they do
is used in
y). Where
to sign an
port, and
n delivered
legal title
ment (*b.*)
capture and
relate to the
British ship,
panish port,
admiralty in
condemned,
ations. But
ore a French
d not a sen-
of property
ship so cir-
om, may be
supposed
tion. Upon
in the Ame-
rranean used
ports, and
ing for any
ered by Sir
pprehension,
such foreign
transmitted to
England,

PART III.

FROM THE
 YEAR 1783,
 TO A. D. 1806.
British Ships.

It was attempted to avoid a policy of insurance, under sect. 4. of the Convoy Act, stat. 38. Geo. 3. c. 76. because the ship had sailed without convoy; sect. 6. exempts all ships from the obligation to sail with convoy, if they are such as are not required to be registered. This made a question, whether a ship foreign-built, and British-owned, was required by law to be registered; and the Court of Common Pleas, upon full consideration of all the acts on this subject, from the 12 Car. were of opinion, that such foreign ships are not required to be registered. "The certificates of foreign registry for the European trade," directed by stat. 26. Geo. 3. were intended for those foreign ships that had then been registered, and were meant to be continued in the enjoyment of their privileges; but it was not to apply to such foreign ships as were not registered before 1 May 1786, none of which were to have such privileges communicated to them, as were in future to belong only to British-built ships. Accordingly, stat. 27. Geo. 3. c. 3. declares, that all ships not intitled by stat. 26. Geo. 3. and not registered according to the said act, shall, although owned by British subjects, be deemed alien ships. It is not said that ships not registered shall not be navigated or owned by British subjects; a British owner of a foreign ship may engage in foreign trade, and will be liable to the alien duties; it was not the policy of the legislature to prevent British subjects employing foreign

fore
 ner

I
 cil,
 by
 aga
 title
 prov
 she
 is p
 port
 this
 pure
 ener
 reig
 is en
 caus
 Briti
 from
 caus
 and,
 effec
 villeg
 the
 hand
 ture
 can,
 whil
 T

(a)
 (b)
 (c)

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1783,
TO A. D. 1806.

British Ships.

foreign ships in foreign trade, in as ample a manner as they can be employed by aliens (*a*).

It was made a question before the privy council, whether a British-built ship having been taken by the enemy, and afterwards re-purchased and again wholly owned by British subjects, was intitled to enjoy the privileges of a British ship, provided, that, until she has been so re-purchased, she has not undergone any greater repair, than what is permitted to be made to British ships in a foreign port. The law officers (*b*) being consulted on this point, were of opinion, that a ship so re-purchased of a neutral, who had bought of the enemy, and though she had received in a foreign port repairs exceeding 15 shillings per ton, is entitled to be registered as a British ship; because there appears nothing in the law, to exclude a British-built ship in the hands of a British subject from the privileges of a British ship, merely because she has been the property of foreigners; and, as to repairs in a foreign port, the only effect they have to exclude a ship from its privileges, is contained in the 2d section, where the description seems to be, not of a ship in the hands of a foreigner, the terms of its "departure from, and return to his majesty's dominions," can, in their opinion, be applicable only to a ship while British owned (*c*).

These foregoing discussions represent some of the

114

(*a*) Bof. & Pull. vol. 2. p. 209.

(*b*) Sir J. Scott, and Sir J. Mitford, 8 Jan. 1796.

(*c*) Vid. ant. 463. stat. 36. Geo. 3. c. 112. also Vid. ant. 485.

PART III.

FROM THE
PEACE 1763,
TO A. D. 1806.

British Ships.

difficulties which may arise in the detail of a great regulation like the present, but which vanish from the mind when the advantages resulting from the policy of these acts are considered. Many of these have been already noticed; such as the prevention of frauds either to the under-writers or to the revenue, and the securing in future to this country the building and equipping of all the ships that are to carry on its foreign and domestic trade. Besides these, a very considerable utility arises from the documents that are formed in the execution of this plan of regulation. The registry of shipping, which is made up to the 30th Sept. in every year, contains facts of importance that may be made a ground for reflections both of a political and commercial nature. In this register is seen, how many ships and vessels belong to every distinct port, their tonnage and size, and the number of men employed in navigating them. It is now accurately known, where to look for the most abundant supply of seamen, when the public service demands them; it is known, at what ports to look for ships of a particular tonnage, whether they are wanted by the government for transports, or by the merchant for freight.

SUCH facts should be known, but they were never brought forward and authenticated, before the general register of shipping was made under this act.

SUMMARY

S U M M A R Y

OF THE

L A W

OF

Shipping and Navigation.

HAVING thus traced the history of the changes in laws and opinions that took place in different periods, we will now look back, and, separating such matter as is repealed, or become obsolete, we will endeavour to extract as much as constitutes the law of the present day; not indeed the whole of it, for that would be an unwarrantable repetition, but the outline and leading features, which may easily be filled up by reference to what has been before delivered. To assist in bringing the reader's mind home to the present state of the Law of Shipping and Navigation, I will condense its governing principles into certain *Rules*, and the *Exceptions* to them, following the distribution that has all along been made of the subject; and to each *Rule* and *Exception* shall be subjoined the grounds

grounds and reasons on which it is founded. To begin with the *Plantation Trade*.

RULE I.

PLANTATION TRADE.

"No goods or commodities may be imported into, or exported out of, any colony or plantation of his majesty, in Asia, Africa, or America, belonging, or in his possession, but in British-built ships, owned by British subjects, and navigated by a master and three-fourths at least of the mariners British subjects."

THIS Rule is founded on stat. 7. & 8. *Will.* 3. c. 22. (a).

EXCEPT such goods and commodities as may be imported into, and exported from, the Free Ports in the Islands of Jamaica, Grenada, Dominica, Antigua, Trinidad, Tobago, Tortola, New Providence, Crooked Island, St. Vincent, Bermuda, by foreign ships, owned and navigated by the subjects of some foreign European sovereign or state, or persons inhabiting any country under the dominion of some foreign European sovereign or state in the continent of America, except sugar and coffee which may be imported in the like foreign ships into New Providence and Crooked Island, and into such ports in the Bahama, Bermuda, and Caicos Islands, as the King shall approve, and Tortola; and except salt, which may be exported from Turk's Islands, Nassau, Exuma, and

(a) Vid. ant. 63. 86. and 87.

and
of the
may
Briti
rican
ships

TH
c. 57-
Geo.
and sta
Islands
and C
stat. 3
India t

"No
"suffi
"per
"raw
"or lu
"fact
"or A
"what
"or to
TH
fection
goods a

(a) Y
in the Ea
(b)

and Crooked Island, in ships belonging to any of the United States; and except such goods may be imported into, and exported from the British territories in the East Indies, in American ships, and in other permitted foreign ships (a).

THESE Exceptions are made by stat. 45. Geo. 3. c. 57. for establishing Free Ports; and stat. 46. Geo. 3. c. 72. for sugar and coffee to Tortola (b); and stat. 28. Geo. 3. c. 6. s. 9. respecting Turk's Islands (c) and stat. 44. Geo. 3. c. 101. for Exuma, and Crooked Island, and stat. 35. Geo. c. 115. stat. 37. Geo. 3. c. 97. & c. 117. for the East-India territories.

RULE II.

"No sugar, tobacco, cotton-wool, indigo, ginger, With Great
"sustic, or other dyeing woods, rice, molasses, cop- Britain.
"per-ore, coffee, pimenta, cocoa-nuts, whale-fins,
"raw-silk, hides or skins, pot or pearl ashes, iron
"or lumber, of any growth, production, or manu-
"facture, of any British plantation in Asia, Africa,
"or America, may be transported to any place
"whatsoever, other than to some British plantation,
"or to Great Britain, or to Ireland."

THIS prohibition was begun by the eighteenth section of the Act of Navigation; several of these goods are there enumerated, the rest were added by other

(a) Yet see the note on Rule 5, as to the British territories in the East Indies.

(b) Vid. ant. 298.

(c) Vid. ant. 273.

WHITEWATER
TRADE.

other statutes (a). Ireland was excepted by force of stat. 20. Geo. 3. c. 29. (b).

EXCEPT rice and lumber, which may be carried from any British colony or plantation to the Madeiras, or the Western Islands called Azores, or to any part of Europe to the southward of Cape Finisterre.

THIS depends on stat. 3 Geo. 2. c. 28. and stat. 5. Geo. 3. c. 45. (c).

RULE III.

With Foreign
Parts.

"ALL other goods and commodities, not so enumerated, being the growth, production, or manufacture, of any British colony or plantation in Asia, Africa, or America, may be exported to any place whatsoever; only bond must be given not to land them in any part of Europe northward of Cape Finisterre, other than Great Britain or Ireland, Guernsey or Jersey."

THE trade in non-enumerated articles was not at all prohibited, and therefore was open and free till this bond was imposed by stat. 6. Geo. 3. c. 52. (d) Guernsey and Jersey were taken out of the restriction of this bond by stat. 9. Geo. 3. c. 28. and Ireland by stat. 7. Geo. 3. c. 2. and stat. 20. Geo. 3. c. 10.

EXCEPT that hops (e) may not be carried to Ireland, nor rum, and other spirits, to the Isle

(a) Vid. ant. 47. 70. 71. 77.

(b) Vid. ant. 85.

(c) Vid. ant. 71.

(d) Vid. ant. 79.

(e) Quere hops, if not repealed by a subsequent act stat. 20. Geo. 3. c. 10.

Isle of Man, nor rum to Guernsey and Jersey; and East India goods must be brought to the port of London.

By stat. 5. Geo. 2. c. 9. for Ireland (a); stat. 5. Geo. 3. c. 39. for the Isle of Man (b); stat. 9. Geo. 3. c. 28. for Guernsey and Jersey (c); and stat. 7. Geo. 1. stat. 1. c. 21. for the East India Company's goods (d).

RULE IV.

"No goods or commodities of the growth, production, or manufacture, of Europe, may be imported into any land, island, plantation, colony, territory, or place, to his majesty belonging, or in his possession, in Asia, Africa, or America, but such as shall be shipped in Great Britain or Ireland." With Europe. 7

THIS prohibition is founded upon stat. 15. Car. 2. c. 7. l. 6. and stat. 20. Geo. 3. c. 10. (e).

EXCEPT salt for the fisheries of Newfoundland, Nova Scotia and Quebec, and wines from the Madeira, and from the Western Islands of Azores; and crabs, clothing, or other goods, the growth, production, or manufacture, of Great Britain, Guernsey, or Jersey, or food or victuals the growth, production, or manufacture, of Great Britain, Ireland, Guernsey, or Jersey, from Guernsey or Jersey to Newfoundland, or any other British colony where the fishery is carried on, for the use of the fishery; and fruit, wine,

(a) Vid. ant. 73.

(d) Vid. ant. 115.

(b) Vid. ant. 79.

(e) Vid. ant. 48, 86.

(c) Vid. ant. 83.

PLANTATION
TRADE.

wine, oil, salt, or cork from Malta, or Gibraltar, to North America, in ships which had arrived with the produce of the fisheries.

THESE Exceptions are derived from the seventh section of stat. 15. Car. 2. c. 7. as to salt to Newfoundland and Madeira wines (a); on stat. 2. Geo. 3. c. 24. and stat. 4. Geo. 3. c. 19. for salt to Nova Scotia and Quebec (b); and stat. 9. Geo. 3. c. 28. as to Guernsey and Jersey (c), and stat. 46. Geo. 3. c. 116, as to Malta and Gibraltar (d).

RULE V.

Colonies and
Territories.

"LANDS, islands, territories, or places, to his majesty belonging, in Asia, Africa, or America, not being colonies or plantations, are not included in any of the foregoing prohibitions or restrictions, other than the prohibition contained in the Fourth Rule, and the restriction that all goods and commodities might under the Navigation Act be imported into and exported out of them in British-built ships, or in British ships; but since stat. 26. Geo. 3. c. 60. the importations from thence into this kingdom must be in British-built ships only, owned by his majesty's subjects, and navigated by a master and three-fourths at least of the mariners British subjects."

If the before-mentioned prohibitions and restrictions are confined, by the statutes enacting them, to colonies and plantations, then all lands, islands, territories, or places, that are judged not

(a) Vid. ant. 50.

(b) Vid. ant. 72.

(c) Vid. ant. 82.

(d) Vid. ant. 300.

to be
such
such
inclu
tion,
c. 7.
cond
the e
rions
c. 22
colon
TE
with
Africa
law re
Indies
no
territo
West
be
"and
"S
of part
applied
lonies an
the esta
tion, a
per. as
(b) S
lonies a
longing
other no
429.

to be colonies or plantations (if there are any) (a) such are not within the meaning of them; and such lands, islands, territories, and places, are only included in the first section of the Act of Navigation, and the sixth section of stat. 15. Car. 2. c. 7. where they are so named, and not in the second section of the act of Navigation concerning the enumerated goods, where colonies and plantations only are named; nor in stat. 7. & 8 Will. 3. c. 22. which confines the import and export of the colonies and plantations to British-built ships (b).

Thus far we have considered the general trade with the foreign dominions of his majesty in Asia, Africa, or America. We come now to state the law respecting the trade of the colonies in the West Indies and on the continent of America with the territories of the United States. First, of the West Indies.

RULE VI.

"SUGAR, molasses, coffee, cocoa-nuts, ginger, and miments, and all goods and commodities which

With the
United States.

(a) Our possessions in the East-Indies are now termed in acts of parliament, "British territories;" and of late there has been applied to them some of the reasoning, that belongs only to colonies and plantations; but they have in those territories, none of the establishments for enforcing the colonial system of navigation; and foreign ships come to their ports, in the same manner as to the ports of this kingdom.

(b) Since stat. 26. Geo. 3. c. 60. the distinction between colonies and plantations of his majesty, and territories or places belonging to his majesty, has ceased as to British-built ships; none other now being British, but such as are British-built. Vid. ant. 429.

PLANTATION
TRADE.

"which were not prohibited (a) in the year 1788 to
 "be exported to any foreign country in Europe,
 "may be exported from the West India Islands to
 "the United States."

SUCH is the provision of stat. 28. *Geo. 3. c. 6.*
 sect. 3. (4)

RULE VII.

"No goods or commodities may be imported
 "from the United States into the West India
 "Islands, except tobacco, pitch, tar, turpentine,
 "hemp, flax, masts, yards, bowsprits, staves,
 "heading-boards, timber, shingles, and lumber of
 "any sort; horses, neat-cattle, sheep, hogs, poul-
 "try, and live-stock of any sort; bread, biscuit,
 "flour, peas, beans, potatoes, wheat, rice, oats,
 "barley, and grain of any sort, being the growth
 "or production of any of the territories of the
 "United States."

THIS is under the first section of the same
 act (c).

RULE VIII.

"No goods or commodities may be imported
 "from the United States by sea or coastwise into
 "the province of Quebec, or the countries or
 "islands within that government, or up the river

St.

(a) Quere if the non-enumerated goods are to be considered
 as prohibited within this act, by reason of the bond required
 under stat. 6. *Geo. 3. c. 51.* Vid. Rule 3.

(b) Vid. ant. 272.

(c) Ibid.

"St.
 "Sec
 "Bro
 "cou
 "me
 "Th
 of the
 Ex
 tia,
 Breto
 lic en
 impor
 ing-b
 of an
 pouter
 cult,
 oats,
 mited
 land,
 in cou
 the im
 and th
 only.
 alla
 and fl
 turper
 and N
 Tar
 act. F
 stat. 39
 New B
 (a) Vid

" St. Lawrence, nor into the provinces of Nova
 " Scotia or New Brunswick, the Islands of Cape
 " Breton, St. John's, or Newfoundland, or any
 " country or island within their respective govern-
 " ments."

This is under the fourteenth and twelfth sections
 of the same act (a).

EXCEPT that the governors of Nova Sco-
 tia, New Brunswick, the Islands of Cape
 Breton and St. John's may, in cases of pub-
 lic emergency and distress, authorize the
 importation of scantling, planks, staves, head-
 ing-boards, shingles, hoops, or squared timber
 of any sort, horses, neat-cattle, sheep, hogs,
 poultry, or live-stock of any sort; bread, bis-
 cuit, flour, peas, beans, potatoes, wheat, rice,
 oats, barley, or grain of any sort, for a li-
 mited time; and the governor of Newfound-
 land, being empowered by order of his majesty
 in council, may authorize, in case of necessity,
 the importation of bread, flour, Indian-corn,
 and live-stock, for the then ensuing season
 only. The king in council, or governor, may
 allow the importation of live stock, grain
 and flour, into Quebec. Also pitch, tar, and
 turpentine, may be imported into Nova Scotia
 and New Brunswick.

THIS is under the thirteenth section of the same
 act. For Quebec, under stat. 29. Geo. 3. c. 16. and
 stat. 30. Geo. 3. c. 8. (b) For Nova Scotia and
 New Brunswick, under stat. 33. Geo. 3. c. 50 (c).

K k

RULE

(a) Vid. ant. 272. (b) Vid. ant. 277. (c) Vid. ant. ibid.

RULE IX.

PLANTATION
TRADE.

United States
and this King-
dom.

"Goods, wares, and merchandize, the growth,
production, or manufacture of the United States,
may be imported in British-built ships, or in
ships built in the countries belonging to the
United States, or in ships taken and condemned
as prize, owned by subjects of the United States,
and whereof the master, and three-fourths of the
mariners are subjects of the United States, di-
rectly from the territories of the United States,
upon payment of the lowest duties, which are
payable on the like articles when imported in
British-built ships from any other foreign coun-
try; and pig-iron, bar-iron, pitch, tar, turpen-
tine, rosin, pot-ash, pearl-ash, mahogany, masts,
yards, bowsprits, all staves, and unmanufactured
goods, and merchandize, on the like duties as
when imported in British-built ships from a
British island or plantation in America; subject
to a countervailing duty when imported in Ame-
rican ships."

THIS stands upon stat. 37. Geo. 3. c. 97. and
stat. 41. Geo. 3. c. 95. (a)

RULE X.

Trade with
Asia, Africa,
and America.

"No goods or commodities of the growth, pro-
duction, or manufacture, of Asia, Africa, or
America, may be imported into Great Britain,
in

(a) Ant. 288, 289.

TRADE WITH
ASIA, AFRICA,
AND AMERICA.

"in any other than in British-built-ships, owned
 "by his majesty's subjects, and navigated by a
 "master and three-fourths at least of the mariners
 "British subjects."

THIS prohibition is grounded on sect. 3. of the
 Act of Navigation (a), and as to British-built ships,
 on the Register Act stat. 26. Geo. 3. c. 60. sect. 1.
 which puts an end to foreign ships British owned
 as it stood in sect. 3. of the Navigation Act in this
 trade, by taking from them the privileges of a Bri-
 tish ship.

EXCEPT goods and commodities of the growth
 or production of the United States, imported
 in ships belonging to the United States, as
 is stated in the Ninth Rule; and East India
 goods in foreign ships, if allowed by the king
 in council.

THIS, as to American goods, is by stat. 37. Geo.
 3. c. 97. (b) as to East India goods by stat. 35. Geo.
 3. c. 115. (c) but some of the instances, which are
 given as Exceptions to the subsequent Rule, are Ex-
 ceptions also to this, as far as they relate to ships.

RULE XI.

"No goods or commodities of the growth, pro-
 "duction, or manufacture, of Asia, Africa, or
 "America, may be shipped or brought from any
 "other place or country but only from those of
 "their growth, production, or manufacture, or
 "from

K k 2

(a) Vid. ant. 107.

(b) Vid. ant. 288.

(c) Vid. ant. 314.

TRADE WITH
ASIA, AFRICA,
AND AMERICA.

"from those ports where they can only, or are,
"or usually have been, first shipped for trans-
"portation."

THIS restriction applies as well to the trade
with the plantations as the general trade with Asia,
Africa, and America; and is founded on the con-
struction of the fourth section of the Act of Na-
vigation (a).

EXCEPT the commodities of the Straights or
Levant Seas, from the usual ports for lading
them within the Straights or Levant Seas; East
India commodities, from the usual ports for
lading them to the southward and eastward of
the Cape of Good Hope, and from Ireland; the
goods of the Spanish or Portuguese planta-
tions or dominions, from the ports of Spain or
Portugal, or the Western Isles commonly
called Azores, or the Madeira or Canary
Islands; all bullion and prize-goods, from any
port in any sort of ships; jesuits bark, sar-
saparilla, balsam of Peru and Tolu, and all
drugs the produce of America, from the Bri-
tish plantations; raw silks, or other goods of
Persia, from any place belonging to the em-
peror of Russia, in British-built ships; co-
chineal and indigo, from any port, in British
ships, or ships of a State in amity; gum se-
nega, coarse printed callicoes, coveries, oran-
goes, and other East-India goods, prohibited
to be worn here, from any port in Europe, in

British

(a) Vid. ant. 107.

British ships; cotton-wool, and goat-skins, raw or undressed, from any place, in British-built-ships; and goods the merchandize of the dominions of the emperor of Morocco, from Gibraltar, in British ships.

These exceptions are founded on the following acts: The goods of the Straights and Levant on the twelfth section, those of the East Indies on the thirteenth section (and stat. 33. *Geo.* 3. c. 63. for Ireland) those of the Spanish and Portuguese colonies on the fourteenth section, and bullion and prize-goods on the fifteenth section, of the Act of Navigation (*a*); jesuit's bark, &c. stat. 7. *Ann.* c. 8. (*b*); Persian silks, stat. 14. *Geo.* 2. c. 36. (*c*); cochineal, stat. 13. *Geo.* 1. c. 15. (*d*); indigo, stat. 7. *Geo.* 2. c. 18. (*e*); gum senega, stat. 25. *Geo.* 2. c. 32. (*f*); coarse printed callicots, &c. stat. 5. *Geo.* 3. c. 30. (*g*); cotton-wool, stat. 6. *Geo.* 3. c. 32. (*h*); goat-skins, stat. 15. *Geo.* 3. c. 35. (*i*); goods of Morocco, stat. 27. *Geo.* 3. c. 12. (*k*).

RULE XII.

No goods or commodities of the growth, production, or manufacture, of Europe, hereinafter enumerated and described, namely, no goods or

The European
Trade

K k

- | | |
|-------------------------|--------------------|
| (a) Vid. ant. 102. 196. | (b) Vid. ant. 111. |
| (c) Vid. ant. 112. | (d) Vid. ant. 112. |
| (e) Vid. ant. 112. | (f) Vid. ant. 113. |
| (g) Vid. ant. 113. | (h) Vid. ant. 113. |
| (i) Vid. ant. 114. | (k) Vid. ant. 313. |

EUROPEAN
TRADE
Russia, Turkey,
and enumerated
Articles.

“ commodities the growth, production, or manu-
 “ facture, of Muscovy, or of any territories be-
 “ longing to the emperor of Russia; nor any sort
 “ of masts, timber, or boards; no foreign salt;
 “ pitch, tar, rosin, hemp, or flax; raisins, figs,
 “ pruens, olive-oils; no sorts of corn or grain,
 “ sugar, pot-ashes, wines, vinegar, or spirits called
 “ aqua-vitæ, or brandy wine; may be imported
 “ but in British-built ships, or in British ships
 “ owned by his majesty’s subjects, and navigated
 “ by a master and three-fourths at least of the ma-
 “ riners British subjects; nor any currants, or com-
 “ modities of the growth, production, or manu-
 “ facture, of any country belonging to the Turkish
 “ empire, may be imported, but in British-built
 “ ships, owned by British subjects; and navigated
 “ by a master and three-fourths at least of the ma-
 “ riners British subjects; or in ships of the built
 “ of any country or place in Europe under the
 “ dominion of the sovereign or state in Europe of
 “ which such goods are the growth, production, or
 “ manufacture; or of the built of such port where
 “ the said goods can only be, or most usually are,
 “ first shipped for transportation; and navigated by
 “ a master and three-fourths at least of the ma-
 “ riners of that country, place, or port.”
 “ Further, thrown silk of the growth or pro-
 “ duction of Italy, Sicily, or the kingdom of
 “ Naples, must be brought from some of the ports
 “ of those countries, or places, whereof it is the
 “ growth, or production, and must come directly
 “ by sea, and not otherwise.”

THIS

THIS Rule is founded on the eighth section of the Act of Navigation, amended by stat. 27. *Geo.* 3. c. 19. f. 10. (a). What regards thrown silk is founded on stat. 2. *Will. & Ma.* stat. 1. c. 9. (b)

RULE XIII.

"No sort of wines (other than Rhenish), no sort of spicery, grocery, tobacco, pot-ashes, pitch, tar, salt, rosin, deal boards, fir-timber, or olive-oil, may be imported from the Netherlands or Germany, upon any pretence, in any sort of ships or vessels whatsoever."

Netherlands
and Germany.

THIS prohibition is made by the twenty-third section of stat. 13. & 14. *Car.* 2. c. 11. (c). Afterwards the following Exception was made to this prohibition:

EXCEPT timber, fir-planks, masts, and deal-boards, the production of Germany, from any part or place in Germany, by British subjects, in British-built ships; and wines, the growth or production of Hungary, the Austrian dominions, or any part of Germany, from the Austrian Netherlands, or any port or place belonging to the Emperor of Germany, or the house of Austria, in any such ships as are described in the Twelfth Rule.

THIS is founded on stat. 6. *Geo.* 1. c. 15. f. 2. as to the first-mentioned articles (d); and as to wines, on stat. 22. *Geo.* 3. c. 78. f. 21. amended by stat. 27. *Geo.* 3. c. 19. f. 10. (e)

K k 4

RULE

(a) Vid. ant. 151. 338.

(b) Vid. ant. 152.

(c) Vid. ant. 155.

(d) Vid. ant. 159.

(e) Vid. ant. 167. 340.

THIS

"them, unless wholly and solely manned with, and
"navigated by a master and mariners, all British
"subjects."

This is ground on the sixth section of the Act
of Navigation, and stat. 34. Geo. 3. c. 68. sect. 4.
and stat. 42. Geo. 3. c. 61. (a)

RULE XVI.

"Every foreign-built ship or vessel bought and
"brought into Great Britain, to be employed in
"carrying goods and merchandize from port to
"port, is to pay at the port of delivery, for every
"voyage, five shillings per ton, over and above all
"other duties."

This is under stat. 1. Jac. 2. c. 18. (b)

RULE XVII.

"No British ship or vessel shall be permitted to
"sail from any of the ports of this kingdom, or of
"the islands of Guernsey, Jersey, Alderney, Sark,
"or Man, to be employed in the fishery on the
"said coasts, unless wholly and solely manned
"with and navigated by a master, and mariners,
"all British subjects."

This stands on stat. 34. Geo. 3. c. 68. s. 4.
& stat. 42. Geo. 3. c. 61. (c)

RULE XVIII.

"Fish of every kind or sort whatever, of
"British taking, and curing, caught by the crew
"of

(a) Vid. ant. 214. 379. (b) Vid. ant. 214.

(c) Vid. ant. 460.

THE FISHERIES:

" of any British-built ship or vessel, owned by
 " British subjects, and navigated according to law,
 " may be imported in such ships free of duty."

THIS is by stat. 43. *Geo.* 3. c. 68. sect. 6. (a)
 but, if the fishery is on the coast, see Rule 17. as
 to the mariners.

RULE XIX.

" No sort of fish whatever of foreign fishing
 " (except eels, stock-fish, anchovies, sturgeon, bo-
 " targo or caveare, turbot, lobsters, and oysters)
 " may be imported into Great Britain."

THIS depends on stat. 10. & 11. *Will.* 3. c.
 24. (b); stat. 1. *Geo.* 1. stat. 2. c. 18. enforced
 by stat. 9. *Geo.* 2. c. 33. (c); and stat. 26. *Geo.*
 3. c. 81. f. 43, 44. (d). Oysters are not specially
 excepted in any statute, but there is a duty on
 them in the Consolidation Act, which not being
 leviable on British-caught fish, must be con-
 strued as a permission to import foreign-caught
 oysters.

RULE XX.

" PERPETUAL BOUNTIES are payable on the
 " export of pilchards or shads, cod-fish, ling, or
 " hake, whether wet or dried, salmon, white-her-
 " rings,

(a) Vid. ant. 393.

(b) Vid. ant. 219.

(c) Vid. ant. 221. 217.

(d) Vid. ant. 388.

"rings, red-herrings, and dried red-sprats, being of British fishing and curing."

This depends on stat. 5. *Geo.* 1. c. 18. f. 6. and stat. 26. *Geo.* 3. c. 81. f. 16. (a)

RULE XXI.

"TEMPORARY BOUNTIES are payable on the tonnage of ships carrying on the British and the Greenland fisheries; on the quantity of fish taken in the British and the Newfoundland fisheries; on the quantity of oil, head-matter, blubber, and whale-fins, taken in the Southern whale-fishery, and on the export of pilchards. Seal-skins, head-matter, blubber, and whale-fins, taken in the Newfoundland, Greenland, and Southern whale-fisheries, may be imported free of duty, provided British-built ships are employed, owned by British subjects usually residing in the king's European dominions, and navigated by a master and three-fourths at least of the mariners usually residing in the king's European dominions."

THESE temporary bounties all depend on statutes passed in 26. *Geo.* 3. viz. c. 81. (b); c. 26. (c), c. 41. (d), and c. 56. since repealed and re-enacted in stat. 35. *Geo.* 3. c. 92. (e); and such statutes as were made afterwards for amending or continuing them.

LASTLY

(a) Vid. ant. 222. 388.

(b) Vid. ant. 388.

(c) Vid. ant. 372.

(d) Vid. ant. 375.

(e) Vid. ant. 379

LASTLY, we shall see what is the present state of the law as to the requisites which constitute a *British-built ship*, or a *British ship*, and what regards the registry and certificate of such ships. The leading points of this subject depend on stat. 26. Geo. 3. c. 60. and may be stated in Rules, without need of qualifying them by Exceptions, or recurring to many acts for explanation or amendment of them.

RULE XXII.

British Ships.

The built.

"A **BRITISH-BUILT SHIP** is such as has been built in Great Britain or Ireland, Guernsey, Jersey, or the Isle of Man, or in some of the colonies, plantations, islands, or territories, in Asia, Africa, or America, which at the time of building the ship belonged to, or were in the possession of, his majesty, or any ship whatsoever which has been taken and condemned as lawful prize."

EXCEPT such *British-built ships* or shall be rebuilt or repaired in any foreign port or place, to an amount exceeding fifteen shillings per ton, unless such repairs shall be proved to have been necessary to enable the ship to perform her voyage.

THIS Rule and Exception are contained in the first and second sections of the act (a).

RULE

(a) Vid. ant. 428.

RULE XXIII.

"A British ship is such foreign built ship, as, before 1 May 1786, was wholly British owned, or was built or rebuilt on a foreign made keel, or bottom, and registered, or was begun to be repaired, or rebuilt on a foreign made keel, or bottom, and since registered. After the above described ships are worn out, there will in law be no British ship, but such as is British-built, or condemned as prize.

THIS follows from the provisions in the act (a).

RULE XXIV.

"Every ship or vessel having a deck, or being of the burthen of fifteen tons, and belonging to a subject in Great Britain or Ireland, Guernsey, Jersey, or the Isle of Man, or any colony, plantation, island, or territory, to his majesty belonging, must be registered by the person claiming property therein, who is to obtain a certificate of such registry in the port to which the ship or vessel properly belongs; and the certificate is to distinguish the ship or vessel under one of these two classes: CERTIFICATES OF BRITISH PLANTATION REGISTRY; OR, CERTIFICATES OF FOREIGN SHIPS REGISTRY FOR THE EUROPEAN TRADE, BRITISH PROPERTY."

The Registry and Certificate.

THIS is by the third and twenty-eighth sections (b).

RULE

(a) Vid. ant. 428. 429.

(b) Vid. ant. 431. 437.

RULE XXV.

BRITISH SHIPS.

"No ship is to be permitted to clear out as a
 "British-built ship, or a British ship, nor to be in-
 "titled to the privileges of a British-built ship, or
 "a British ship, unless the owner has obtained a
 "certificate of registry; and any ship departing
 "from port without being so registered, and ob-
 "taining such a certificate, shall be forfeited *.

* Sect. 32.

RULE XXVI.

"ALL ships not intitled to the privileges of a
 "British-built ship, or a British ship, and all ships
 "not registered as aforesaid, are deemed, although
 "they may belong to British subjects, to all in-
 "tents and purposes, alien or foreign ships."

THIS is by stat. 27. Geo. 3. c. 27. sect. 13. (a)

RULE XXVII.

Change of
Master.

"As often as the master of a ship is changed,
 "a memorandum thereof is to be indorsed on the
 "certificate by the proper officer of the customs."

RULE XXVIII.

Name of Ship.

"THE owner is to cause the name by which
 "a ship is registered to be painted in a conspi-
 "cuous part of the stern; and such name is not
 "to be changed (b) †."

* Sect. 19.

RULE

(a) Vid. ant. 445.

(b) Vid. ant. 436.

As
 Shipp
 presen
 porary
 now is
 perma
 As th

(a) Vi

RULE XXIX.

" If a certificate of registry is lost or mislaid, BRITISH SHIPS.
 " or if a ship shall be altered in form or burthen,
 " or from any denomination of vessel to another, Registry de novo.
 " by rigging or fitting, she must be registered *de*
novo, and a new certificate granted * (a). " * Sect. 32, 33

RULE XXX.

" MASTERS of ships are, on demand, to pro-
 " duce their certificates to the principal officer in
 " any port within the king's dominions, or to the
 " British consul or chief officer in any foreign
 " port † (b). " † Sect. 34.

RULE XXXI.

" No ship or vessel which is registered, or Master and Ma-
 riners.
 " which is required by law to be registered, as
 " a British ship or vessel, shall be navigated, but
 " by a master and three-fourths at least of the
 " mariners, British subjects."

THIS stands on stat. 34. Geo. 3. c. 68. sect. 3.
 and stat. 41. Geo. 3. c. 95 (c).

AFTER this summary of the general Law of
 Shipping and Navigation, it will be useful (in the
 present moment) to bring into one view, the tem-
 porary regulations that have been made, and are
 now in force, for suspending the operation of the
 permanent system during the present hostilities.
 As the summary of the former was drawn into
 propositions,

(a) Vid. ant. 436. (b) Vid. ant. 440. (c) Vid. ant. 459.

propositions, which I have called *RULES*, I shall submit the latter to the reader under the name of *PERMISSIONS*; following the same divisions of the subject, I begin with *Permissions*, relating to the *Plantation Trade*.

PERMISSION I.

PLANTATIONS.
TRADE.

British
West Indies
and
South America.

" THE governors of colonies in the West
" Indies, and of territories in South Ame-
" rica, are authorized to permit, in neutral
" ships, the importation of staves, lumber,
" and provisions (beef, pork, and butter ex-
" cepted), being the growth or produce of the
" country to which the ship belongs; and the
" exportation from the place where the im-
" portation was made, of rum, molasses, and
" any other goods, except sugar, indigo, cot-
" ton-wool, coffee, and cocoa. This permission
" is for twelve months, determinable by any
" subsequent order, on six months notice."

THIS is, by a general order of council, 17 Sept.
1806, grounded on stat. 46 Geo. 3. c. 111. (a)

PERMISSION II.

Trade with
Asia, Africa,
and America.

South America
and
West Indies,
Not British.

" THE produce of territories not under the
" dominion of his majesty, on the continent
" of South America, or in the West Indies,
" may be permitted to be imported in Neutral
" vessels, of not less than 100 tons burthen,
" and navigated in any manner, or in British
" ships."

(a) Vid. ant. 303.

"ships, such produce to be warehoused, and
 "not at all to be used in home consumption."

ASIA, AFRICA,
 AND AMERICA.

This may be, by order of council, on special
 application, under stat. 42. Geo. 3. c. 80. (a)

PERMISSION III.

"COMMODITIES, the produce or manufac-
 "ture of countries in America, belonging to
 "any foreign European sovereign or state,
 "and not prohibited to be used or consumed
 "in this kingdom, may, under licence granted
 "by his majesty, by and with the advice of
 "his privy council, be permitted to be im-
 "ported from thence in neutral ships, on
 "neutral or British account, subject to such
 "regulations as his majesty in council shall
 "approve, and upon the same duties as if
 "imported in a British ship. All such sugar
 "and coffee is to be warehoused for exporta-
 "tion."

America
 belonging to
 Foreign
 European
 States.

"No licence is to be granted to a person
 "who shall not have exported, or has not given
 "security to export, to those countries in
 "America, goods from this kingdom, in such
 "proportion to the value of the goods im-
 "ported, as shall be directed by his majesty
 "in council."

This is by stat. 45. Geo. 3. c. 34. (b)

PER-

(a) Vid. ant. 320. (b) Vid. ant. 321.

NAVIGABLE
WATER

PERMISSION IV.

EUROPEAN
TRADE.

Silk.

Flax.

Turkey Goods.

Goods of the
Streights.

“ **SILK**, of the growth
“ or production of Italy, may be imported
“ from any port or place in amity with his
“ majesty, in any ship or vessel, notwithstand-
“ ing stat. c. Will. & Ma. st. 1. c. 9. There
“ is an exception of certain coarse silks.

“ **FLAX**, or flax-seed, may be imported in
“ any neutral ship or vessel, from any port or
“ place, notwithstanding 8. sect. of stat. 12.
“ Car. 2. c. 18.

“ **COMMODITIES** usually imported from Tur-
“ key or Egypt, or from the grand seignior's
“ dominions within the Levant seas, may be
“ imported by any member of the Turkey
“ Company, in ships built in, or belonging to,
“ Great Britain or Ireland, or in neutral
“ ships, from any port or place, upon the
“ same duties, if imported in British-built
“ ships, as they would be liable to, if im-
“ ported directly from the place of their
“ growth, production, or manufacture, if in
“ neutral ships, then, on the foreign duty,
“ notwithstanding sect. 3. & 8. of stat. 12.
“ Car. 2. c. 18.

“ **COMMODITIES** usually imported from places
“ in Europe within the Streights of Gibralt-
“ ar, (except such commodities as might here-
“ tofore be imported only from ports and
“ places

EUROPEAN
TRADE.

" places within the dominions of the grand
 " seignior), may be imported from any port
 " or place not within the dominions of the
 " grand seignior, in any ship or vessel built
 " in, or belonging to, Great Britain or Ire-
 " land, or in any neutral ship, upon the same
 " duties, if imported in British-built ships,
 " as they would be subject to if imported
 " directly from the place of their growth,
 " production, or manufacture, (except drugs,
 " which, if the importer is not of the Turkey
 " Company, are to pay duty as if not imported
 " directly); if in neutral ships, then, on the
 " foreign duty, notwithstanding the 8th sec-
 " tion of stat. 12. Car. 2. c. 18.

" Pitch, &c.
 " PITCH and tar, deal boards, fir, and tim-
 " ber, may be imported in British-built ships,
 " from any of the ports of Germany; not-
 " withstanding stat. 13. & 14. Car. 2. c. 11.

" Portugal Salt.
 " SALT, the produce or manufacture of
 " Portugal, may be imported from thence in
 " any neutral ship, upon the same duties and
 " regulations as if imported in ships of the
 " built, or belonging to subjects of Portugal,
 " notwithstanding sect. 8. of stat. 12. Car. 2.
 " c. 18. to 22.

" Wool.
 " WOOL may be imported into Great Bri-
 " tain, from any country or place, in neutral
 " ships.

" Barilla, &c.
 " BARILLA, jesuits bark, linen yarn, hemp,
 " indigo, cochineal, wool, and cotton-wool,

" may be imported into Ireland from any
 " country or place, notwithstanding sect. 3.
 " 4. 8. of stat. 12. Car. 2. c. 18.

PERMISSION V.

Goods from
 States not in
 Amity.

" His majesty, by order in council, and in
 " Ireland, the lord lieutenant and council
 " may, by order in council, from time to
 " time, as often as the same shall be judged
 " expedient, permit any such goods, wares, or
 " merchandize, as shall be specified in any
 " such order, to be imported from any port or
 " place belonging to any kingdom or state,
 " not in amity with his majesty, in ships be-
 " longing to the subjects of any kingdom or
 " state in amity, subject to the duties and
 " regulations to which such articles are sub-
 " ject by the general law."

THE above Permissions are all under the War
 Act, stat. 43. Geo. 3. c. 153. (a)

PERMISSION VI.

Enumerated
 Articles.

" THE following articles, being Neutral
 " property, or the property of British sub-
 " jects, may be imported in Neutral ships, from
 " Holland, France, and Spain, respectively:

From Holland.

" FROM Holland—Grain (if importable ac-
 " cording to the provisions of the Corn Laws)
 " salted

(a) Vid. ant. 353.

PERMISSION VII.

BRITISH SHIPS.

Surrendered
Ships.

"FOREIGN ships and vessels put under his
"majesty's protection at the time of, or in
"consequence of, the surrender of any foreign
"colony or settlement, may be registered as
"ships taken and condemned as lawful prize,
"and may thereby become entitled to the pri-
"vileges and advantages of British ships,
"under the regulations mentioned in the
"act."

This is by stat. 45. Geo. 3. c. 32. (a)

PERMISSION VIII.

Foreign Sea-
men.

"MERCHANTS' ships or vessels may be na-
"vigated by three-fourths foreign seamen, and
"one-fourth British."

This is by stat. 43. Geo. 3. c. 64. (b)

THE above Permissions have the effect of sus-
pending the operation of our Navigation Laws till
the return of peace, when, it is hoped, the system
which has been partly the cause, and partly the
consequence, of our commercial prosperity and
our national security, will again recover its aspec-
tancy.

CONCLUSION.

(a) Vid. ant. 518

(b) Vid. ant. *ibid.*

CONCLUSION.

(a) **SUCH** is the present state of the laws which the legislature has seen fit to provide, for the encouragement and increase of British shipping and navigation. It is a series of restrictions and prohibitions, and it tends to the establishing of monopoly; but it is a plan of regulation which our ancestors, who were more versed in the practical philosophy of life than the speculative one of the closet, thought necessary for the welfare and safety of the kingdom. Reasoning from the self-preservation of an individual to the self-preservation of a people, they considered the defence of this island from foreign invasion as the first law in the national policy, and judging that the dominion of the land could not be preserved without possessing that of the sea, they made every effort to procure

L 14

to

(a) What follows to the end, must be considered as written in 1792, when this book was first published. I choose to preserve these reflections, made at a time when our navigation system maintained all its rights, unimpaired by any innovations like those to which it has been forced to yield, in the wars of 1793 and 1803.

CONCLUSION.

to the nation a maritime power of its own. They wished that the merchants should own as many ships, and employ as many native mariners, as possible. To induce, and sometimes to force, them to this application of their capital, restrictions and prohibitions were devised. These affected not only foreigners, but natives; the interests of commerce were often sacrificed to this object. Trade was considered principally as the means for promoting the employment of ships, and was encouraged chiefly as it conduced to the one great national object, the naval strength of the country.

THIS policy was pursued by those who came after them in directing the public councils, and in the seventeenth century, when many afflictions of our ancestors fell a sacrifice to the rage of reformation, the wisdom of the navigation-system was respected: measures were even taken for rendering it more narrow and restrictive. The foreign war which those measures then brought upon us, and the odium which they have never ceased to cause, to the present day, among neighbouring nations, have not induced the legislature to give up any one of its main principles.

EXPERIENCE has shewn the advantage of adhering to this maritime policy. The inducement and obligation to employ British ships had the effect of increasing their numbers. The increase of their number became a spur to seek out employment for them. Foreign trade and the fisheries were, by various expedients, made subservient

vied
and
vanc
hist
weal
lake
for t
iliary
prin
licy
the c
being
T
and
of n
the r
e gr
has f
emp
ports
their
vice
que
peac
priv
and
pay
had
als
mea
viga
attain
vient

They
in many
armies, as
to be forced,
tal, restric
These, if
the intere
ced to this
ally as the
nt of ships,
uced to the
strength of

who came
uncils, and
any assist
to the rage
navigation
even taken
riptive. The
brought upon
never ceased
neighbouring
ure to give
stage of had-
oluducement
hips had the
The increase
ek out em-
and the fish-
nade subser-
vient

view to advance the interests of shipping. Trade and shipping thus reciprocally contributed to advance each other, and thus combined they constituted very considerable sources of national wealth. Having been at first encouraged for the sake of the navy, they were afterwards encouraged for their own. From being subordinate and auxiliary to another object, they are now become principal objects themselves in the national policy; and, in the mean time, the naval power of the country is sure of supply and support, without being directly in contemplation.

This action and re-action between shipping and trade has even been promoted by the effects of naval armaments. It has been found, that after the conclusion of a war there has constantly been a great increase of mercantile shipping. This has been caused, first, by the government having employed, during the war, a number of transports, which has induced the merchants to invest their money in the building of ships for that service. Secondly, the privateers which were fitted out during hostilities have no employment at the peace, but the merchants' service. Transports and privateers fall into foreign trades or the fisheries; and in this manner does the service of the navy pay back to trade and navigation the obligations it had before received.

If the wisdom of any scheme of policy is to be measured by its effects and consequences, our navigation system is intitled to the praise of having attained the end for which it was designed. Whether

ther

ther we regard the primary or inferior objects in this system; whether it is the increase of shipping, the extension of our foreign trade, or the strength of our navy, they have all advanced to a degree of consideration unexampled, and they owe that advancement to this system.

WITH regard to our shipping, it is well known, that we enjoy a greater share in what may be properly called our own navigation, that is, in the navigation by which our own trade is carried on, than any other nation in Europe; and that after we have furnished these demands of our own commerce, we are able to supply with ships the trade of foreign nations. This extensive employment (a) has gradually increased the mercantile shipping of Great Britain to upwards of 1,365,000 tons, which is valued at the sum of £1,466,000.

THAT this increase in our shipping is to be ascribed to our navigation-system may be made appear from recent experience (b), in the application of it to the trade of the United States. When those countries were part of our plantations, a great portion of their produce was transported to Great Britain and our West India Islands in American bottoms; they had a share in the freight of sugars from those islands to Great Britain: they built annually more than one hundred ships, which were employed in the carrying-trade of Great Britain. But since the independence of those states, since their ships have been excluded from our plantations,

(a) In 1792.

(b) In 1792.

plantations; and that trade is wholly confined to British-built ships; we have gained that share of our carrying-trade, from which they are now excluded; and we moreover enjoy a considerable proportion in the carriage of the produce of the United States.

THE increase of our trade and naval strength has kept pace with that of our shipping and navigation. We can reflect with pride, that our foreign trade, combined with our manufactures and domestic industry, enables us to raise annually (a) sixteen millions of money with more ease, than four millions were raised during the reign of king William; and this upon a people, who, in their different ranks, enjoy more riches, more competency, and more comfort, than any people in Europe; and who are more industrious, because they are better protected by a constitution, which has been progressively improving, both in the theory and practice of it, to the present time.

It was chiefly owing to the effects of this wise system of navigation, that during the American war we were enabled, notwithstanding the defection of our colonies, to maintain an arduous contest against France, Spain, and Holland, till in the end the fleets of this country might be said to have triumphed over the naval powers of Europe.

AFTER this experience, no one can doubt but that it is the policy of Great Britain to give her principal attention to maritime affairs; to carry

on

2000000000

(*) In 1792.

on her own trade, in her own ships, directly to all parts of the world; and to encourage her fisheries in every sea: and from these sources she may always hope to obtain a naval force adequate to guard her shores from hostile invasion, and to secure her domestic felicity, both public and private, firm and unshaken as the foundations of the island,

Σοὶ δὲ μέλοι, Σκηπτεῦχε Διοτρεφές, ἔργα θαλάσσης·
 Σοὶ δ' αἰεὶ νῆες μὲν ἀπήμονες ἰδύνοιντο
 Περμύμεναι λιαροῖσι καὶ ἰθυόροισιν ἀήταις,
 Αἰεὶ δ' ἰχθυόεσσα περιπλήθοιτο θάλασσα·
 Γαίης δ' ἀκυφελίκα Ποσειδάων ἐρύοιτο
 Ασφάλιος μίγῃ καὶ θεμελίῳ νέεθε Φυλάσσων.

ΟΡΓΙΩΝΗ ΗΛΙΟΥΤΙΣ ΕΠΙ

1. FORM OF
II. CERTIFIC
S. WILLI
Fin
S. WILLI
IV. FORM OF
V. FORM OF
VI. FORM OF
STAT. 18
VII. FORM OF
VIII. FORM OF
IX. FORM OF

APPENDIX.

- I. FORM OF OATH IN STAT. 7. & 8. WILL. 3.
- II. CERTIFICATE OF REGISTER UNDER STAT. 7. & 8. WILL. 3.
- III. CERTIFICATE OF FREEDOM UNDER STAT. 7. & 8. WILL. 3.
- IV. FORM OF OATH IN STAT. 15. GEO. 2.
- V. FORM OF OATH IN STAT. 26. GEO. 3.
- VI. FORM OF CERTIFICATE OF REGISTRY IN STAT. 26. GEO. 3.
- VII. FORM OF A MEDITERRANEAN PASS.
- VIII. FORM OF THE BOND ON GRANTING A MEDITERRANEAN PASS.

APPENDIX.

APPENDIX

was

indirect

fuand

James G

abovementioned

APPENDIX.

No. I.

FORM of OATH which was directed by Stat. 7. & 8. *Will.* 3. to be taken, before a REGISTER was granted.

JURAT A. B. That the ship {name} of {port} whereof {master's name} is at present master, being a {kind of built} of {burthen} tons, was built at {place where} in the year {time when} and that {owner's name} of and of, &c. are at present owners thereof; and that no foreigner, directly or indirectly, hath any share or part or interest therein.

No. II.

A CERTIFICATE of the REGISTER for a BRITISH SHIP, which used to be made in Pursuance of Stat. 7. & 8. *Will.* 3.

IN pursuance of an act made in the seventh and eighth years of the reign of king William the Third, intituled, *An Act for preventing Frauds, and regulating Abuses in the Plantation Trade*, William Strong, of London, merchant, maketh oath, That the ship the Mary of London, whereof James Smith is at present master, being a square-sterned brigantine of one hundred and twenty-five tons or thereabouts, was built at Bristol in the year one thousand seven hundred and eighty-five; and that James Green, of Bristol, James Smith, and William Strong, abovementioned, of London, in Great Britain, are at present

OWNERS

(L. S.)
Wm. Bates,
Deputy Col-
lector.

(L. S.)
J. Heard,
Deputy Comp-
troller.

APPENDIX.

owners thereof; and that no foreigner, directly or indirectly, hath any share, or part, or interest therein. Dated at the Custom-house, London, the third day of October 1785.

WILLIAM STANG.

Sworn before me,

E. Meller, D. Collr.

No. III.

A CERTIFICATE OF FREEDOM, which used to be made in Pursuance of Stat. 7. & 8. Will. 3. and other Statutes.

TO ALL TO WHOM this present writing shall come, Edward Louisa Mann, Esq. collector of his majesty's customs inwards in the port of London, sendeth greeting: Whereas by an act of parliament, intituled, "*An Act for preventing Frauds, and regulating Abuses in his Majesty's Customs*," it is, among other things, therein enacted, that no foreign-built ship should enjoy the privilege of a ship belonging to England or Ireland, although owned and manned by English (except such ships only as should be taken at sea by letters of mart or reprisal, and condemnation made in a court of admiralty as lawful prize); but all such ships should be deemed as alien ships, and be liable to all duties that alien ships are liable unto by virtue of another act of parliament, intituled, "*An Act for increasing and encouraging of Shipping and Navigation*:" And by two several acts passed in the 20th and 29th years of his majesty King George the Second, it is further enacted, That all prize ships or vessels which shall be legally condemned, shall to all intents and purposes whatsoever be considered as British-built ships or vessels, and be deemed and taken as such: Now know ye, That the ship or vessel formerly called *Le Marquis de Sordix*, and now called the *Scattergood*, whereof John Martham is at present master, French built, of the burthen of 160 tons or thereabouts, square-sterned, having two decks and two masts, was a prize taken from the French king's subjects, and legally condemned

in

APPENDIX.

in a court of vice-admiralty held at the town of St. Jago della Vega, 23d November 1756, as by sentence of condemnation doth appear: And John Marsham, of London, mariner, hath made oath, That the said ship or vessel is still in being, and the same which was taken and condemned, as abovesaid, by the name of Le Marquis de Sordiz, and is now called the Scattergood, and the same for which this certificate is granted; That no foreigner or alien directly or indirectly hath any part, share, or interest therein; but that he the said deponent, together with Isaac Kemp, Anth. Facer Kemp, Charles Childs, John Grant, and Thomas Gill, all his majesty's native subjects, are now the only owners; as also, that no former certificate hath been taken out for making free the said ship or vessel, by this or any other name or names whatsoever: And John Marsham did on the 18th January 1758 pay his majesty's customs for the said ship; her tackle, apparel, and furniture, being valued on oath at 310l.

— Certified 20th January 1758.

In witness whereof, Benjamin Scott, Esq. deputy to Edward Lewis Mann, Esq. collector of his majesty's customs inwards in the port of London, hath hereunto set his hand, and caused the seal of the office to be affixed, dated the 4th day of October 1759, in the 33d year of the reign of our sovereign Lord George the Second, by the grace of God of Great Britain, France, and Ireland, king, defender of the faith, and so forth.

Collector.

Certified and entered fo. 497.

in the General Register for Prize Ships.

C. R. p. Collr

(A Copy)

Mm

No.

APPENDIX.

No. IV.

FORM of OATH which is directed by Stat. 15. Geo. 2. c. 31. to be taken of a CERTIFICATE of REGISTER being lost or mislaid, in order to have the SHIP registered *de novo*.

A. B. being master (or having the charge) of the ship or vessel called the _____ does swear (or solemnly affirm,) That the said ship or vessel has been, as he verily believes, registered according to law, to qualify her to trade to, from, and in his majesty's plantations in *America*, and that he had a certificate thereof granted at the port of _____, but that the same is lost or mislaid, and that he cannot find the same, and does not know where the same is, or what is become thereof; and that the same hath not been, nor shall be, with his privity or knowledge, sold or disposed of to any person or persons whatsoever: and that he this deponent (or affirmant) and three-fourths of the mariners navigating the said ship or vessel are his majesty's *British* subjects, and the said ship or vessel does now, as he believes, belong wholly to his majesty's *British* subjects, and that no foreigner has, to his knowledge or belief, any share, property, or interest therein.

No. V.

FORM of OATH directed by Stat. 26. Geo. 3. c. 60. to be taken, in order to making a REGISTER, and granting a CERTIFICATE thereof.

I A. B. of [place of residence and occupation] do make oath, That the ship or vessel [name] of [port or place] whereof [master's name] is at present master, being [kind of built, burthen, etcetera, as described in the certificate of the surveying officer] was [when and where built; or if prize, capture and condemnation]; and that I the said A. B. [and the owners names

APPENDIX.

and occupations, if any, and where they respectively reside, videlicet, town, place or parish, and county, or if member of, and resident in any factory in foreign parts, or in any foreign town or city, being an agent for, or partner in any house or co-partnership actually carrying on trade in Great Britain, or Ireland, the name of such factory, foreign town or city, and the names of such house or co-partnership] am [or are] sole owner [or owners] of the said vessel, and that no other person or persons whatever hath or have any right, title, interest, share, or property, therein or thereto; and that I the said A. B. [and the said other owners, if any] am [or are] truly and bona fide a subject [or subjects] of Great Britain; and that [the said A. B. have not [nor have any of the other owners, to the best of my knowledge and belief] taken the oath of allegiance to any foreign state whatever [except under the terms of some capitulation, describing the particulars thereof], or that since my taking [or his or their taking] the oath of allegiance to [naming the foreign states respectively to which he or any of the said owners shall have taken the same] and prior to the passing of an Act in the twenty-sixth year of the reign of king George the Third (intituled, *An Act for the further Increase and Encouragement of Shipping and Navigation*), I have [or he or they hath or have] become a subject [or subjects] of Great Britain [either by his Majesty's letters patent, as a denizen or denizens, or naturalized by act of parliament, as the case may be, naming the dates of the letters of denization, or the act or acts of parliament for naturalization respectively], or [as the case may be] I have [or he or they hath or have] become a denizen [or denizens, or naturalized subject or subjects, as the case may be] of Great Britain, by his Majesty's letters patent, or by an act of parliament passed since the first day of January one thousand seven hundred and eighty-six [naming the times when such letters of denization have been granted respectively, or the year or years in which such act or acts for naturalization have passed, respectively], and that no foreigner, directly or indirectly, hath any share or part or interest in the said ship or vessel.

APPENDIX.

No. VI.

FORM of a CERTIFICATE OF REGISTRY directed to be granted by Stat. 26. Geo. 3. c. 60.

IN pursuance of an act passed in the twenty-sixth year of the reign of king George the Third, intituled, *An Act [here insert the title of the act, the names, occupation, and residence, of the subscribing owners]*, having taken and subscribed the oath required by this Act, and having sworn that he, [or they] together with [names, occupation, and residence of non-subscribing owners], is [or are] sole owner [or owners] of the ship or vessel called the [ship's name] of [place to which the vessel belongs], whereof [master's name] is at present master, and that the said ship or vessel was [when and where built, or captured, and date of condemnation]; and [name and employment of the surveying officer] having certified to us that the said ship or vessel is [whether British, foreign, or British-plantation built], has [number of decks] decks and [number of masts] masts, that her length, from the fore part of the main stem to the after part of the stern post aloft, is [number of feet and inches] her breadth at the broadest part, whether above or below the main wales [number of feet and inches], her height between decks [number of feet and inches, if more than one deck, and if not, then] the depth of the hold [number of feet and inches], and admeasures [burthen] tons, that she is a [kind of vessel, and how built] has [whether any or no gallery] gallery, and [kind of head, if any] head; and the said subscribing owners having consented and agreed to the above description and admeasurement, and having caused sufficient security to be given, as is required by the said act, the said [kind and name of the vessel] has been duly registered at the port of [name of the port].

Given under our hands and seals of office, at the Custom-house in the said port of [name of the port], this [date] day of [name of the month], in the year [words at length].

N^o

APPENDIX.

No. VII.

FORM of a MEDITERRANEAN PASS, as prescribed by an ORDER of COUNCIL dated 28th AUGUST 1776.

BY the commissioners for executing the office of lord high admiral of Great Britain and of Ireland, and of all his majesty's plantations

Suffer the ship

to pass with her company, passengers, goods, and merchandize, without any let, hindrance, seizure, or molestation, the said ship appearing to us by good testimony to belong to the subjects of his majesty, and to no foreigner.

Given under our hands and seals at the office of admiralty.

To all persons (L. S.)

whom these may concern. (L. S.)

By command of their Lordships. (L. S.)

No. VIII.

FORM of a Bond to be given at any of the Ports of GREAT BRITAIN or IRELAND before a MEDITERRANEAN PASS be delivered for any SHIP or VESSEL built in those Kingdoms, or in any of HIS MAJESTY'S Foreign GOVERNMENTS or PLANTATIONS, or for any Foreign SHIP or VESSEL made free, and qualified to have such PASS granted, as the same is prescribed by an ORDER of COUNCIL dated 28th AUGUST 1776.

KNOW ALL MEN by these presents, That we are holden and firmly bound to our sovereign lord George the Third,

M m 3

APPENDIX.

Third, by the grace of God, of Great Britain, France, and Ireland, king, defender of the faith, &c. in ~~the~~ pounds of good and lawful money of Great Britain, to be paid to our said lord the king, his heirs, and successors: to which certain payment well and truly to be made we bind ourselves, and each of us for the whole, our and each of our heirs, executors, and administrators, firmly by these presents. ~~SEAL~~ED with our seals, DATED the ~~17th~~ day of ~~June~~, in the ~~17th~~ year of the reign of our said lord the king, and in the year of our Lord 17 . . .

THE CONDITION of this obligation is such, That WHEREAS the ~~above~~ bounden ~~person~~ hath received a pass, purporting to be a Mediterranean pass, signed by the right honourable the commissioners for executing the office of lord high admiral of Great Britain and so forth, for the

called the ~~pass~~ of ~~the~~ whereof, he the said ~~pass~~ is actually made, bearing date the

Now if the said ~~pass~~, or, in case of his death or inability, the person who shall succeed him as master of the said ~~pass~~ shall deliver, or cause the said pass to be delivered, into the admiralty office, upon her return from her present intended voyage into the port of London, or to the proper officers of the customs at any other port of Great Britain or Ireland, where she shall come in order to her unloading: Or in case the said ~~pass~~ shall not return to Great Britain or Ireland, within the term of three years from the date hereof, and during all that term shall remain, and be the property of his majesty's subjects; then if the master of the said ~~pass~~ for the time being, do, at the expiration of the said term of three years, deliver, or cause the said pass to be delivered, unto the governor or commander in chief of one of his majesty's foreign governments or plantations, or unto one of his majesty's consuls in the Mediterranean or elsewhere, in order to its being by such governor or commander in chief, or consul, returned and transmitted to the commissioners for executing the office of lord high admiral of Great Britain: AND if the said master for the time being do and shall, when

APPENDIX.

when and as often as the said ship shall go into any foreign port or place within the reach or district of any of his majesty's consuls, deliver, or cause the said pass to be delivered, unto such respective consul or consuls, or his or their deputy or deputies, upon his or their demanding the same in writing, in order to the said pass's being retained in the possession of such respective consul or consuls, or his or their deputy or deputies, until the said ship shall have received the usual clearances, and be ready to depart from such port or place, at which time the said pass is to be returned for the use of the said ship: Or in case the said ship shall happen to be taken by an enemy or pirates; or to be cast away and shipwrecked, by means whereof the said pass shall be inevitably lost or destroyed; THEN the above obligation to be void and of none effect. BUT if the said master for the time being shall neglect to deliver, or cause the said pass to be delivered, into the admiralty office, upon her return from her present intended voyage into the port of London, or to the proper officers of the customs at any other port of Great Britain or Ireland, where she shall come within the said term of three years, in order to her unloading; or in case the said ship shall not return to England within the said term, then unto the governor or commander in chief of one of his majesty's foreign governments or plantations, or unto one of his majesty's consuls in the Mediterranean, or elsewhere, before the expiration of that term: Or if the said master for the time being shall neglect or refuse to deliver the said pass to any of his majesty's consuls or their deputies abroad, upon demand in writing being made thereof in manner above-mentioned (to prove which demand and refusal or neglect a certificate thereof in writing under the hand of the respective consul or his deputy is to be deemed a sufficient evidence): Or if the said pass shall be sold, lent, or otherwise disposed of, to any person whatsoever, so as that the same shall not be actually and constantly made use of for the service of the said ship, or called the *pass* for which it is granted, so long as the master thereof for the time being shall be a British subject; THEN the above obligation shall be and remain in full force, virtue; and effect.

APPENDIX.

THERE is some difference in the time for delivering up passes in different trades. Thus, for ships trading to the ports of France, Portugal, and Spain, on this side the Streights' mouth, the condition is for delivering up the pass within twelve months, either to the admiralty, or the custom-house officer at the port of unloading in Great Britain or Ireland.

IN bonds given in the Plantations, the condition is for delivering up the pass within twelve months to the governor of that plantation.

FOR ships in the East India trade the condition is for delivering it up at the return from the voyage, without any limitation of time.

PASSES for ships belonging to Gibraltar, are different from all others in the wording, and in the ornament at the top; and they are granted by the commissioners for executing the office of lord-high admiral at that place. The condition of the bond given on obtaining such passes, is for delivering them up to such commissioners within twelve months, or at the end of the voyage, if the ship return sooner.

INDEX

AFRI
Amer

Alien
Asia,
with
Allow
Azores

Baltic,
Plan
Berkele
Bill o

Bounti

Breda,
Buenos

Callico
Canari
Cape o

INDEX.

A.	
AFRICAN Company,	118. 313
American Citizen, British Subject,	310. 328
E. India Trade,	315. 325
Ships, Sea Letters,	312
Treaty,	288. 325. 333
Alien Merchants in Colonies,	300
Asia, Africa, and America, Trade with,	106. 121. 313
Allowance on salted fish,	222
Azores, Isles of	50. 304
B.	
Baltic, Goods from, exported to the Plantations,	268
Berkeley, Sir William, his letter,	58
Bill of Sale of a Ship,	435. 455. 465. 480
Bounties in the Fishery,	223. 225. 227
Breda, Treaty of,	159
Buenos Ayres, trade of,	365
C.	
Callicoes, coarse,	113
Canaries, Produce of the,	109. 305
Cape of Good Hope, trade of	301
Capture and condemnation,	484
Carrying Trade, 12. 35. 109.	153. 156
Case of the Fishburn,	483
the Flad Oyen,	485
the Hoop,	369
Idle v. Vanneck,	201
Macneal,	473
Mitchell v. Torup,	203
Rolleston v. Hibbert,	464
v. Smith,	480
Scott v. D'Achez,	176. 180. 189
v. Schwartz,	174
Wilson v. Marryatt,	311. 323
Ceded Islands	317
Certificate of Registry,	431. 456
Indorsement on,	434. 456
Lost, or mislaid,	244. 405. 436
Coasting Trade, 21. 26. 214.	370
Colony, or Plantation, what,	52
	93. 102. 323
Committee of Council for Trade and Plantations,	263. 426
Contraband Trade in the Plantations,	53. 61. 76. 81. 156
Cotton Wool,	114
Country, or place, where foreign ships built,	183. 187
	Country

I N D E X.

Country of foreign mariners, 188
 Customs, Commissioners of, 414
 ——— Report, on Registering, 415
 ——— on Ships in the
 Eastland Trade, 445

D.

Decisions and Law Opinions, 93.
 120. 165. 249. 304. 322. 367.
 394. 464
 Direct importation, 107. 111. 130
 Drugs from America, 111
 ——— Hungary, or Germany, 168
Dunkirk, whether part of the Ne-
 therlands, 171
Dutch-Carrying Trade, 35. 109. 203
 ——— Property Acts, 320. 347.
 352
 Duty, easement in, for goods in
 British ships, 16. 452
 ——— Aliens, for goods in foreign
 ships, 19. 447
 ——— on coasting vessels foreign-
 built, 214
 ——— on exports from the Planta-
 tions, 53. 66

E.

East Frizeland ships, 185
East India Company, 113. 114. 314
 ——— Trade, Americans, 315
 ——— Foreign Ships, 314. 318
 ——— whether Colonies 323
Eastland Company, 161
 ——— Trade, ships in 445
 Enumerated goods from the Plan-
 tations, 47. 68. 70. 71. 73. 77.
 79.
 ——— in the European
 Trade, 151
 European Trade regulated, 121.
 150. 338
 ———, ships employed
 in, 172. 183. 187. 336

European Trade, how navigated,
Exuma, Salt Trade, 274

Fir-timber from Germany, 159
 Fisheries encouraged, 21. 216. 219.
 221. 371. 393

Fishery, Deep Sea, 389
 ——— Herring, 217. 229. 388
 ——— Greenland, 219. 223. 228.
 375
 ——— Newfoundland, 23. 220.
 225. 372. 374.

prohibited from, 231
 ——— Pilchard, 391
 ——— Southern Whale, 227. 379
 ——— Whale, 224. 226
 ——— British, 388
 ——— The Society of the Free
 British, 229
 Fish foreign-caught prohibited, 219.
 221

Foreign ships British manned, 174
 ——— Mariners, their country, 188
 ——— in British ships, 248

Forfeiture, laws of, 203
France, Commercial Treaty with,
 341

Free Ports established, 81, 290.
 295
 ——— Sugar and Coffee, 296.
 298
 Freight of ships regulated, 16

G.

Gascony wines, 9. 13. 17
Germany, *Vide* Netherlands.
Gibraltar, Morocco goods from, 313
 ———, European Goods from
 360
 Governors of Plantations, 46. 50.
 64. 68. 69. 441

Govern
Grada
 lony
Guern
 good
 Gum s

Hambu

Hollan
 man
Hondur
Hoveri
Hudson
Hunga

Import
 Indemn

Instruct
 1803

1803

1803

1803

1806

1805

Interco
 ed an

ders
 Iron to

I N D E X.

navigated, 188
 equal, 274
 has been, 188
 goods from, 313
 goods from, 360
 many, 159
 21. 216. 219.
 221. 371. 393
 389
 217. 229. 388
 219. 228. 228.
 375
 23. 220.
 225. 372. 374.
 Americans
 231
 891
 227. 379
 224. 226
 388
 of the Free
 229
 prohibited, 219.
 221
 manned, 174
 country, 188
 British ships,
 248
 203
 Treaty with,
 341
 ed, 81, 290.
 295
 and Coffee, 296.
 298
 ated, 16
 9. 13. 17
 erlands.
 goods from, 313
 Goods from
 360
 ions, 46. 50.
 68. 69. 441

Governors, circular Letter to, 62
Guadeloupe, whether a British Co-
 lony, 98
Guernsey and Jersey, European
 goods from, to the Fisheries, 82
Gum senega, 113

H.

Hamburgh Company, 165
 —, sugars sent to, 75
 —, Hungary wines from, 159
Holland, whether a part of Ger-
 many, 170
Honduras, whether a Colony, 96
Hovering, 78. 200
Hudson's Bay Company, 117
Hungary Wines, 159. 218
 —, Drugs, 168

I.

Importation, what, 196
 Indemnity Acts Neutral Trade, 359
 —, West Indies, 302
 Instructions to cruisers, 24 June,
 1803, 363
 —, 23 July,
 1803, 364
 —, 4 Sept.
 1803, 363
 —, 23 Sept.
 1803, 364
 —, 29 June,
 1806, 360
 —, 17 Aug.
 1805, 364
 Intercourse with America, restrain-
 ed and prohibited, 90
 —, permitted,
 266. 277. 303
 —, regulated,
 271. 277. 288.
 —, annual or-
 ders in Council for, 278
 Iron to the Madeiras, 79

Ireland deprived of the Plantation
 Trade, 51
 —, Plantation Trade, from and
 to enlarged, 70. 72. 83. 85. 87.
 314
Isle of Man, 79. 246. 389.
 Italian Merchants, 13

J.

Jesuit's Bark from America, 111

L.

Labrador, Fishery on the coast of, 226
 Licences to trade, 337. 368
Lubeck, city of, 154
 Lumber to the Madeiras, 79

M.

Malta, Trade of, 346
 —, European goods from 300
 Manufacture, what, 110. 123
 Mediterranean duty, 217
 —, Pass, 406
Morocco, goods of, 313

N.

Names of ships, 400. 435
 Naturalization, 188. 257
 Navigation encouraged, 10. 17. 28.
 —, Act of, A. D. 1651, 35
 —, 12. Car. 2, 42. 45.
 106. 150. 214. 216. 232
 —, enforced, 55
 —, complained of, 154
 —, dispensed with, 59
 154. 208.
 —, Act passed in Scotland, 44
Netherlands and Germany, goods
 from, prohibited, 155. 166
 —, Germany, goods from,
 permitted, 159
 —, Austrian, goods from,
 permitted, 167
 Ne-

INDEX.

Netherlands, French, goods from,
permitted, 341
Neutral Ship Acts, 351. 358
New Englanders evade the Acts of
Navigation, 56
Newfoundland, whether a Colony, 93
Supply Bill, 269
Vide Fishery.

O.
Opinions of Law Officers, 8
Vide Decisions.

ORDERS IN COUNCIL.

American Intercourse, 278
Trade of captured Colonies, 364
14 Sep. 1803.
Trade with France and Holland, 359
15 Aug. 1805.
Trade with France, Holland, Spain,
361
10 Dec. 1805.
Jesuits Bark, &c. 362
16 Apr. 1806.
Organzine Silk, 363
11 June 1806.
Cape of Good Hope, 301
17 Sep. 1806.
Intercourse with W. Indies, 303
8 Oct. 1806.
Tortola Free Port, 299
19 Nov. 1806.
Trade to St. Domingo. 366
26 Nov. 1806.
Hides, Goat Skins, &c. 344
7 Jan. 1807.
Trade of Malta, 347

P.

Pass, Mediterranean, 406
Persian Goods, 112
Plantation, what, 52, 93, 102
Trade regulated, 28. 31.
45. 63. 69. 78. 265
European Goods sent
to, 48. 72. 82
Goods to Foreign Eu-
rope forbid, 52

Plantation Goods to Foreign Eu-
rope permitted, 71
Bonds, 31. 47. 32. 69.
66. 79
Intercourse with, forbid,
33. 90
with, permitted,
266. 277
with, and the
United States, 271. 277
Spanish and Portuguese,
produce of, 62. 81. 109. 111
Portuguese. Vide Plantations.
Ports. Vide Usual Ports.
Powers under a Statute, 367
Prize Goods, 195
Goods of E. Indies, 336
Ships, 177. 296. 462
Ships made free, 405. 436
Prohibition of Goods from the Ne-
therlands and Germany, 115. 209.
166. 341.

R.

Registering of British Ships, 237.
240. 397. 430. 437
de novo,
244. 404. 436
Frauds in,
397
Defects in,
402
intended
Amendments in, 410
considered
by the Committee of Council for
Trade, 414
Report of
the Commissioners of the Cus-
toms on, 415
Proposals
of the Commissioners for amend-
ing the Law of, 424
Prize Ships, 405. 436
Returned Goods, 143
Rice to Europe, 71, 73
Russia Trade, 151

INDEX.

- to Foreign Eu- 71
 31. 47. 32. 69.
 66. 79
 ee with, forbid,
 33. 90
 with, permitted,
 266. 277
 with, and the
 271. 277
 and Portuguese,
 52. 81. 109. 111
 Plantations.
 Ports.
 ute, 367
 - 195
 dies, 336
 177. 296. 462
 ee, 405. 436
 s from the Ne-
 many, 115. 209.
 166. 341.
- Russia Company*, 162
Ram to the Isle of Man, 79
 07. 30
hidiot, *driv* 220. S.
 00. 88
 Sale to Colonies, 50. 72
Scotland, Union of, 242
Seamen, foreign, employed, 247.
 463
Shipping, British, encouraged, 9.
 232. 445. 450
 for the Trade with Asia,
 Africa, and America, 142. 319
 for the European Trade,
 172. 187. 338
Ships, British, what, 235. 237. 246.
 319. 429. 442.
 to be British-built, 459,
 237. 460
 how navigated, 238.
 247. 257.
 to be registered, 236.
 240. 397. 430. 455
 built, sold to Foreign-
 ers, 178
 building large, 239
 Prize, 246. 256. 462. 487
 foreign, made free by Patent,
 249
 by Parlia-
 ment, 250
 by Com-
 missioners of the Customs, 252
 foreign, surrendered 462
 British, foreign-owned, 209.
 246
 foreign, British manned, 174
 foreign, British-owned, 236.
 486
 foreign, country or place where
 built, 183. 187
 foreign, wrecked or stranded,
 403
Sierra Leone Company, 318
Silk, organize, 152. 167
 Persian, 112
 raw 111
 thrown, 109. 355
- Smuggling*, 400
South-Sea Company, 116
Spanish Plantations, 62. 81
 Wool 345
- STATUTES.
 27. *Edw. 3. c. 19.*
Forfeitures, 202, 206
 31. *Edw. 3. st. 2. c. 1.*
Fisheries, 21
 31. *Edw. 3. st. 3.*
Ditto, 22
 35. *Edw. 3. st. 1.*
Ditto, 38. *Edw. 3. c. 8.*
Forfeitures, 202, 206
 42. *Edw. 3. c. 8.*
Ships of Gascony, 9
 5 *Rich. 2. st. 1. c. 3.*
English Ships, 10
 6 *Rich. 2. c. 8.*
Ditto, 6 *Rich. 2. c. 10, 11.*
Fisheries, 21
 14 *Rich. 2. c. 6.*
English Ships, 10
 3 *Edw. 4. c. 1.*
Foreign Ships, 11
 1 *Hen. 7. c. 8.*
Gascony Wine, 13
 4. *Hen. 7. c. 10.*
Thoulouse Woad, 14
 7. *Hen. 8. c. 2.*
Licences declared void, 15
 23. *Hen. 8. c. 7.*
To continue 5. Rich. 2. *ibid.*
 25. *Hen. 8. c. 4.*
Fisheries, 22
 32. *Hen. 8. c. 14.*
Price of Freight, 16
 33. *Hen. 8. c. 2.*
Fisheries, 22
 2. & 3. *Edw. 6. c. 6.*
Ditto, 23
 5. & 6. *Edw. 6. c. 18.*
Wines of France, 17
 1 *Eliz. c. 13.*
Repeals 5. Rich. 2. and 4. Hen. 7. 18
 5. *Eliz.*

INDEX.

5. <i>Eliz.</i> c. 13.		10. & 11. <i>Will.</i> 3. c. 6.	
Export of Corn,	27	Russia Company,	163
5. <i>Eliz.</i> c. 5.		10. & 11. <i>Will.</i> 3. c. 24.	219
Constitutions for the Navy,	21, 23	Fish in foreign Ships,	ibid.
13. <i>Eliz.</i> c. 11.		10. & 11. <i>Will.</i> 3. c. 25.	
Fisheries,	24	Newfoundland,	ibid.
13. <i>Eliz.</i> c. 15.		1. <i>Ann.</i> st. 1. c. 12.	159
English Hoys,	21	Hungary Wines,	70
23. <i>Eliz.</i> c. 7.		3. & 4. <i>Ann.</i> c. 5.	71
Engrossing Fish,	24	Rice and Molasses,	71, 242
27. <i>Eliz.</i> c. 15.		3. & 4. <i>Ann.</i> c. 8.	243
Ditto,	25	Irish Linens,	111
39. <i>Eliz.</i> c. 10.		5. <i>Ann.</i> c. 8.	116
Ditto,	ibid.	Act of Union,	221
1. <i>Jac.</i> 1. c. 23.		6. <i>Ann.</i> c. 37.	222
Pilchard Fishery,	ibid.	Manning of British Ships,	115
3. <i>Jac.</i> 1. c. 12.		7. <i>Ann.</i> c. 8.	111
Ditto,	ibid.	Jesuit's Bark,	116
12. <i>Car.</i> 2. c. 18.		9. <i>Ann.</i> c. 21.	221
Act of Navigation,	42, 45, 106, 150, 214, 216, 232	South Sea Company,	222
12. <i>Car.</i> 2. c. 34.		1. <i>Geo.</i> 1. st. 2. c. 18.	115
Planting Tobacco,	54	Fish bought of Foreigners,	111
13. & 14. <i>Car.</i> 2. c. 11.		5. <i>Geo.</i> 1. c. 18.	159
Act of Frauds,	65, 155, 217	Salt Fish exported,	115
15. <i>Car.</i> 2. c. 7.		5. <i>Geo.</i> 1. c. 21.	148
Act of Trade,	48, 217	East India Company,	72
13. <i>Car.</i> 2. c. 2.		6. <i>Geo.</i> 1. c. 14.	112
Herring, Cod, &c.	218	Raw Silk and Mohair,	112
22. & 23. <i>Car.</i> 2. c. 26.		6. <i>Geo.</i> 1. c. 15.	112
Ireland, Tobacco,	51, 54, 66	Timber from Germany,	115
23. <i>Car.</i> 2. c. 6.		7. <i>Geo.</i> 1. st. 1. c. 21.	115
Export of Fish,	218	East India Company,	77
25. <i>Car.</i> 2. c. 7.		8. <i>Geo.</i> 1. c. 12.	70
Plantation Goods, &c.	53, 161, 219	Coffee and other Enumerated Goods,	148
32. <i>Car.</i> 2. c. 2.		8. <i>Geo.</i> 1. c. 18.	72
Stock Fish and Eels,	218	Copper Ore,	72
1. <i>Jac.</i> 2. c. 18.		11. <i>Geo.</i> 1. c. 30.	112
Coasting Vessels,	214, 239	Tea from Holland,	112
2. <i>Will.</i> & <i>Mary.</i> st. 1. c. 9.		13. <i>Geo.</i> 1. c. 1.	112
Thrown Silk,	110, 152	Salt to Pennsylvania,	112
7. & 8. <i>Will.</i> 3. c. 22.		13. <i>Geo.</i> 1. c. 15.	112
Plantation Trade and Registering,	63, 240	Cochineal,	112
9. & 10. <i>Will.</i> 3. c. 26.		3. <i>Geo.</i> 2. c. 12.	72
African Trade,	118	Salt to New York,	72
9. & 10. <i>Will.</i> 3. c. 44.		3. <i>Geo.</i> 2. c. 28.	71
East India Company,	114	Rice,	71

I N D E X.

3. c. 6.	163	4. Geo. 2. c. 15.	72	30. Geo. 2. c. 30.	230
3. c. 24.	219	non-enumerated Goods to Ireland,	72	British Fishery,	230
3. c. 25.	ibid.	4. Geo. 2. c. 18.	409	2. Geo. 3. c. 24.	72
3. c. 12.	159	Mediterranean Passes,	409	4. Geo. 3. c. 15.	76
3. c. 5.	70	5. Geo. 2. c. 9.	73	American Act,	76
3. c. 8.	71	Hops from Plantations to Ireland,	73	4. Geo. 3. c. 19.	72
3. c. 8.	71	6. Geo. 2. c. 33.	223	Salt to Quebec,	72
3. c. 8.	71	Greenland,	223	4. Geo. 3. c. 20.	120
3. c. 8.	71	7. Geo. 2. c. 18.	112	African Trade,	120
3. c. 8.	71	Indigo,	112	4. Geo. 3. c. 27.	73
3. c. 8.	71	Rice,	73	5. Geo. 3. c. 30.	113
3. c. 8.	71	9. Geo. 2. c. 33.	217	Coarse Callicoes,	113
3. c. 8.	71	Mediterranean Duty,	217	5. Geo. 3. c. 39.	79
3. c. 8.	71	9. Geo. 2. c. 35.	79	Isle of Man,	79
3. c. 8.	71	12. Geo. 2. c. 30.	73, 294	5. Geo. 3. c. 44.	120
3. c. 8.	71	Sugars to Europe,	73, 294	5. Geo. 3. c. 45.	73, 79
3. c. 8.	71	13. Geo. 2. c. 3.	248	American Act,	81
3. c. 8.	71	Foreign Seamen,	248	6. Geo. 3. c. 49.	79, 83, 113
3. c. 8.	71	14. Geo. 2. c. 36.	112	Free Ports,	81
3. c. 8.	71	Persian Silks,	112	6. Geo. 3. c. 52.	79
3. c. 8.	71	15. Geo. 2. c. 31.	243	Plantation Bonds, Cotton Wool,	79
3. c. 8.	71	Registering of Ships,	243	7. Geo. 3. c. 2.	80
3. c. 8.	71	15. Geo. 2. c. 31.	75	Plantations, Ireland,	80
3. c. 8.	71	15. Geo. 2. c. 33.	75, 294	7. Geo. 3. c. 45.	246
3. c. 8.	71	Sugars to Europe,	75, 294	9. Geo. 3. c. 28.	82
3. c. 8.	71	17. Geo. 2. c. 36.	209	European Goods to the Plantations,	82
3. c. 8.	71	Foreign-owned Ships,	209	11. Geo. 3. c. 31.	230
3. c. 8.	71	20. Geo. 2. c. 45.	246	British Fishery,	230
3. c. 8.	71	Prize Ships,	246	11. Geo. 3. c. 38.	224
3. c. 8.	71	22. Geo. 2. c. 45.	224	Whale Fishery,	224
3. c. 8.	71	Greenland,	224	13. Geo. 3. c. 26.	247
3. c. 8.	71	23. Geo. 2. c. 24.	229	British Ships,	247
3. c. 8.	71	British Fisheries,	229	13. Geo. 3. c. 72.	225
3. c. 8.	71	23. Geo. 2. c. 31.	119	Salt Fish,	225
3. c. 8.	71	African Trade,	119	14. Geo. 3. c. 19.	90
3. c. 8.	71	25. Geo. 2. c. 32.	113	Boston Harbour,	90
3. c. 8.	71	Gum Senega,	113	15. Geo. 3. c. 10.	90, 231
3. c. 8.	71	25. Geo. 2. c. 40.	119	Restraining Act,	90, 231
3. c. 8.	71	African Trade,	119	15. Geo. 3. c. 18.	91
3. c. 8.	71	26. Geo. 2. c. 18.	164	Ditto,	91
3. c. 8.	71	Turkey Company,	164	15. Geo. 3. c. 31.	225
3. c. 8.	71	28. Geo. 2. c. 14.	230	Newfoundland,	225
3. c. 8.	71	British Fishery,	230		

INDEX.

15. <i>Geo. 3. c. 35.</i>		25. <i>Geo. 3. c. 63.</i>	
Goat Skins, -	114	Herring Fisheries, -	388
16. <i>Geo. 3. c. 5.</i>		26. <i>Geo. 3. c. 26.</i>	
Prohibitory Act, -	92	Newfoundland Fishery, -	372
16. <i>Geo. 3. c. 47.</i>		26. <i>Geo. 3. c. 41.</i>	
Southern Whale Fishery.	227	Greenland Fishery, -	375
17. <i>Geo. 3. c. 7.</i>		26. <i>Geo. 3. c. 45.</i>	
Letters of Marque, -	93	Pilchard Fishery, -	391
18. <i>Geo. 3. c. 55.</i>		26. <i>Geo. 3. c. 50.</i>	
Ireland, Plantations, -	83. 229	Southern Whale Fishery, -	379
18. <i>Geo. 3. c. 56.</i>		26. <i>Geo. 3. c. 60.</i>	
Irish Shipping, -	247	Registering Act, -	428
19. <i>Geo. 3. c. 9.</i>		26. <i>Geo. 3. c. 81.</i>	
Organized Silk, -	210	Herring Fishery, -	388
19. <i>Geo. 3. c. 48.</i>		27. <i>Geo. 3. c. 7.</i>	
Of Manufacturing, -	129	Intercourse with America, -	368
20. <i>Geo. 3. c. 10.</i>		27. <i>Geo. 3. c. 10.</i>	
Ireland, Plantations, -	85	Herring Fishery, -	390
20. <i>Geo. 3. c. 45.</i>		27. <i>Geo. 3. c. 13.</i>	
Foreign-owned Ships, -	210	Consolidation Act, -	341, 453
20. <i>Geo. 3. c. 60.</i>		27. <i>Geo. 3. c. 19.</i>	
Greenland, -	228	Morocco Goods, Registering, &c.	313, 338, 442, 443
21. <i>Geo. 3. c. 19.</i>		27. <i>Geo. 3. c. 27.</i>	
Flax-Seed, -	211	Free Port Act, -	290
21. <i>Geo. 3. c. 27.</i>		28. <i>Geo. 3. c. 5.</i>	
Jesuit's Bark, -	212	Intercourse with America, -	269
21. <i>Geo. 3. c. 62.</i>		28. <i>Geo. 3. c. 6.</i>	
Orchilla weed, -	212	Intercourse between the Colonies	
22. <i>Geo. 3. c. 19.</i>		and America, -	271
Greenland, -	228	28. <i>Geo. 3. c. 35.</i>	
22. <i>Geo. 3. c. 78.</i>		Newfoundland Fishery, -	374
Austrian Netherlands, -	167	29. <i>Geo. 3. c. 16.</i>	
23. <i>Geo. 3. c. 1.</i>		United States, Quebec, bread, &c.	277
Corn and Grain, -	212	29. <i>Geo. 3. c. 53.</i>	
23. <i>Geo. 3. c. 9.</i>		Newfoundland, Greenland, and	
Indian Corn, -	ibid.	Southern Whale Fishery, -	373, 377
23. <i>Geo. 3. c. 26.</i>		30. <i>Geo. 3. c. 8.</i>	
Repeal of the Prohibitory Acts, 266		United States, Quebec, Neat Cattle,	
23. <i>Geo. 3. c. 39.</i>		&c. -	277
Intercourse with America, -	ibid.	30. <i>Geo. 3. c. 29.</i>	
23. <i>Geo. 3. c. 65.</i>		Countries bordering on Quebec,	
African Company, -	318	ibid.	
24. <i>Geo. 3. c. 16.</i>		31. <i>Geo. 3. c. 38.</i>	
Aliens' Duty, -	447	Timber from South America, ibid.	
24. <i>Geo. 3. c. 45.</i>		31. <i>Geo. 3. c. 55.</i>	
Intercourse with America, -	268	Sierra Leone Company, -	318
25. <i>Geo. 3. c. 1.</i>		33. <i>Geo.</i>	
Newfoundland Supply, -	269		
25. <i>Geo. 3. c. 58.</i>			
Pilchard Fishery, -	391		

I N D E X.

c. 53.	388	33. Geo. 3. c. 50.	S. America, United States, N. Scotia,	277	Neutral Ship Act,	42. Geo. 3. c. 80.	320. 352
c. 26.	372	33. Geo. 3. c. 63.	Ireland, Plantation Goods,	314	Foreign Seamen,	43. Geo. 3. c. 64.	464
c. 41.	375	34. Geo. 3. c. 35.	Indemnity, West Indies,	302	War Act, 1803,	43. Geo. 3. c. 153.	321. 355
c. 45.	391	34. Geo. 3. c. 68.	Registering of Ships, &c.	319. 341. 370. 455	Hides, Tallow, Goat Skins,	44. Geo. 3. c. 29.	343
c. 50.	379	35. Geo. 3. c. 15. c. 80.	Dutch Property Acts,	349. 350	Exuma, Salt,	44. Geo. 3. c. 101.	274
c. 60.	428	35. Geo. 3. c. 92.	Southern Whale Fishery,	379	Ships Foreign surrendered,	45. Geo. 3. c. 32.	463
c. 81.	388	35. Geo. 3. c. 115.	E. India Trade, Foreign	314	Indemnity, Neutral Trade,	45. Geo. 3. c. 33.	359
c. 7.	368	36. Geo. 3. c. 76.	Neutral Ship Act,	351	War Act, 1803,	45. Geo. 3. c. 34.	321
c. 10.	390	36. Geo. 3. c. 112.	Ships, British, repurchased,	463	Free Port Act,	45. Geo. 3. c. 57.	295
c. 13.	341, 453	37. Geo. 3. c. 21.	Cape of Good Hope,	301	Southern Whale Fishery,	46. Geo. 3. c. 9.	367
c. 19.	338, 442, 443	37. Geo. 3. c. 63.	Alien Merchants, surrendered ships,	300. 463	Greenland Fishery, complement,	46. Geo. 3. c. 29.	375
c. 27.	290	37. Geo. 3. c. 97.	American Treaty,	288. 315	Newfoundland, oil, blubber,	46. Geo. 3. c. 30.	301
c. 5.	269	37. Geo. 3. c. 117.	E. India Trade, foreign Ships,	315	Cape of Good Hope,	46. Geo. 3. c. 53.	302
c. 6.	271	37. Geo. 3. c. 121.	Southern Whale Fishery,	384	Indemnity, West Indies,	46. Geo. 3. c. 72.	293
c. 35.	374	38. Geo. 3. c. 57.	Southern Whale Fishery,	ibid.	Tortola, Free Port,	46. Geo. 3. c. 74.	357
c. 16.	277	39. Geo. 3. c. 112.	Neutral Ship Act,	352	Prussian Yarn,	46. Geo. 3. c. 103.	374
c. 53.	373, 377	39. & 40. Geo. 3. c. 34.	War Act, 1793,	317	Newfoundland, Salted Fish,	46. Geo. 3. c. 111.	303
Greenland, and		39. & 40. Geo. 3. c. 51.	Greenland, Oil,	378	Intercourse, West Indies,	46. Geo. 3. c. 116.	300
Fishery,		41. Geo. 3. c. 95.	United States, Ireland,	289	Malta, Gibraltar, Fisheries,		
c. 8.		41. Geo. 3. c. 103.	Trade of Malta,	346	Stettin, City of,		185
ec, Neat Cattle,	277	42. Geo. 3. c. 18.	Southern Whale Fishery,	386	Stranded Goods,		199
c. 29.	ibid.	42. Geo. 3. c. 61.	Registering, Ireland,	462	Sugars to Europe,		73
on Quebec,		42. Geo. 3. c. 77.	Southern Whale Fishery,	386	Surat, whether a Colony,		97
c. 38.					T.		
America, ibid.					Tangier not a Plantation,		52
c. 55.	318				Teneriffe, whether Western Island,		304
ny,	33. Geo.				Thoulouse Woad,		14

INDEX.

Tobacco, Disputes concerning,	29	Usual Ports,	107. 110. 130. 138.
Tobacco forbid to be planted,	54		145. 147
Turkey Trade,	151		
Company	164	W.	
Turks Islands, Trade of Salt at,	273		
U.		War Acts 1793,	316. 342. 462
Underwriters Opinion on Ships and		1803,	320. 321. 462
Registering,	401, 427	Westmory Fishery,	217

THE END.

CATALOGUE

OF

LAW BOOKS

Published and Sold, at the Prices offered, in Boards,

BY W. CLARKE AND SONS,

PORTUGAL STREET, LINCOLN'S-INN.

1. **A**BBOT's (Charles) Treatise of the Law relative to Merchant Ships and Seamen; in four Parts. Second Edition, with Additions. 8vo. 9s.
2. ADDINGTON's Penal Statutes. 4to. 1l. 14s.
3. ADYE on Military Courts Martial; to which is added an Essay on Military Punishments and Rewards. New Edition. 12mo. 4s. 6d.
4. AMSTUTHER's Reports of Cases argued and determined in the Court of Exchequer, from Easter, 32 Geo. III. to Trinity Term, 37 Geo. III. 3 Vols. Royal 8vo. 1l. 12s. in boards. Volume 3 may be had separate, to complete sets, 10s. sewed.
5. ATTORNEY's PRACTICE in the King's Bench and Common Pleas, epitomized. New Edition, improved and enlarged. 8vo. 3s.
6. AMBLER's Reports in the Court of Chancery. Folio. 1l. 11s. 6d.
7. An Abridgment of the Law of Nisi Prius, containing Twelve Chapters. Part I. 8vo. 9s.
8. ATKYN's Reports in the Court of Chancery. The Third Edition, with Notes and References, and to the Register Books, by F. W. Sanders, Esq. 3 Vols. Royal 8vo. 2l. 6s. 6d.
9. ATTORNEY's NEW POCKET BOOK and Conveyancer's Assistant, containing a Collection of the most common and approved Precedents in Conveyancing, with many practical Remarks, by F. C. Jones. Second Edition, with Additions. 2 Vols. 12mo. 10s. 6d.
10. BACON on Leases and Terms of Years, to which is added Precedents of Leases. Royal 8vo. 9s.
11. BACON (Lord) on the Statute of Uses, with copious Notes, by W. H. Rowe, Esq. 8vo. 7s. 6d.
12. BACON's (Lord) Reading on the Statute of Uses. 8vo. 1s. 6d.
13. BACON's complete Arbitrator, or the Law of Awards; containing plain and easy Direction to all kind of Arbitrators. 8vo. 4s.
14. BARNES' Notes of Cases in Points of Practice in the Common Pleas. Royal 8vo. 13s.
15. BAYLEY's (Serj.) Summary of the Law of Bills of Exchange, Cash Bills, and Promissory Notes. Second Edition. 8vo. 5s.
16. BARRINGTON's (Hon. Daines) Observations on the more ancient Statutes, with an Appendix, being a Proposal for new modelling the Statutes. A new Edition, being the Fifth. 4to. 1l. 1s.
17. BARTON's (Charles) Elements of Conveyancing; to which are prefixed, an Essay on the Rise and Progress of that Science; and curious Remarks on its Study and Practice; including a Course of Reading, and List of Books, for the Use of Students, and Practitioners, comprising all that is to be met with in the Statutes, Reports, and other legal Re-

pertories, on the various Branches of Conveyancing, &c. now complete, with Index, in Six very large Royal 8vo. Volumes, 7l. 2s. in Boards.

18. **BARTON'S** Historical Treatise of a Suit in Equity; in which is attempted a scientific Deduction of the Proceedings used on the Equity Sides of the Courts of Chancery and Exchequer, from the Commencement of the Suit to the Decree and Appeal. 8vo. 6s.

19. **BEVIL** on Homicide and Larceny, at Common Law. 8vo. 5s.

20. **BIRD'S** New Pocket Conveyancer; or, Attorney's Complete Pocket-Book; containing a choice Selection and great Variety of the most valuable and approved Precedents in Conveyancing, in Two neat Pocket Volumes, 9s.

21. **BIRD'S** Assistant to the Practice of Conveyancing, containing Indexes or References to the several Deeds, Agreements, and other Assurances, comprised in the several Precedent Books of Authority now in Print. In a Pocket Volume, 3s. 6d.

22. **BIRD'S** Original Precedents of Settlements, drawn by the most distinguished Conveyancers of the present Day, and now first published. 8vo. 9s.

23. **BOOTE'S** Historical Treatise of an Action or Suit at Law. 8vo. New Edition, being the fourth. 6s. 6d.

24. **BOSCAWEN**—Of Conviction on Penal Statutes. 4s. 6d.

25. **BRADY'S** Treatise of Cities and Boroughs. 8vo. 4s.

26. **BRANCH'S** *Principia Legis et Equitatis*, being an Alphabetical Collection of above 2000 Maxims, Principles, or Rules, Definitions and memorable sayings in Law and Equity. 12mo. 2s. 6d.

27. **BRIDGMAN'S** (R. W.) *Thesaurus Juridicus*; containing the Decisions of the several Courts of Equity, and of the High Court of Parliament. Vol. I. II. 1l. 12s.

28. **BRIDGMAN'S** (R. W.) Digested Index in Chancery, Exchequer and Parliament; with a Repertorium of the Cases doubly and systematically digested upon an improved Principle. 2 Vols. Royal 8vo. 2l. 2s.

29. **BRIDGMAN** (R. W.) on the Study and Practice of the Law. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

30. **BROWN'S** (William) Reports in Chancery, from 1773 to 1794. Third Edition. 4 Vols. Royal 8vo. 3l. 16s. Boards.

31. **BURTON'S** Practice of the Office of Pleas in the Exchequer, both antient and modern, compiled from authentic Materials, with Precedents of Pleadings, and the Rules of Court for regulating the Practice. 2 vols. 8vo. 13s.

32. **BUTLER'S** (Charles) *Horræ Juridicæ Subsecivæ*, a connected Series of Notes respecting the Geography, Chronology, and Literary History of the Principal Codes and original Documents of the Grecian, Roman, Feudal, and Canon Law. 8vo. 5s.

33. **CHARTERS** of the Island of Ceylon. Folio. 5s.

34. **CHITTY** on Bills and Promissory Notes. 8vo. 6s. 6d.

35. **CHRONOLOGICAL TABLE**, or Index to the Reports of adjudged Cases in the Courts of Law and Equity, from Edw. I. to 40 Geo. III. engraved on a large Sheet, coloured. 6s.

36. **CLARKE'S** (George) *Memoranda Legalia*; or an alphabetical Digest of the Laws of England. 8vo. 10s. 6d.

37. **CLIFFORD'S** (Henry) Reports of the two Cases of Controverted Elections of the Borough of Southwark, in the County of Sarrey, relative to Treating. 8vo. 8s.

38. **LORD COKE'S** Institutes of the Laws of England, in four Parts, complete. A new Edition. 7 Vols. Royal 8vo. 4l. 10s.

The first Part of the Institutes, by F. Hargrave, and C. Butler, Esqrs. may be had separate, in 3 Vols. Royal 8vo. 2l. 17s.

The second, third, and fourth Parts of the Institute may also be had separate, price 2l. 4s. common paper. 2l. 15s. fine paper.

39. LORD COKE'S Law Tracts. 8vo. 4s. 6d.
40. COKE'S Reports, in Verse. 8vo. 1s.
41. CONROY'S Custodiam Reports; or a Collection of Cases relative to Outlawries, and the Grants thereon; with an Introduction, containing an Account of Outlawry, and the Process thereto. 8vo. 9s.
42. COWPER'S Reports in the King's Bench. 2 Vols. Royal 8vo. 18s.
43. COLLE'S (Charles Nulson) Laws of the Bedford Level Corporation. New Edition, with Additions. 8vo. 10s. 6d.
44. THE CONSTABLE'S Sure Guide; by C. Hallifax, Esq. 8vo. 1s. 6d.
45. COMYN'S Digest of the Law, by Samuel Rose, Esq. Barrister at Law. 6 Vols. Royal 8vo. 4l. 14s. 6d.
46. COLLE'S (Rich.) Reports of Cases upon Appeals and Writs of Error in the High Court of Parliament from 1697 to 1709; (*being a Supplementary Volume to Brown's Cases in Parliament*) 8vo. 10s. 6d.
47. COLLECTANEA Juridica; being a Collection of Tracts relative to the Theory and Practice of the Law. 2 Vols. 8vo. 15s.
48. COLLECTION of Cases in Law, Equity, and Conveyancing, with Opinions of eminent Counsel. 2 Vols. 8vo. 15s.
49. COOKE'S (William) Reports of Cases at Law; containing a compendious System of that Branch of the Law, including the modern Determinations thereon. Fifth Edition. 2 Vols. Royal 8vo. 1l. 7s. 6d.
50. CROWN CIRCUIT Reports; containing the Practice of the Assizes on the Crown Side, and the Courts of General Quarter Sessions of the Peace. 7th Edition. By J. Dogherty, Esq. 8vo. 12s.
51. CUNNINGHAM'S Reports of Cases in the Court of King's Bench, in the 8 and 9 Geo. II. to which is prefixed a Proposal for rendering the Laws of England clear and certain. Folio. 8s.
52. CUNNINGHAM'S Law of Simony. 8vo. 3s. 6d.
53. CUNNINGHAM'S Maxims and Rules of Pleading. 4to. 6s.
54. CUSTOMS and Privileges of the Manors of Stepney and Hackney, in the County of Middlesex; to which is added the Act for establishing the said Customs. 12mo. 2s. 6d.
55. DE LA CROIX, on the Constitutions of the European States; 2 Vols. 8vo. 10s. 6d.
56. DEINOMLOGY, or the Union of Reason and Elegance; being Instructions to a young Barrister; with a Postscript, suggesting some Considerations on the *viva voce* Examinations of Witnesses at the English Bar. Second Edition. 8vo. 4s.
57. DOUGLAS'S (Lord Glenbervie) Reports in the King's Bench. New Edition, being the third. 2 Vols. Royal 8vo. 1l. 1s.
58. DOUGLAS'S Reports of Cases on Controverted Elections. New Edition. 4 Vols. 8vo. 1l. 10s.
59. DUKE'S Law of Charitable Uses, and Mortmain, very considerably enlarged and improved. By R. W. Bridgman, Esq. Royal 8vo. 19s.
60. ELLIS'S (Thomas) Practical Remarks and Proceedings in Parliament. 8vo. 7s. 6d.
61. FONBLANQUE'S Treatise of Equity. Third Edition, with Additions. 2 Vols. 8vo. 1l. 1s.
62. FORREST'S (Robert) Reports of Cases in the Court of Exchequer, during the 41 Geo. III. Royal 8vo. 5s. sewed.
63. JUDGE FOSTER'S Reports of Crown Cases, and Discourses on Crown Law. Third Edition. By M. Dodson, Esq. 8vo. 10s. 6d.
64. THE GAME LAWS; a comprehensive and familiar Treatise; comprising all the Statutes and Resolutions of the Courts, relating to Game. The fifth Edition, in a neat Pocket Size. 1s. 6d.
65. GILBERT'S (Lord Chief Baron) Law of Evidence. The sixth Edition; with Notes and References to contemporary Writers, and later Cases, by J. Sedgwick, Esq. Barrister at Law. 8vo. 7s. 6d.
66. GILBERT'S Law of Evidence. By Sedgwick and Loft. 3 Vols. Royal 8vo. 1l. 4s. 6d.



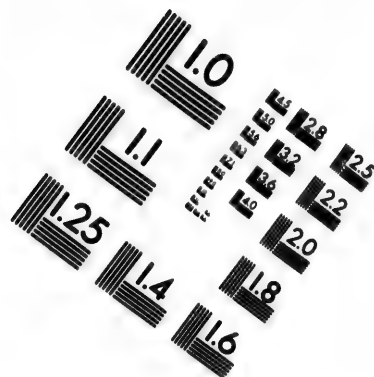
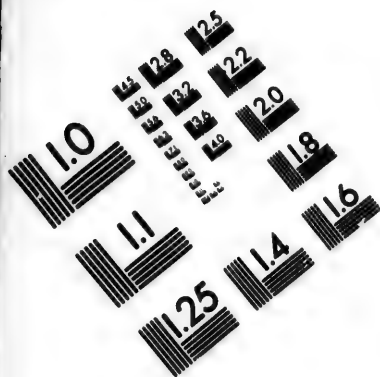
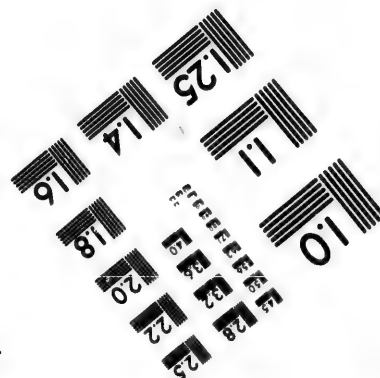
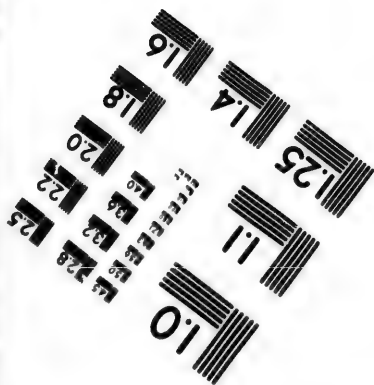
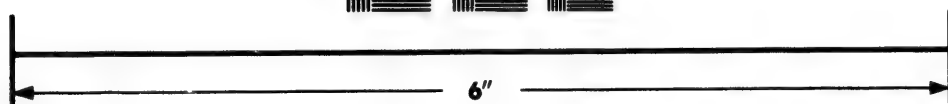
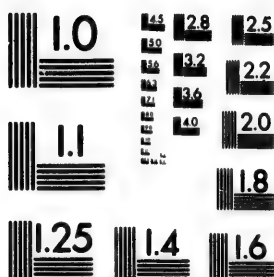


IMAGE EVALUATION TEST TARGET (MT-3)



**Photographic
Sciences
Corporation**

23 WEST MAIN STREET
WEBSTER, N.Y. 14580
(716) 872-4503

2.8
2.5
2.2
2.0
1.8

10
0.1

Modern Law Books published by

67. GILBERT'S Law and Practice of Distresses and Replevins. Third Edition, with Additions. By William Hunt, Esq. 8vo. 5s. 6d.
 68. GLANVILLE'S Treatise of Laws and Customs of England. 12mo. 4s.
 69. GLANVILLE'S Reports of Cases of controverted Elections, to which is prefixed an historical Account of the ancient Right of determining Cases on controverted Elections. 8vo. 5s.
 70. HALE'S (Sir Mathew) History of the Pleas of the Crown; with Notes, by Serj. Wilson. A new Edition. By T. Dogherty, Esq. Royal 8vo. 11. 8s.
 71. HALE'S History of the Common Law of England. A new Edition. By C. Runnington, Esq. Serjeant at Law. 2 Vols. 8vo. 14s.
 72. HALL'S Selection of Rules occurring in the Prosecution and Defence of personal Actions in the Court of King's Bench, with Notes on each Rule. 8vo. 4s.
 73. HOARE'S (T. H.) Compendium of the Statute Laws, and Regulations of the Court of Admiralty. 12mo. 4s. 6d.
 74. HOARE'S Mirror of Justice, to which is added the Diversity of Courts, and their Jurisdiction. 8vo. 4s.
 75. HULLOCK'S (John) Law of Costs in Civil Actions and Criminal Proceedings; the Law relative to the Right of Plaintiff and Defendant to Costs in Civil Actions; the Costs to be recovered—On Amendments—Repleaders—Bringing Money into Court—Error—Replevin—On new Trials being granted, and for not proceeding to Trial—And in Actions by and against Executors. 8vo. 10s. 6d.
 76. HARGRAVE'S (Francis) Juridical Arguments and Collections. 2 Vols. 4to. 11. 15s.
 77. HARGRAVE. Three Arguments in the two Causes in Chancery on the Will of Peter Thelluson, Esq. with Mr. Morgan's Calculation of the Accumulation under the Trusts of the Will. 4to. 10s. 6d.
 78. HERAUP'S Digest of the Stamp Laws, and complete Stamp Table; being the various Stamps simplified, explained, consolidated, and reduced into a regular and comprehensive system. With a copious Index. 8vo. 9s.
 79. HERAUP'S Stamp Table, being a List of the Duties imposed, 1804, and corrected to 1805, intended as a Supplement to the above. 8vo. 5s. or in an open Sheet, 3s. 6d.
 80. HODGSON'S Treatise on Short Hand. 1s. 6d. sewed.
 81. HUNT'S (Wm.) Collection of Cases on the Annuity Act, with an Epitome of the Practice relative to the Enrolment of Memorials. The second Edition, considerably enlarged and improved, with many Manuscript Cases. 8vo. 6s. 6d.
 82. IRISH Term Reports of Cases determined in the King's Courts, Dublin, from 34 to 35 Geo. III. by W. Ridgeway, W. Lapp, and J. Schoales, Esqrs. Royal 8vo. 15s.
 83. JENKINSON (Earl of Liverpool) on the Conduct of Great Britain in respect of Neutral Nations. New Edition. 8vo. 2s. 6d. sewed.
 84. JENKIN'S eight Centuries of Reports; or eight Hundred Cases adjudged in the Exchequer Chamber, or upon Writs of Error. Fol. 15s.
 85. JONES'S (Sir Wm.) Essay on the Law of Bailment, with introductory Remarks and Notes, by J. Balmanno, Esq. Barrister at Law. 8vo. 5s.
 86. KYE (Stewart) on the Law of Arbitrations and Awards. 8vo. 9s.
 87. KELHAM'S Norwich Law Dictionary. 8vo. 6s.
 88. LAW JOURNAL, No. I. to XXXII. continued monthly, in 8vo. price 2s. 6d. each. By J. P. Smith, Esq. This Work contains Reports in the K. B. Abstract of Acts of Parliament. Review of Law Books, and other useful miscellaneous Matter on Law Subjects, &c.
- The above Publication will be found a useful and valuable Record of Law Transactions, the speedy manner in which it is published rendering it a desirable acquisition to the Profession.*
89. LAWS of the Legislature of the Island of Tobago, and for establishing Courts. Folio. 12s.

90. Laws respecting Landlords, Tenants, and Lodgers, with practical Directions concerning Assignments, Surrenders, Agreements, Covenants, Repairs, Waste, Rent, Distress, and Ejectment. Containing Treatises on Estates for Life, for Years, and Copyhold Estates. With an Appendix of Precedents. By James Barry Bird, Esq. Eighth Edition, improved. 8vo. 3s. sewed.

91. Laws respecting Wills, Testaments, and Codicils, and Executors, and Administrators; and in which the Statute of Wills is particularly considered and illustrated. And an Appendix of the most approved Forms of Wills, &c. relating to every Species of Property. By J. B. Bird, Esq. Fifth Edition. 8vo. 3s. sewed.

92. Laws respecting Masters and Servants, Articled Clerks, Apprentices, Journeymen, and Manufacturers; comprising also the Laws respecting Combinations amongst Workmen. With an Appendix. Fifth Edition. 8vo. 3s. sewed.

93. Laws respecting Parish Matters; containing the several Offices and Duties of Churchwardens, Overseers of the Poor, Constables, Parish-Clerks, Sexton, Beadle, &c. Together with the Laws respecting Rates and Assessments, Settlements, and Removals, and of the Poor in general. With an Appendix of all such Instruments as occur in the Management of Parish Affairs. By J. B. Bird, Esq. Fifth Edition. 8vo. 3s. sewed.

94. The above four Publications, for the Accommodation of those who take them together, may be had, done up in one convenient Volume, under the Title of LAW SELECTIONS, Vol. I. Price 11s. in boards, or 12s. 6d. bound.

95. Laws respecting Tithes; whether personal, predial, or mixed. Likewise of Leases and Agreements concerning Tithes; and all other Matters necessary for the Information of Farmers, Clergymen, and Country Solicitors. By the Author of the Landlord and Tenant. Third Edition. 8vo. 3s. sewed.

96. Laws respecting Travellers and Travelling; comprising all the Cases and Statutes relative to that Subject. 8vo. 3s. sewed.

97. Laws respecting Highways and Turnpike Roads; comprising the Common Law relating to Highways; with a full Abstract of the Statute Law, relative to Highways and Turnpike Roads; and an Appendix of Forms and Precedents. 8vo. Second Edition. 3s. sewed.

98. The Laws respecting COMMONS and COMMONERS. With an Appendix of the Mode and Expence of proceeding in Parliament, for the Purpose of obtaining an Act for the enclosing of Commons and other Waste Lands. By the Author of the Laws of Landlord and Tenant. 8vo. Second Edition. 3s. sewed.

The above four Publications, forming the second and last Volume of the LAW SELECTIONS, may be had, if taken together, done up, Price 11s. in Boards, or 12s. 6d. bound.

99. LEACH'S Cases in Crown Law. 2 Vols. Royal 8vo. 11. 1s.

100. LEVINZ'S (Sir Cresswell, late one of the Judges of the Court of Common Pleas, at Westminster) Reports, containing Cases heard and adjudged in the Court of K. B. and C. P. Translated into English by Mr. Serj. Salkeld, and others, of the Middle Temple. The Third Edition; with the Pleadings translated, and additional References and Notes. By T. Vickers, Esq. Barrister at Law. 3 Vols. 8vo. 11. 7s.

101. LEE'S (Richard) Treatise of Captures in War. New Edition. With Notes. 8vo. 9s.

102. LEX PARLIAMENTARIA, or a Treatise of the Law and Custom of Parliament. 8vo. 4s.

103. LILLY'S Modern Entries of Select Pleadings in the King's Bench, C. P. and Exchequer. Fifth Edition. 9 Vols. Royal 8vo. 11. 1s.

104. MONTERRAT Code of Laws, from 1693 to 1775. Printed by Order of the Assembly at the Island of Montserrat. Folio. 18s.

105. MODERN REPORTS, or Select Cases adjudged in the K. B. C. P.

Chancery and Exchequer, from the Restoration of Charles II. to the end of the Reign of K. George I. Twelve Parts. With additional Notes and References to modern Authorities. By Thomas Leach, Esq. Barrister at Law. 12 Vols. Royal 8vo.

105. MOSLEY'S (Wm.) Reports of Cases in the High Court of Chancery, during the Time of the late Lord Chancellor King. 8vo. 9s.

106. MARTEN'S Essay on Privateers, Captures, and Recaptures. 8vo. 6s.

107. NEW LAW LIST; being a List of the Judges and Officers of the Courts of Chancery; King's Bench, Common Pleas, and Exchequer; with a List of Certificated Conveyancers, Special Pleaders, and Attornies, and London Agents, &c. &c. By J. Hill, of the Stamp Office. 12mo. 5s. neatly bound

108. NEWNAM'S Complete Conveyancer, or the Theory and Practice of Conveyancing in all its Branches. The Practical Part consisting of Precedents of every Kind, that the Practisers of the Law of every Denomination can possibly have Occasion to consult in the Course of Business. The Theoretical Part consists of the Law of Conveyancing, or the various Methods of acquiring and conveying Estates both real and personal. Three large Folio Vols. 4l. 10s.

109. NICHOLL'S brief Exposition of the Laws relative to Wills and Testaments, to which is added an Abstract of the Act 36 Geo. 3. relative to Legacies. 8vo. 3s.

110. ORD'S Essay on the Law of Usury. 8vo. 6s.

111. ORIGINAL PRECEDENTS IN CONVEYANCING, selected from the Manuscript Collection of the late John Joseph Powell, Esq. Revised. With Notes and Remarks, explanatory of the Nature and Efficacy of the several Assurances contained in the Collection. By C. Barton, of the Inner Temple, Esq. Six Vols. 8vo. 3l. 3s.

112. PARKER'S (Sir Thomas) Reports, concerning the Revenue, argued and determined in the Court of Exchequer, from Easter Term 1742 to Hilary Term, 1767. With an Appendix of Cases on the same Subject in former Reigns. Folio. 10s. 6d.

113. The present PRACTICE and COSTS in the HIGH COURT OF CHANCERY; with practical Directions and Remarks for the Guidance of the Solicitor in the conducting of a Cause, from the Commencement to its Close. And also in conducting other Proceedings in Matters under the Jurisdiction of the Court, or of the Lord Chancellor; in which the Practice of the Court (and particularly before the Master) is fully explained, in a manner entirely new: with a valuable Collection of modern Precedents, in necessary Use during the Progress of a Cause. By S. Turner, Solicitor. Third Edition. Considerably enlarged and improved, by Robert Hinde Venables, Esq. of the Six Clerks' Office. In 2 Vols. 8vo. 18s.

114. AN EPITOME of the PRACTICE of the COURT OF CHANCERY, from the Commencement of the Suit to the Decree. With an Appendix of useful Precedents. By S. Turner, Solicitor. 8vo. 3s.

115. PETRIE (Sam.) Reports of the Cricklade Case. 8vo. 10s. 6d.

116. PEAKY'S Compendium of the Law of Evidence. 8vo. 18s.

117. PEELE WILLIAMS' Reports in Chancery, with additional Notes, by Samuel Compton Cox, Esq. 3 Vol. Royal 8vo. 2l. 6s. 6d.

118. PLOWDEN'S Commentaries or Reports. Folio. 1l. 10s.

119. PLOWDEN'S (Francis) *Jura Anglorum*, or the Rights of Englishmen. 8vo. 7s.

120. POTTS'S Compendious Law Dictionary, containing an Explanation of the Terms, and the Law itself. 12mo. 10s. 6d.

121. PRACTICAL Points in Conveyancing. Drawn from the daily Experience of a very extensive Practice, by a late eminent Conveyancer; to which is added, a Treatise of the different Parts of a Deed, by J. Ritson, Esq. 8vo. 5s.

122. PRESTON'S Treatise on Conveyancing, being a Series of Practical Observations written in a plain familiar style, which have for their object to assist in preparing Draughts, and in judging of the Operation of Deeds, &c. &c. with an Appendix of Precedents. Royal 8vo. 16s.

123. REPORTS of Cases in the K. B. and Chancery, during the Time Lord Hardwicke presided in those Courts, from a Manuscript never before printed. With Notes by William Ridgeway, Esq. Barrister at Law. Royal 8vo. Price 8s. 6d. in Boards.

124. REEVES'S (John) History of the Government of Newfoundland. With an Appendix, containing the Acts of Parliament made respecting the Trade and Fishery. 8vo. 5s.

125. ROWE (W. H.) Observations on the Rules of Descent. 8vo. 3s. 6d.

126. RAYMOND'S (Sir Thomas) Reports of divers special Cases in the K. B. C. P. and Exchequer. Third Edit. corrected. Royal 8vo. 13s.

127. REEVES'S History of the English Law. 4 Vols. 8vo. 1l. 16s.

128. ROWE'S Vindication of Blackstone's Commentaries. 8vo. 6s.

129. RUNNINGTON'S History, Principles, and Practice of the Law of Ejectments. 12s. 6d.

130. SALKELD (Wm.) Reports in the K. B. and Chancery, with additional Notes, by Wm. David Evans, Esq. 3 Vols. Royal 8vo. 1l. 16s.

131. SMITH'S Term Reports in the K. B. 44, 45 and 46 Geo. III. 3 Vols. 8vo. 15s. each.

These Reports are regularly published in the Law Journal.

132. SEDGWICK'S (J.) Remarks on the Commentaries of Sir William Blackstone. Quarto. 12s.

133. SULLIVAN'S Lectures on the Feudal Law, and the Constitution and Laws of England. 4to. 15s.

134. SWINBURNE'S Treatise of Testaments and last Wills, in Seven Parts; 1. What a Testament and last Will is. 2. What Persons may make a Testament. 3. Describing what things may be disposed of by Will. 4. In what manner Testaments and Last Wills are to be made. 5. What Person may be Executor, or is capable of a Legacy. 6. The Office of an Executor. 7. Shewing by what Means Wills become void. The *Seventh Edition*; with the valuable Annotations illustrative of the Subject to the present Time. By the late JOHN JOSEPH POWELL, Esq. Barrister at Law, Author of the Law of Mortgages, &c. Prepared for the Press, by James Wake, Esquire, Barrister at Law. 3 Vols. 8vo. 1l. 11s. 6s.

135. SAUNDERS' (Sir Edmund) Reports of divers Pleadings and Cases in the K. B. from the 16th to the 24th King Charles II. A new Edition, with the Pleadings, translated by Serjeant Williams, in 3 Vol. Royal 8vo. 2l. 14s.

136. SHOWERS' (Sir Bartholomew) Reports of Cases adjudged in the Court of King's Bench. A new Edition, with Notes and Marginal References to former and later Reports, and other Works of Authority. By Thomas Leach, Esq. of the Middle Temple, Barrister at Law. 2 Vols. Royal 8vo. 1l. 6s.

137. SHOWERS' Cases in Parliament. Folio. 7s.

138. SIMPSON'S Reflections requisite for the Study of the Law. Fifth Edition, with Notes by M. Dawes, Esq. 8vo. 2s.

139. STRANGE'S Reports in the Courts of Chancery, K. B. C. P. and Exchequer, from 2 George I. to 21 George II. Third Edition, with Notes. By Michael Nolan, of Lincoln's Inn, Esq. Barrister at Law. 2 Vols. Royal 8vo. 1l. 8s.

140. A SUMMARY TREATISE OF PLEADING; viz. Of Pleading in general, and bringing the Defendant into Court—Of the Declaration—Of Pleas—Of Replications—Of Rejoinders—Of Profert. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

141. STATUTES at Large, by Ruffhead or Runnington. 4to.

142. STATUTES at Large, by Pickering. 8vo.

Modern Law Books.

143. *Bartholomew's Essay on the History and Laws of Uses and Trusts.* 8vo. 6s.
144. *Solicitor's Practice in the High Court of Chancery, epitomised, from the Commencement of the Suit to the Decree.* 8vo. 2s. 6d.
145. *TINDAL'S (William) Practice of the Court of K. B. and C. P. in Personal Actions.* Second Edition. 2 Vols. 8vo. 11. 4s.
146. *TINDAL'S Practical Forms, an Appendix to the Practice of the K. B.* 8vo. New Edition. 19s.
147. *TINDAL'S Law of Costs in Civil Actions.* 8vo. 2s. 6d.
148. *TOMLIN'S Cases explanatory of the Rules of Evidence before Committees of Election of the House of Commons.* 8vo. 4s.
149. *TURNER (Sam.) Epitome of the Practice of the Equity Side of the Exchequer.* 8vo. 5s.
150. *VATTEL'S Law of Nations.* Royal-8vo.
151. *VESZEV'S (Francis, jun.) Reports in Chancery, from 29 to 44 George III.* 8 Vols. Royal 8vo. 9l. 4s.
152. *VINER'S General and Complete Abridgement of Law and Equity.* New Edition. In 24 Vols. Royal 8vo. 14l. 8s.
153. *SUPPLEMENT TO VINER'S ABRIDGMENT, containing the modern Determinations in the Courts of Law and Equity.* Vols. I. II. III. IV. and V. Price to Subscribers 3l. 9s.
154. *WILLIAMS'S (Edw.) Precedents of Warrants, Convictions, &c. before Magistrates.* 8vo. 10s. 6s.
155. *WILLIAMS'S (T. W.) Digest of the Statute Law. Vol. 3. Part A. from 37 to 42 George III. which completes the 3rd Vol. 4to. 2s. 5s.*
Gentlemen desirous of completing their Sets, are requested to be early in their Application, to prevent the Disadvantage of not being able to complete them at a future Period.
156. *WILSON'S (Serj.) Reports in the K. B. and C. P.* New Edition, with Notes. 3 Vols. Royal 8vo. 11. 16s.
157. *WILSON'S Practical Treatise of Fines and Recoveries.* 8vo. 6s.
158. *WILMOT'S (Edw. Coke) Succinct View of the Law of Mortgages. With an Appendix, containing a Variety of scientific Precedents of Mortgages.* 8vo. 6s. 6d.
159. *VINER'S Institutes of the Laws of England.* Folio. 11. 1s.
160. *WOODSON'S (Richard) Systematical View of the Laws of England, as treated of in a Course of Vinerian Lectures, read at Oxford.* 3 Vols. Royal 8vo. 11. 11s. 6d.
161. *WOODSON'S Elements of Jurisprudence.* Quarto. 5s.

Preparing for Publication.

- 1 A Supplemental Volume to Mr. Bridgeman's Analytical Digest and Index of the Reported Cases in the several Courts of Equity, and in the High Court of Parliament, containing the Cases to the present Time.
- 2 Bacon's Abridgment of the Law. By Gwillim. New Edition. In 7 vols. Royal 8vo.
- 3 A New Edition of Mr. Williams's whole Law relative to the Duty and Office of a Justice of Peace, with great Improvements.
- 4 Treatise of the Law of Devises; by James Humphreys, Esq. of Lincoln's Inn, Barrister at Law.
- 5 The 16th Volume of a Supplement to Viner's Abridgement, which will complete the Work.
- 6 A new Edition of Mr. Curry's Abridgement of Blackstone's Commentaries.
- 7 An Epitome of the Practice of the Plea Side of the Court of Exchequer.
- 8 An Epitome of the Practice of the Bankrupt Law.
- 9 A new Edition of Noy's Maxims.
- 10 Jurisdiction of a Court Lost, by J. Ritson, Esq.

es and Tracts

ry, epitomized,

9, 2s. 6d.

and C. R. in

practice of the

5d.

vidence before

4s.

Equity Side of

om 39 to 44

aw and Equi-

g the modern

II. III. IV.

victions, &c.

ol. 3. Part A.

4s. 6d. 2s. 6d.

quested to be

de being able

new Edition,

ca. 8vo. 6s.

Mortgages.

precedents of

11. 1s.

aws of Eng-

at Oxford.

8s.

al Digest of

Equity, and

ases to the

Edition. In

o the Duty

ents.

re, Esq. of

which will

Commen-

urt of Re-